

# BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES

## STEVENS COUNTY

---

HENRY WEATHERWAX. Among Stevens county's most wealthy and influential stock men and agriculturists is the subject of this article. He is also one of the earliest pioneers and his people were the first white family to settle south from Chewelah. Since those early days, Mr. Weatherwax has devoted himself steadily to business and has been blessed with the prosperity that belongs to industry and wisdom. He located a squatter's claim on a piece of land, the right to which he had purchased from the last settler and which he later homesteaded. To this he added by purchase until he now has seven hundred and eighty acres of first class land. Five hundred acres of this domain are laid under tribute to produce grain and hay and Mr. Weatherwax reaps annually bounteous crops. His farm is improved in a manner commensurate with its extent and he is one of the most substantial men of the valley. He handles about one hundred and fifty head of cattle each year and now has one hundred head of fine thoroughbreds and grades.

Henry Weatherwax was born in Jackson, Michigan, January 18, 1846, the son of Henry and Christiana Weatherwax, natives of New York and descendants from German ancestors. They were the parents of six children and are now deceased. Their children are Betsy, Elsy, Mary J., Caroline, Robert and Henry. Our subject received his education in Michigan and Illinois and when a lad of twelve started out to meet the battles of life alone. At the beginning of the war he enlisted in Company G, One Hundred and Twenty-ninth Illinois and among other campaigns, participated in that of General Sherman's march to the sea. In this

he was in all of the battles that occurred as well as many others. In 1865 he was mustered out at Louisville, Kentucky, then rented land in Illinois until 1871. In that year he went to Kansas, then to Nebraska, and freighted to the Black Hills and Leadville. Here he met the noted western characters, Wild Bill, Kit Carson and Doc Middleton. Later he went to Wyoming and took land which he sold and then came to Washington. The year of this last move was 1882. He came at once to his present place and located as stated above, and since that time has devoted himself assiduously to farming and stock raising.

In 1866 Mr. Weatherwax married Miss Anna Anthony, whose parents were natives of Ohio. To our subject and his wife three children have been born, Julia, Frank and Louis. Mr. Weatherwax is a life-long Republican and has been a committeeman ever since coming to the county. He has also served in various influential capacities, among which may be mentioned that of county commissioner in 1885. He is a member of the G. A. R., and is a highly respected and honorable man. In addition to his successful labors, of which mention has been made, we may state that Mr. Weatherwax has done much good in introducing fine breeds of stock, and in the excellent management of his large estate has stimulated others in this line.

---

HENRY KELLER resides about two miles south from Calispell. In addition to being one of the earliest pioneers of the valley, Mr. Keller is at the present time one of the

heaviest land owners and is a leading and prominent citizen. He was born in Jefferson county, New York, on February 24, 1835, the son of Matthew and Catherine (Zemmerman) Keller, natives of New York. In 1856 they moved to Dodge county, Minnesota, where they resided for twenty years, then made another move to South Dakota. Nine children, named as follows, were born to them, Barbara A., Henry, Mary, James, Benjamin F., Darwin, Isaac, Betsey and George. His ancestors came to this country over two hundred years ago and participated in the struggle for independence. The mother's grandfather was taken prisoner in the Revolution and suffered the loss of his scalp, but even with this loss survived.

Our subject received his education in the common and select schools. At the age of twenty-one he settled on government land in Minnesota and for twenty-five years followed farming and threshing. In 1862 he enlisted in the Tenth Minnesota Volunteers and fought the Indians one year, then went south and continued in the service until August 21, 1865, having participated in many battles, among which were Mobile and Nashville. He was mustered out at Fort Snelling and carries the mark of a wound received on his head. Following the war, he returned to agricultural pursuits and also became interested in the manufacture of cheese. Later he was employed by a harvester company in Minneapolis, after which he operated a summer resort at Lake Minnetonka. In 1886 Mr. Keller came to Spokane and operated a meat market for one year. It was in 1887 that he settled on his present place, put up a large amount of hay and shipped stock clear from the east. From that time until the present Mr. Keller has devoted himself to the related industries of farming and dairying and now owns four hundred acres of fine land together with much stock. His son and son-in-law own enough land adjoining to make the sum total one thousand acres.

In 1872 Mr. Keller married Miss Margaret Harper, whose parents were natives of Ireland. Mr. Harper is dwelling in Illinois and is about ninety years of age. The following children have been born to this couple: Bertha, Roy H. and Nina.

Mr. Keller is a stanch Republican and cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln. He has

always taken great interest in the affairs of his party and has held various responsible positions such as county commissioner, school director, etc. Mr. Keller is a member of the A. F. and A. M.

---

RICHARD P. SCOTT, who has spent his entire life in the northwest and has traveled through and operated in many of the various mining camps in this vast section, is a man of much experience. His sterling energy, aggressiveness and executive ability have been manifested in many ways and on various occasions. A detailed account of his life will be interesting to our readers.

Richard P. Scott was born in Benton county, Oregon, on May 7, 1859. His parents crossed the plains in 1845 and located a donation claim near where the town of Corvallis, Oregon, now stands. They remained there until the time of their death, the mother passing away in 1888 and the father in 1891. They were honorable and self sacrificing pioneers, and had passed the dangers and hardships of that life, doing much to develop and open the country. Thirteen children were born to them, ten of whom are now living and named as follows: John, Frank, Mary, James, Richard P., Wilson, Sarah, Walter, Edgar and Nye. During the winter months of his early life Richard acquired his education in the common schools of Benton county, while the summers of these years were spent in toil with his father. At the tender age of twelve years he began the duties of life for himself, his first venture being work on a cow ranch in Lake county, Oregon. He was there during the Modoc war and knew what it was to experience the trying times of those early days. After that he returned to his father's farm and in 1881 came to the vicinity of Rosalia, Washington. He was in the first excitement in the Coeur d' Alenes, later returned to the Palouse country and next searched for gold in the Elk City district, Idaho. After this we find him in the Slocan district, British Columbia. About this time Mr. Scott went into partnership with E. T. Barnett and took a raft of eight thousand feet of lumber down through Box Canyon and over the big falls of the Pend d' Oreille river. The raft was smashed to pieces on this journey and they gathered the material by row boats later

on. They hauled this lumber up a mountain for half a mile, two boards at a time and built a flume for hydraulic mining. In 1894 Mr. Scott chartered the steamer Dora, and did a general freight and passenger business on the Pend d' Oreille river. In 1895 Mr. Scott was on the steamer which ran down through Box Canyon on the trial trip to ascertain if the river was navigable at this point. For three weeks they struggled to get the craft back again and came very nearly sinking it. Three different crews quit their service, but the captain, our subject, and the engineer remained with the craft until it was moored in peaceful waters above the danger. Mr. Scott then went to mining in the Yack district, and after two years of this he returned to Newport where he has since been engaged in operating a hotel and dray line. On May 31, 1889, Mr. Scott married Mrs. Jessie, widow of John Cass. Her mother, aged eighty-nine is living with her and at this advanced age is hearty and able to read readily without spectacles. Politically Mr. Scott is a Democrat and active. In 1892 he was appointed sheriff under C. A. Ledgerwood, and is now city councilman. Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F. and K. O. T. M. Mr. Scott is a man entitled to and receives the respect and condence of all who know him.

The Cottage House, the home of Mr. and Mrs. Scott, was the first house built in Newport and is one of the most beautiful and modern structures in the Pend d' Oreille valley.

---

CLARENCE E. ROSS. One of the industries which has been most prolific of revenue to the dwellers in the great state of Washington is the manufacture of lumber and lumber products. One of the well skilled and deeply interested promoters of this business in Stevens county is the gentleman whose name appears at the head of this page. He resides about five miles north from Chewelah, and has there a valuable estate improved with good buildings. In addition to this he owns near the estate, a fine sawmill and shingle mill and a residence in Chewelah.

Clarence E. Ross was born in Canton, Illinois, on November 15, 1867, the son of Stephen M. and Matilda (Blackburn) Ross, natives of Virginia and Maryland, respectively. The

father was a nephew of the noted Indian fighter, General Morgan, and traces his ancestry back to early days of Scotland. The Mrs. Ross, who designed the flag for General Washington, which now proudly floats over the grandest nation the world has ever seen, was a member of this family. The father was a miller, operating both saw and flour mills, which is the secret of the ability possessed by our subject. He died in Bogard, Missouri, in 1895 and three years later at the same place his widow followed the way of all the earth. Two children were born to this marriage: Leland, now on the old homestead at Bogard, Missouri, and Clarence E., the subject of this review. The parents were both married previous to this union and the father's child by his first wife was George T. To the mother were born two children, W. F. Davey, deceased; C. A. Davey, manager of the American cigar factory in New York city where he handles six hundred men. Our subject was educated in Carroll county, Missouri, and when twenty-three left the parental roof. We see him next in Spokane, Washington, where he did various work until 1891, the date of his advent to Stevens county. In 1892 he bought a man's right to the place that he now occupies. In 1895 in company with E. J. Arrington, he built a sawmill, and two years later purchased his partner's interest. He has conducted the mill since and in addition to his quarter sections has purchased eighty acres more of land.

On April 30, 1890, Mr. Ross married Miss Edna E., daughter of Sexter and Roxania (Huntley) Millay, natives of Maine and Illinois, respectively. They lived in Illinois for twenty years and then moved to Carroll county where they now abide. On March 27, 1903, this venerable couple celebrated their golden wedding. They are the parents of the following children: Mattie Gaines, Harlow, Cynthia Ingram, Hattie Hood, Viola McPherson, Lena Lytle. Our subject and his wife were parents of eight children: Laura, Ella, Fay, Steven, Viola, Matilda, Ruth, deceased, and Dexter. Mr. Ross ever manifests a keen interest in all local affairs and in general politics. He is satisfied with the principles of the Republican party and is a stanch member of the same. Fraternally he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F. and the M. W. A., being one of the moving spirits in the erection of the M. W. A. hall in Chewelah.

Mr. Ross is just completing a beautiful residence on his farm. It is a twelve-room structure of modern architectural design and provided with all conveniences known to the science of building now. Each room will be well supplied with water, while the entire house will be lighted with a special electric plant. Without doubt it is the finest rural abode in the Chewelah valley.

◆◆◆

SAM MOON. Among the agriculturists of western Stevens county, those who have industriously and assiduously labored for the good of the country and the opening up of homes, it is right that we should mention the gentleman whose name initiates this paragraph. He dwells six miles from Scotia upon land secured through the homestead right and devotes his attention to raising hay and stock. The premises are well improved, with residence, substantial outbuildings and so forth, and the thrift of the owner is manifest.

Sam Moon was born in Dubuque, Iowa, on October 10, 1856, the son of George H. and Mary Jane (Winslow) Moon, natives of Ohio and descendants from titled ancestors of Scotch blood. In early days they settled in Eau Claire county, Wisconsin, whence they journeyed in 1889 to Deer Valley, Washington, where they now reside. They are the parents of seven children named as follows: George, deceased; Samuel, Emma, Henry, Frank, Wallace and Horace. During the summer months of his youthful days, our subject engaged in assisting his father, while the winter months of those years were spent in gaining his educational training from the schools of Eau Claire county and other places where the family lived. He remained with his parents until nineteen, then inaugurated independent action, his first venture being well digging. So successful was he in this industry that he continued it for several years. Then eight years were spent in handling rock for building purposes. After this he was occupied as section foreman on the railroad and in 1890 he came to Washington and located on a piece of land which he afterward found to be railroad land. He abandoned it and located on his present place in 1892. Since then Mr. Moon has continued here and is one of the good substantial citizens.

In 1878 Mr. Moon married Miss Sarah, daughter of John and Mary (Sentry) Bugbee, natives of America and Switzerland, respectively, and now deceased. They were early settlers of Wisconsin and remained in that state until their demise, having been the parents of six children, Sarah, John, George, Anna, Jacob and Allen. To Mr. and Mrs. Moon have been born seven children, named as follows: Martha Iverson, John, Roy, Lowel, Mary, Flavia and Leonard. Mr. Moon is a Republican, and an active one. He has been school director ever since the district has been organized and is always interested in the welfare and progress of the community and the development of educational facilities.

◆◆◆

IRA B. ELLIS is one of the real pioneers of the eastern portion of Stevens county, having settled on his present place in 1891. He resides about six miles west from Scotia and devotes himself to general farming and raising stock. He has a quarter section of land, which he hewed out of the native wilds and improved by dint of hard labor and industry. Some thirty or more acres are devoted to general crops, while he also raises hay and stock.

Ira B. Ellis was born in Benton county, Oregon, on September 2, 1865, the son of Thomas E. and Calista (Howell) Ellis, natives of Tennessee and Ohio, respectively. The father crossed the plains to the Willamette valley in 1852, and the mother came a decade later. For six years the home was in Benton county, and then they removed to Linn county, whence they returned to the early place of abode, and in 1887 the journey to Spokane was taken. Four years later they removed to Stevens county and are now substantial citizens of this section. The father is a minister of the gospel and for a good many years was pastor of the local church. Five children were born to them, Ira, the subject of this article, Frank A., Sarah E., Effie B. and Gertie S.

Ira B. was educated in the common schools of Benton county and remained with his parents until he was twenty-five years of age. Then he took up farming for himself, having come previously to Washington with his parents. Later we find Mr. Ellis renting a farm on Moran prairie and in 1891 he came to his present place. He had to hew his way through

the forests and blaze a trail out, as there were no roads through this section. In addition to improving his place he has devoted himself to various other occupations, as lumbering, etc.

In 1893 occurred the marriage of Mr. Ellis and Miss Sarah Felland, whose parents were natives of Norway, but now dwell in Stevens county. Four children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Ellis, Thomas, Frank, Estella and Benson. Mr. Ellis is a staunch Republican and has been road supervisor and school director since the organization of the districts. He is a man of good standing and has the esteem of all who know him.

OTTO BRINSER is one of the leading agriculturists and industrious men of the Diamond Lake country. He lives four miles west of Scotia and devotes himself mostly to farming and stock raising. Mr. Brinser is a first-class machinist and excellent engineer and has been occupied in this capacity variously since coming to this country.

Otto Brinser was born in Lancaster county, Pennsylvania, February 24, 1872, the son of Ephram and Annie (Bierbrower) Brinser, natives of Pennsylvania. They are descended from prominent and well to do people and are still living in Lancaster county, being prosperous farmers. They are the parents of the following children, Otto, Fanny, Kate, Ralph, Erwin, Clenton, Vincent and David. The primary education of our subject was obtained in the common schools of Lancaster county and then he was favored with a fine training in the state normal. At the age of eighteen he stepped from the school room into the machine shops and became a master mechanic. For a number of years he followed this business and in 1891 came west to Colville. Shortly after that he located at Buckeye, in Stevens county, and took up engineering. In 1892 he settled on his present place, consisting of two hundred acres, half of which is excellent meadow, the balance being timber. He does general farming and raises hay and stock.

The marriage of Mr. Brinser to Miss Effie, daughter of Etheldred and Calista Ellis, occurred in 1898. Mr. and Mrs. Ellis are natives of Missouri and crossed the plains to Oregon in an early day. In 1897 they came to Spokane and now dwell in Stevens county, south of

Scotia. Mr. Ellis has been a minister of the gospel for many years. They are the parents of five children, Sadie, Irie, Frank, Effie and Gertie.

Mr. Brinser is a good Republican, a man of stability and enjoys the confidence and esteem of his fellows. Mrs. Brinser is a member of the Methodist church.

GEORGE D. COULTHARD, who resides about five miles west of Scotia on Diamond Lake, was one of the first settlers of this portion of Stevens county. As early as 1888 he penetrated the wilds of the Diamond Lake country, selected a favorable location, and settled upon unsurveyed land. He at once began to make improvements and two years later brought the first lumber into that country, which on account of there being no roads was a very difficult undertaking. Mr. Coulthard was engaged in general farming and stock raising, continuing with the latter until the present time, and is one of the prosperous and substantial citizens. He owns several hundred acres of good land, two hundred of which are excellent meadow. In addition to this he has other valuable property, and also raises stock.

George Coulthard was born in Shakopee, Minnesota, January 1, 1867, the son of Christopher and Minerva (Reines) Coulthard, natives of Prince Edward Island and New York, respectively, and of Scotch descent. They came to Minnesota in very early days and in 1870 went to California, where the father now lives, the mother died in 1874. They were the parents of four children, Bruce W., deceased, Clara M., Christopher Pevill, and George D., the subject of this article. George D. was educated in the common schools of Lake county and Middleton, California. At the age of sixteen he laid aside his school books and began the more responsible labors of real life. In 1886 we find him in Spokane, whence two years later he came to his present place as stated above.

On June 1, 1891, Mr. Coulthard married Mrs. Alice Lewis, widow of John W. Lewis, and daughter of Philip and Sarah Kirby. She died in 1897, leaving four children, Grace, Albert, Donald and Alice. In 1901, Mr. Coulthard married Miss Jessie Lewis, and one child has been born to this union, Dorothy.

Mr. Coulthard is a good active Republican and takes the interest that becomes the intelligent citizen in political affairs. He was the first elected justice of the peace in his precinct and has held that office for eight years. He is a member of the I. O. O. F.

RALPH BETHURUM is one of the younger men of the Pend d'Oreille valley and is an industrious and capable citizen, whose labors have wrought out good results. He dwells about nine miles east from Westbranch on a quarter section that he took as government land. The same supports about one million feet of excellent saw timber and is a valuable piece of land. Mr. Bethurum took this homestead in 1901 and has devoted himself to clearing portions of it. He has erected a beautiful residence and has various other improvements in evidence.

Ralph Bethurum was born in Dade county, Missouri, on January 30, 1878, the son of Isaac and Margret (Lawson) Bethurum, who are mentioned elsewhere in this volume. He was educated in the various places where the family lived, as in Dade county, Missouri, Spokane, and other places. He continued his studies until he had attained the age of sixteen and then was forced, on account of the failure of his eyesight, to abandon further training in the schools. From that time until he had attained his majority, he continued with his parents and then, as stated above, he took his present place.

Mr. Bethurum is a true blue Republican and is always interested in the questions of the day. He is one of the stable young men of the community and has the respect and esteem of all.

WILLIAM K. RUSSELL. Although Mr. Russell has not been in the Pend d'Oreille valley as long as some, still he has manifested during his residence here the true pioneer spirit and is properly classed as one of the substantial men of the community. He resides about one mile west from Dalkena, where he devotes himself to farming and stock raising, having one hundred and sixty acres of land. This land was secured by the homestead right in 1900 and since that time he has been making excellent

improvements, and the fact that he has cleared thirty acres in three years manifests his industry and thrift.

William K. Russell was born in Ontario, Canada, on July 29, 1867, the son of Andrew and Clara Russell, natives of Canada. They were the parents of three children, William K., Fred and Nellie. They died when our subject was but six years old. The father was a professor in the academy in Napanee, Ontario, and our subject received his education in the world famed schools of that province. As stated, when he was six years of age he was left an orphan and was thus early thrown out to meet the hardships and responsibilities in the world. After completing his education, at the age of seventeen, he began clerking in a general store, later devoting himself to canvassing, and in 1890 took up lumbering, which he followed until 1900, when he came to the Colville valley. Mr. Russell has been appointed deputy county assessor and in 1902 was elected road supervisor, and in both these capacities has manifested ability and integrity. In political matters, Mr. Russell pulls with the Republicans and manifests a deep interest in the welfare, both of his party and the community. He is a young man of sound principles and has won the confidence and respect of all who know him.

ISAAC BETHURUM dwells in Stevens county, about nine miles east from Westbranch. He owns a good farm, which is improved with good buildings, fences, and so forth. Thirty acres of the place are under cultivation and in addition to handling this, Mr. Bethurum devotes attention to raising stock. He is a man of energy and has done much for the welfare of the community as well as manifesting good industry and wisdom in his own enterprises. He has served as justice of the peace and the people of the district have chosen him as road supervisor, in both of which positions he has shown good ability.

Isaac Bethurum was born in Lincoln county, Kentucky, on July 26, 1838, the son of William and Alidia (Herren) Bethurum, natives of Kentucky. The father died in 1849 and left a widow and five children, William, Mary J., Rebecca, James and Isaac, the subject of this article. Mrs. Bethurum married again and

came out to Kansas. Two children were born to that union, L. F. and John. Isaac received his education as best he could get it, the facilities for that training being meager. He remained with his parents until twenty-one and then rented land and began life for himself. On April 24, 1861, he enlisted in the Tenth Illinois, Company H, and immediately went to the front. He participated in the battle at Fort Donelson, as well as in others, and also did much scout duty and work as a spy, which was very dangerous. He served all through the war, and on October 19, 1865, was mustered out at Leavenworth to again take up the duties of the civilian. He farmed for a time, then freighted and finally went to Missouri and worked, learning the mason trade. In 1889 he located in Spokane and began work at his trade. The next year he took a homestead, where he now dwells, and since that time has given his time and attention to the improvement of his farm.

In February, 1866, Mr. Bethurum married Miss Catherine Lawson, a native of Tennessee, and one child was born to them, John W., now in Spokane county. Mrs. Bethurum died in 1875. The next year Mr. Bethurum married Miss Margret E. Lawson, a sister of his former wife, and to this union there have been born three children, Ralph, Josephine and Harry.

Mr. Bethurum is a strong and ardent Republican and has always manifested a keen interest in the welfare of the party and the interests of the community. He is a member of the G. A. R. and his wife, with himself, belongs to the Methodist church.

---

GEORGE O. BRACKETT is certainly to be classed as one of the pioneers of the Pend d'Oreille valley. He dwells at present one mile west of Dalkena and has there a farm of eighty acres well improved with buildings, fences and so forth. In addition to this he owns another farm in the valley. Mr. Brackett came here in 1887 and brought with him about seventy head of horses. He at once began to open up a farm and he has steadily given his attention to farming and raising stock. In this latter capacity he has had excellent success and has done much for the advancement of the community's interests in that he has shipped thoroughbred cattle

and horses to the valley and has always manifested great skill in raising the same. He is rightly considered one of the successful men and leading citizens.

George O. Brackett was born in Augusta, Maine, December 26, 1837, the son of James S. and Eunice (Densmore) Brackett, natives of Maine and descendants of Scotch and English ancestors. The great-great-grandfather of our subject was the first settler in what is now Portland, Maine. The family was among the very first settlers on the Atlantic coast and it is with a pardonable pride, Mr. Brackett remarks, that there never has been a member of the family as far back as known who was ever incarcerated in any penal institution. The great-great-grandfather of our subject was killed in his orchard by the Indians. George was educated in Madison Bridge, Maine, and there resided until seventeen with his grandparents. Then he went to live with his parents, remaining there three years, after which he crossed the plains to Pike's Peak in 1859 and went thence to California. He was engaged in packing to the mines for four years and in 1863 he enlisted in the First California Volunteers and served two years and three days. In 1866 he returned to Maine, remaining there ten years. In 1876 he came to Oregon and gave his attention to raising horses and as stated above he brought his band to the Calispell valley.

On June 2, 1867, Mr. Brackett married Miss Jane E., daughter of Abbot and Catherine Doyne, natives of Maine and of English and Irish ancestry. Politically Mr. Brackett is untrammled by the tenets and ties of any party and manifests an independence of thought while he reserves for his own personal decision questions and issues of the day. He and his wife are members of the Methodist church and he belongs to the G. A. R.

---

JOHN T. ROGERS is one of the leading men of Stevens county and has manifested a wisdom, skill, and industry since settling here that have commended him to all. His fine estate of over one section is located about three miles west from Scotia and the same bears evidence of much labor and taste in improvements of a valuable nature.

John T. Rogers was born in Dallington, Sussex county, England, on October 10, 1861, the son of Henry and Rosamond (Harris) Rogers, natives of England. The father was a country gentleman and owner of a valuable estate of one thousand acres. It required the services of thirty-five men all the year round and as high as four hundred in some seasons to handle this magnificent domain. The mother's people were also large property owners. Fifteen children were born to this worthy couple. Our subject was well educated and remained on the estate until he was twenty-five, having been manager of the same during the last years of his stay. Then came the time when he sought the world for himself, and America was the chosen land to migrate to. Portions of Canada were explored and also the northwestern part of the United States, and finally Mr. Rogers decided to settle on his present place. He was obliged to use the squatter's right to secure the first quarter section. Later he purchased a section from the railroad company and since then he has devoted his entire time and attention to the improvement of the estate and to bringing it to a productive point. Mr. Rogers has also raised much stock and has now a large band. His land produces many tons of hay each year, besides other crops.

In 1897 Mr. Rogers married Miss Herminia Selan, a native of Stockholm, Sweden, where her parents reside now. She came to the United States in 1889.

Mr. Rogers is a Republican and always evinces a commendable interest in local matters and the questions of the day. He assisted to organize the first school district and has been clerk or director continuously since then. He and his wife are adherents of the Episcopal church and are highly respected people.

---

ANTHONY J. RUSHO, who dwells about one mile north of Usk, is a man of extensive experience and wide research. He has dwelt in various portions of the United States and has ever been imbued with the spirit of the true pioneer and in various places has done the good work of opening up farms and preparing the way for civilization. He is one of the substantial and leading citizens of the Calispell

valley and is respected and esteemed by all. Anthony J. Rusho was born in Montreal, on March 16, 1840, the son of Anthony and Mary (Morris) Rusho, natives of Canada. In 1845 the family came to the United States, locating in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, where they remained until 1863, then the parents journeyed to Rice Lake, Minnesota, and after eighteen years came to Rathdrum, Idaho, where the father died in 1900, aged eighty-seven. The mother died at Rice Lake, Minnesota, in 1878. They were the parents of the following named children: Anthony J., the subject of this sketch; Francis, deceased; Almira, Philima, Joseph, Mary, Flora, Charles, and Maggie. Our subject received his education in the public schools near Milwaukee and remained with his parents until his majority. His first venture after that was laboring in the lumber woods, at fifteen dollars per month, then saw milling occupied him for one year, and then he operated a stave factory in West Bend, Wisconsin. In August, 1862, Mr. Rusho responded to the call for troops and enlisted in Company G, Twenty-sixth Volunteer Infantry, and was immediately sent to the front. He had received but one drilling exercise before participating in the stern reality of the battlefield. He was mustered out at Philadelphia on account of disability and returned to his home for a time, then he came to Minnesota and remained in the latter place for thirteen years. The next move was to Nebraska, where he remained on the frontier for five years. In 1883 he came to Washington and settled in the Big Bend of the Columbia, which was then very new. In 1888 he came to Calispell valley. Three years later he went to Rathdrum, where the family home was for twelve years, for the purpose of educating his children. Mr. Rusho's daughter, Kitty, was so proficient in her studies that at the age of fifteen she began teaching school and for eight years was engaged in that occupation. She is a graduate of the Cheney normal school. In 1898 Mr. Rusho removed his family to the Calispell valley again and devoted himself to raising stock and dairying. He owns four hundred acres of excellent hay land, a large band of stock and is one of the successful men of this region. In 1870 Mr. Rusho married Miss Ellen, daughter of Moses and Ellen (Burdick) Cheesebrough, natives of New York. Mr. Cheesebrough removed from New York to Wisconsin and later



to Nebraska, then to California, where he now lives. His wife died in 1902. Mrs. Rusho has the following brothers and sisters: Myron C., Mett, Charles, Ida, Elton, Oscar and Ellen.

To Mr. and Mrs. Rusho have been born the following named children: Ada James, Ella Cusick, deceased, Kittie Bryden, Lura Duns-moore and Ray.

Mr. Rusho is an active and ardent Republican and is ever laboring for the good of his party. He cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln. Mrs. Rusho is a member of the Baptist church.

---

RICHARD G. RAMEY is properly classed as one of the pioneers of the Pend d'Oreille valley. He has a generous estate of two hundred and eighty acres, about two miles south from Usk, and is one of the prosperous farmers and stockmen of the valley. Mr. Ramey has had vast and extensive experience all over the west and a full outline of his career would form a volume in itself. We would be pleased to grant, in this connection, a complete recital of his life, but regard for space forbids anything more than a brief review. Richard G. Ramey was born in Missouri July 20, 1840, the son of Daniel and Jane H. (Gentry) Ramey, natives of Kentucky and Missouri, respectively. They were pioneers to Missouri and remained in that state until the time of their death. From 1818 to 1820 they were in Cooper's Fort, near St. Louis. They were the parents of ten children, Elizabeth, Reuben, Elzira, William, Martilis, Sarah, Mary, Anna, Richard G. and Alzira. The father was killed by Quantrell's band and the mother remained with our subject until her death. During the first seventeen years of Mr. Ramey's life he received his education in the common schools, then in 1857 started west to Salt Lake as night herder for an expedition. In 1858 he was in the first excitement at Pike's Peak and helped whipsaw the lumber for the first building in and helped lay out the now great city of Denver. After this he prospected one year, then returned to Missouri, and in 1860 crossed the plains the second time, being in the employ of Governor Bent, Indian agent. The following year he returned again to Missouri and joined the state militia. He was not able to participate in military service, and in 1862 he

again came west, this time as hunter for a train to Mexico. He worked for Kit Carson in the following winter. In the winter of 1863-64 he was variously engaged in frontier occupations. In 1864 he saw the Plumer gang hung. He came on horseback from Colorado to Wild Horse, in British Columbia, and in 1866-7 mined on the Salmon river in Idaho. In 1869 he was among the first to mine on Libby creek, then he was at various points on Puget Sound. In 1870 he went via Cape Horn to New York, then returned to Missouri and bought a farm, which he cultivated for a number of years. It was in 1886 he came to Spokane and soon settled on his present place in the Calispell valley. His farm is well improved and he handles considerable stock.

The marriage of Mr. Ramey and Miss Agnes Penney occurred in 1871. Mr. James Penney was a native of Kentucky and his wife, Mary Ann (Beazley) Penney, a Virginian. They lived in the former state until their death, having been the parents of the following children: Almeda, Ann, Sally, Mary, Thomas, William and Agnes. To Mr. and Mrs. Ramey three children have been born, as follows: Richard T., Ida. J. Jared and Albert. Mr. Ramey had great experiences in hunting buffalo on the plains and participated in many wild exploits and thrilling adventures. Politically he is a good strong Republican, while in fraternal affairs he belongs to the Knights of Honor. Mr. and Mrs. Ramey are members of the United Brethren church and have the respect and esteem of the entire community.

---

GEORGE W. ZIGLER came to the Calispell valley in 1891. Possessed of the real pioneer spirit he at once located on government land and took hold with his hands to make a valuable and beautiful estate. He has now two hundred and forty acres lying four miles southeast from Calispell postoffice, and by industry and careful attention to business he has improved it in excellent manner, good buildings, fences and so forth being in evidence. Mr. Zigler devotes himself to general farming and stock raising and is one of the substantial citizens of this county. George Zigler was born in Bartholomew county, Indiana, on December 11, 1853, the son of Jacob and Susan (Halts-

house) Zigler, natives of Pennsylvania. They settled in Indiana in early days and there they remained the balance of their lives. Seven children were born to them, Catherine, Sarah, Mariah, Henry, Ursula, George W. and William.

George W. Zigler was educated in the common schools of his native place and at the age of fourteen began to devote his whole time to the assistance of his father, continuing in the same until he had reached his majority. In 1876 he joined the regular United States army and served five years. After that a decade was spent in driving teams for the government and in 1891 he came to Spokane. Very shortly after that date we find him settled on his present place and since that time he has been known as one of the industrious and capable men of this section. Mr. Zigler has had good success in handling stock and now has a nice band.

In 1882 occurred the marriage of George W. Zigler to Miss Lydia A., daughter of John and Rebecca (Switzer) Tichbourne, natives of Canada. They came to the United States in 1881 and settled in Dakota. In 1890 they came to Spokane, where they are now dwelling. They are the parents of the following named children: Belle, Mary I., William, Lydia A., Rebecca, Rachel, Margaret, Lavina, George, Carrie and Joseph. Mr. and Mrs. Zigler have eleven children, named as follows: Edward, Florence, Laura, Maggie, Belle, Walter, Ursula, Sherman, George, Joseph and Theodore. Mr. Zigler is an adherent of the Republican party and always manifests a becoming interest in local affairs and educational matters. Fraternally he is affiliated with the A. F. and A. M. In religious persuasion he belongs to the Lutheran church, while his wife belongs to the Methodist.

ROBERT P. JARED. Without peradventure every commonwealth of the United States has contributed to the population of the Inland Empire and the subject of this article, who dwells about three miles south from Usk, is one who owns Putnam county, Tennessee, as his native place. He was born on October 6, 1842, the son of William and Martha P. (Jett) Jared, natives of White county, in the same state. The father was a preacher of the gospel

and died at the age of fifty-two. The mother died in 1901. They were the parents of the following named children: Eliza, R. P., Thomas D., Sarah, Overton, Mary, John M., Joseph G. and William.

Our subject received a good educational training in the public and private schools of his native place and when nineteen enlisted in the Rebellion and served three years. This service was fraught with all the hardships and trying incidents of a soldier of that period. He was captured by the enemy at Fort Donelson, and served seven months at Port Morton, after which he was exchanged and fought at Raymond, Missionary Ridge, Chickamauga, Atlanta, and in various other battles and skirmishes. Following the war, he went to Ft. Henry and in 1876 removed to Texas, whence a decade later he removed to Spokane county, Washington. The same year Mr. Jared came to the Calispell valley, settled on unsurveyed land and since that time has devoted himself to general farming and stock raising. He has been amply prospered on account of his industry and close attention to business and now owns two hundred and fifty acres of land, over half of which is good meadow. He has nearly one hundred head of cattle, while the estate is well supplied with buildings and other improvements. Mr. Jared has always taken a keen interest in local matters and was the second assessor of the real estate in range 42 east of the Willamette meridian in his township.

In April, 1866, Mr. Jared married Miss Sarah A., daughter of John and Martha (Denton) Campbell, natives of Tennessee, where they remained until their decease. Mrs. Jared has the following named brothers and sisters, Chestina, James, Delia, Martha, Isaac and Jesse. To Mr. and Mrs. Jared there have been born six children, Emmet, deceased, Martha, William, John, Thomas and Mallia.

Politically Mr. Jared is a Democrat. He took the first census of the valley, was the second assessor, the first justice of the peace, and in this capacity he is still acting, having been six years in that office. Mr. Jared helped to organize the first district in this part of the county, and it was twenty miles wide by sixty long. Mr. Jared is a man of excellent standing, is popular among the people and has always shown marked uprightness and principle.

JOHN H. COVELL. About one mile south of Usk we come to the estate of Mr. Covell. It consists of two hundred and seventy-five acres, two hundred of which are excellent meadow land. The farm is well improved with fences, outbuildings, and so forth, and has been conducted in a very successful manner. In addition to general farming and stock raising, Mr. Covell devotes considerable attention to dairying and handles a score or more of cows. Politically, he is a strong Republican and a faithful expounder of the principles of that party. On various occasions he has been chosen for different offices and the same marked wisdom and stability characterized him in discharge of the duties incumbent upon him in those capacities as have been displayed by him in his private life. He is a member of the United Brethren church but the wife and daughter belong to the Methodist church.

When the call came for patriots to defend the Stars and Stripes, Mr. Covell was one of the first to press to the front and offer his services for his native land. He enlisted in the One Hundred and Fifty-fourth New York Volunteers under Colonel Jones, in 1862. For three years he served faithfully and endured the hardships and trials of the soldier's life. He participated in the battles of Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Kenesaw Mountain, New Hope Church, Peach Tree Creek, Atlanta, and others. He marched with Sherman to the sea and in June, 1865, at Washington, he was mustered out as a veteran. At the battle of Gettysburg a portion of a shell struck Mr. Covell in the side and crushed his ribs, which caused him to languish in the hospital for six months.

John H. Covell was born in Warren county, Pennsylvania on January 25, 1832, the son of John and Serena (Rice) Covell, natives of Vermont and Massachusetts, respectively. In a very early period they settled in Cattaraugus county New York, where they remained until their death, having been parents of the following children, Augusta, Louisa, John H., Louis, Emma, Washington, Edmund, Lucy, Frank, Seth and Charles M. John H. Covell was educated in the common schools of Cattaraugus county until twenty, when he devoted his entire time to the assistance of his father, who died two years later. After that he was the main support of the widowed mother and her children until he was thirty years of age. Following

the war, Mr. Covell gave his attention to carpentering for a period and then went to farming. In 1892 he came west to the Calispell valley and bought a squatter's right to which he has added until he has the estate mentioned.

In 1866, Mr. Covell married Miss Charlotte, daughter of Frederick and Sarah (Clark) Moore, natives of New York and Massachusetts, respectively. Mrs. Covell has seven brothers and sisters. To Mr. and Mrs. Covell three children have been born, John J., Leslie L., and Berenice M.

FRANK WINCHESTER. In Speaking of the representative men of Stevens county it is with pleasure that we mention the subject of this sketch who has been one of the potent factors in the development of the eastern portion of this county. In 1895 Mr. Winchester bought a quarter section five miles north from Cusick and three years later added one hundred and sixty acres more. Since his first settlement here he has devoted himself to farming and stock raising and his valuable estate, together with improvements and stock, shows that he has had marked success.

Reverting more particularly to the personal history of our subject we note that Frank Winchester was born in Seward county, Nebraska, on March 24, 1870, the son of E. and Angenette (Clark) Winchester, natives respectively of Indiana and New York. The parents were married in Nebraska and that state was their home until 1881, whence they crossed the plains to the Grande Ronde valley Oregon. Thence they came to Spokane county and in 1887 located in Stevens county. A decade later they returned to Spokane county and are now living near Waverly. The following children were born to them, Frank the subject of this article, Alice Wall, Hamilton, Winfred, Minnie McKenzie, and Ervin P. The father served three years in the Civil war.

Our subject received his primary education in Harlan county, Nebraska, and completed his training in the schools of Union county, Oregon. When he had attained his majority he worked for wages two years then rented land and lost heavily during the panic of 1893-4. Again he worked for wages for a time, then came to Stevens county and purchased the land

mentioned above. Mr. Winchester has improved his land in nice shape and raises considerable hay.

The principles of the Democratic party appeal to Mr. Winchester and he has traveled in that harness for some time. For five successive terms he has been road supervisor of his district and three times has been constable. He is of good standing in the community and has always manifested uprightness and sound principles.

---

ERNEST H. SCHUTZE. It is interesting to trace the influence of the excellent resources and fine government of freedom of this country on the dwellers of the European nationalities. Many of the most enterprising have forsaken the native land and have through hardships pressed their way to the frontiers of our own land and have there been the stalwart ones whose labors have aided in the rapid development of this region. Among those who come to our shores, there are none more worthy and substantial than those native to the Fatherland. The subject of this article is one of that vast number and certainly a review of his career will manifest his skill and industry since coming here and it is with pleasure we trace an epitome in this connection.

Ernest H. Schutze was born in Germany, on May 11, 1855, the son of Carl E. and Amelia F. (Haval) Schutze, natives of the same land. The father died there in 1875 and the mother in 1886. The brothers and sisters of Ernest H. are Oswald H., Theodore H., Annie M., Amelia, and Mary. The earlier education of our subject was obtained in the primary schools but later the excellent educational institutions of Berlin contributed a first class training to him. Then he learned the machinist's trade, after which he was in the army for several years. 1883 marks the date of his arrival in America. Buffalo, New York, was the scene of his labors for a year, then he journeyed to St. Louis, later to Chicago, and afterward we see him managing an estate for John B. Hersey. After four years in this capacity he went to Kansas and there operated an estate of eight hundred acres for several years. Finally Mr. Schutze came to the Big Bend country, the year being 1889, and later settled in Stevens county, six miles north from

Usk, where we find him at the present time. He located land, mostly timber, then bought more until now he owns nearly a section of timber and meadow land. Mr. Schutze has also good mining property and with his son owns a fine copper claim in the Lardeau country.

In 1879, Mr. Schutze married Miss Eaton, whose father lives in Germany, the mother having died some time since.

Mr. and Mrs. Schutze are members of the Lutheran church and he is an active Democrat, being interested in the welfare and progress of the country.

In 1903 Mr. Schutze determined to investigate the Alberta country, with the intention of locating there if satisfied. After due exploration in this Canadian country, he returned to Cusick, where he is now in business. He is satisfied that the Calispell valley is one of the best and far superior to the Alberta regions.

---

JAMES NEWTON ROGERS. It is with pleasure that we are privileged to give a review of the career of the substantial agriculturist and stockman whose name appears at the head of this article, since he has wrought within the precincts of Stevens county with skill and wisdom for a goodly time. He has a standing of the very best among the people and his wise management of the resources of the region have contributed to him a gratifying income and prosperity.

James N. Rogers was born in Dallington, Sussex county, England, on May 3, 1864, the son of Henry and Rosamond (Harris) Rogers, natives of England. The father was a country gentleman and the owner of a large estate of one thousand acres. They were the parents of fifteen children.

James N. was educated in a private school at Hawkhurst, Kent and in an institution near London. At the age of sixteen he quit school and devoted his efforts to assisting his father on the estate. He was engaged in the management of the domain and then managed a farm for his uncle. Later this relative died and Mr. Rogers was appointed to the management of the large estates and also to settle them all up. These responsible duties being properly completed, he came to Canada and explorations of this country and the United States occupied him

for a time. Mr. Rogers finally decided that his present place, seven miles west from Camden, in Stevens county, was the place he desired above all others he had discovered and accordingly he located at Diamond Lake. Mr. Rogers has a magnificent estate and has improved it in a becoming manner. It is largely hay land and in addition to handling this, he has a large band of stock. A beautiful residence, three large barns, fences, and various other improvements are in evidence and make the domain altogether a beautiful and valuable place.

On October 21, 1891, Mr. Rogers married Miss Mary C., daughter of Rev. Thomas and Emily C. (Saint) May, natives of England, where also they remained until their decease. They were the parents of nine children. Mr. May was a minister of the gospel for fifty years. Mrs. Rogers came to Port Townsend in 1891, where she was married.

Mr. Rogers is an active and influential Republican and in 1892 was appointed sheriff of Stevens county by the county commissioners. He and his wife are communicants in the Episcopal church and they receive the unstinted esteem and good will of the entire community.

RICHARD T. RAMEY. Five miles north from Usk we come to the home place of Mr. Ramey. The land was secured from the government by homestead right, settlement being made in 1898, and since that time the industry, thrift, and skill of our subject have been manifested in the present goodly showing. He has, in addition to the farm mentioned, some land and his large barn with other improvements show one of the valuable places in the valley.

Richard T. Ramey was born in Sedalia, Missouri, on June 11, 1877, the son of R. G. and Agness (Penney) Ramey, natives of Missouri and Kentucky, respectively. They lived in Pettis county, Missouri, until 1886, when they all came to Spokane, whence one year later a move was made to Stevens county. The ancestors are all well to do people and are prominent in their various stations in life. Our subject has the following named brothers and sisters, Ida J. Jared, Albert, and Blair, deceased. Richard T. received his educational training in his native place and in Spokane and Stevens

county, continuing in the pursuit of knowledge in the schools until he was fourteen. Then he devoted three years to the assistance of his father and at the early age of seventeen, he commenced to assume the responsibilities of life for himself. He labored on the farms in various portions of the country, wrought in the mills and also harvested in the Palouse until 1898, when he came to his present place and located his farm. He has devoted himself to the improvement and upbuilding of his place since and the assiduity and skill manifested are very commendable. His farm produces one hundred and fifty tons of hay annually and he handles seventy head of stock. Mr. Ramey is one of the responsible and leading young men of the valley and has manifested good ability in accumulating his present holding. He is a member of the K. O. T. M. and is allied with the Republicans in political matters.

JAY GRAHAM, who resides three miles south from Calispell, has shown himself to be one of the leading and substantial farmers and stockmen of Stevens county. In 1893 he first settled here and at that time took a homestead, to which he has added eighty acres of railroad land by purchase. The land is well improved, being fenced, cross fenced, and supplied with good buildings. Nearly a hundred tons of hay are the annual return of the land, besides other crops. Mr. Graham also devotes considerable attention to dairying.

Jay Graham was born in Montcalm county, Michigan, on June 1, 1864, the son of John and Perlina (Wheaton) Graham, natives of Pennsylvania and of Scotch and Irish descent, respectively. They settled in Ohio in early days and there the father operated a boot and shoe factory. In 1850 they went to Michigan, and there the mother died in 1879, and the father in 1867. Four children were the fruit of that marriage, Eliza, William M., Ellen, and Jay. Jay was educated in the district schools of his native place and at the tender age of twelve went to do for himself. His first venture was driving team in the lumber woods, and the fact that he continued there for nine years indicates the tenacity and purpose of the man. Following his service in the lumber regions, Mr. Graham went to Aberdeen, North Dakota, and

learned the carpenter trade which he followed successfully for nine years. Next he went to farming and raising stock. In 1888 he was one of the progressive ones who made the journey to Washington and for several years he wrought at his trade in various places. In 1891 we see him on the sound and in 1893, he settled as stated above.

In 1898 Mr. Graham married Miss Nancy, daughter of Mike and Lizzie Lawyer. In an early day they removed to Wisconsin and in 1887 came to Spokane, whence the following year they came to Stevens county. In 1901, they went to Lincoln county and two years later they journeyed on to Douglas county where they now dwell. They were the parents of seven children, James B., Nancy, Frank, Perry, Henry, Fred and Rosa E. To Mr. and Mrs. Graham there have been born three children, Leo, Lulu and Flosey M.

Mr. Graham is an active and representative Republican and is ever on the alert to push forward the chariot of progress.

JOHN BAKER. The subject of this sketch has not been in Stevens county as long as some of the pioneers, nevertheless he has made a commendable showing and is one of the respected and old citizens of this section. Mr. Baker resides about a mile and one half south of Calispell upon a quarter section that he bought from the railroad in 1898. He has made good improvements upon the place and devotes himself to farming and raising stock.

John Baker was born in Baker county, Pennsylvania, on March 24, 1840, the son of William and Elizabeth (Jamison) Baker, natives of Beaver county, where they remained until their death. They were the parents of twelve children: John, the subject of this article; Henry, William, Samuel, Marquis, Perry, Andrew, Elizabeth, Amanda, Sarah A., Rachel and Catherine. The ancestors were prominent and wealthy people.

Our subject was educated in the common schools of his native place and when twenty-three began to assume the responsibilities of life for himself. He was engaged in various occupations for fifteen years then moved to Wisconsin and took government land where he remained until 1898. He then sold out and

came to Stevens county, purchasing his present farm as stated above. Mr. Baker has manifested wisdom and skill in the improvement of his home place and is always allied on the side of progress and development.

In 1872, Mr. Baker married Miss Hannah J., daughter of Meers and Eliza (Kaler) Powell, natives of Pennsylvania, where they remained until their death. Mrs. Baker has the following brothers and sisters: Meers, David, William, James, Mary and Katilda. To Mr. and Mrs. Baker have been born eight children, Fred, William, Catherine, Tiny, John, George, Charley and Martin.

In political matters Mr. Baker is a Democrat and is always active in local affairs.

CHARLES BAKER. Among the younger men who are laboring for the upbuilding of Stevens county, we are constrained to mention the subject of this article. Mr. Baker is dwelling with his father, mentioned elsewhere in this volume, and is associated with him in farming and stock raising. He was born in Buffalo, Wisconsin, June 15, 1883, the son of John and Hannah J. (Powell) Baker. His early education was received in the schools of his native county and when his father removed west he came with him. Since then he has manifested the real pioneer spirit and had devoted himself especially to the good labors mentioned above. He is a young man of good standing, and is a skillful nimrod.

LUTHER A. LEONARD. Perhaps no other occupation is so instrumental in uplifting the people, in bringing forward the higher state of civilization and aiding progress as that of the educator. True it is that education, wealth and civilization go hand in hand. Not least among this worthy class of people are those who by patience, perseverance and painstaking labor, fill the very important position of district school teacher. As a successful member of this band of self sacrificing men and women we mention Luther A. Leonard, who has for many years taught successfully in various sections of the United States. In fact, Mr. Leonard made his own way through the higher institutions of

education by teaching during portions of the year.

Luther A. Leonard lives two miles south from Calispell and was born in Decatur, Illinois, on December 16, 1878, the son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Foster) Leonard, natives of Virginia and Kentucky, respectively. They came to Illinois in an early day and are now living on the old homestead. Our subject has six brothers and sisters, G. W., James G., S. T., John, Cotner A., and Harvey K. Mr. Leonard laid the foundation of his education in Macon county. Later he entered the Normal at Dixon then studied in the Bushnell normal, after which he graduated from the Marion business college, being master of shorthand and type writing. During the long course of study he had been teaching during portions of each year. In due time we find Mr. Leonard in Ritzville following his favorite occupation, then he came to Stevens county, teaching here for a time, then he returned to Illinois on a visit but was soon back in the west teaching school again. In 1899 he bought his present farm which is especially valuable on account of having seventy acres of choice meadow land.

Mr. Leonard married Miss Sarah V., daughter of Michael and Eleanor (Parke) Simpson, in 1902. Her parents were natives of Canada where they remained until their death. Mrs. Leonard has the following brothers and sisters: Alonzo, Joseph, Malinda, Melissa, Charles, Anderson, Marion, Kargret, Eva and Benjamin.

Mr. Leonard is a Democrat. He and his wife are members of the Christian church and are highly respected citizens.

FLAVIUS E. PEASE, residing one-half mile north of Calispell, Stevens county, is successfully engaged in general farming and stock raising. He was born in Dunn county, Wisconsin, August 17, 1869, the son of Flavius E. and Mary A. (Drake) Pease, natives of Ohio. Shortly after their marriage they settled in Iowa, and, following a residence of three years, they returned to Ohio, and thence to Wisconsin, where, in 1901, they decided to come farther west, and, accordingly, came to Stevens county. Here they reside, the parents of nine children, namely, Ora, Albert, Frank, Ruth,

Delia, Margaret, Elvira, Walter and Flavius.

The elementary education of our subject was secured in the town of Lucas, Wisconsin, and at the age of sixteen he learned the trade of a printer, and later went to Desmet, South Dakota, where he was employed on a stock farm. Following one year passed in this occupation he went to Spokane, Washington, in 1886, where he was employed on a stock farm for a Mr. Breckel of Peone prairie. In this business he continued until 1890, when he removed to Stevens county, and engaged in farming and stock-breeding, which he has followed since. In 1894 he removed to his present location. He at present owns four hundred and eighty acres, mainly timber land.

In 1897 Mr. Pease was married to Bertha L. Keller, daughter of Henry and Margaret (Happer) Keler, the mother a native of Illinois, the father of New York. Mrs. Pease has one brother and one sister, Roy H. and Nina May. Our subject and his wife have one child, Robert Henry. Mrs. Pease is a member of the United Brethren church. She has been a teacher in Stevens and Spokane counties for several years.

Politically our subject is a Republican, and staunch and true to the interests of his party.

EMESLEY D. WILSON, an enterprising and successful stock farmer of Stevens county, lives five miles west of Usk. He was born in Wise county, Texas, the son of James A. and Susan (Brockshire) Wilson, the father a native of Tennessee, the mother of Missouri. They were married in the latter state, but removed to Texas and lived there six years. In 1862 the father enlisted in a Texas regiment, was captured and died in a military prison in 1866. The mother was married to Henry Ploster, and moved with him to Kansas, where they remained six years, and where she now lives. She is the mother of six children, four by her first husband, Thomas R., John L., Lockey D. and Emesley, and two by her second husband, William H. and Sarah.

In Cherokee county, Kansas, our subject received his early education, but at sixteen years of age he began working on farms, and this employment he continued until twenty-five years of age. Following one year's work on

railroads, Mr. Wilson married and came to Spokane, where he remained four years, thence going to Stevens county in 1892. Here he located one hundred and sixty acres of land, and the following spring joined a surveying party, and the December following sold out his holdings and went to Spokane where he engaged in the poultry business three years. He then engaged in farming four years, and returned to the Calispell valley, where he has since lived. He has eighty acres of excellent land, all fenced with substantial buildings, and he breeds stock and does considerable diversified farming.

In 1887 our subject was married to Fannie L. Penney, daughter of C. T. and Georgia Penney, natives of Kentucky. The parents removed to Missouri in 1880, but seven years later returned to Washington where they now live. They were the parents of ten children. The living are Mollie, Fannie L., James H., William T., Ellen, Nettie, Ruby, and John O.

Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Wilson, Charles E., Willard L., and Wallace A., all residing with their parents. The political principles of Mr. Wilson are in line with those of the Democratic party. He is a member of the M. W. A., Tent No. 10012, and the K. O. T. M., No. 71. Both Mr. and Mrs. Wilson are members of the Baptist church.

---

GEORGE REDNOURS, well known and highly respected in Stevens county, residing three quarters of a mile north of Calispell, is the owner of a valuable farm, and is, also, a mail contractor with a route between Calispell and Milan, Spokane county. He was born in Benton county, Oregon, January 12, 1859, the son of Emerson and Sarah (Howell) Rednours. The father was a native of Tennessee, the mother of Iowa. When quite young people, in 1852, they crossed the plains, settling in the far-famed Willamette valley, Oregon. The mother was only eleven years of age, and her parents secured land in the valley. She was married to Emerson Rednours in 1856, at which period he was a volunteer in the Indian war, then raging, serving five months. Following their marriage they located land and began farming, remaining there until 1877, when they removed to East Washington, thence to Umatilla county, for seven years, and thence

to Spokane county, where the father died in 1897. At present the mother resides with our subject, in Stevens county. They were the parents of nine children, one of whom died in infancy, George, Angelina, Ella, Clyde, Mary, Edward, Emma and Cora. Several of the male members of the mother's family were ministers of the gospel.

In Linn county, Oregon, our subject attended the public schools during winters, and working industriously through the summer months. At the age of twenty-seven he left home and began farming and stock raising, which business he has since followed. He went to Spokane county in 1882, engaged in farming and gardening, and in 1900 he came to his present location in Stevens county. The first year he rented a farm, but subsequently purchased two hundred acres of railroad land, partly improved, with a substantial log house and one hundred and twenty acres devoted to hay. It is all fenced. Mr. Rednours secured a mail contract in 1902, between Calispell and Milan, Spokane county, and this he has recently renewed.

On November 12, 1889, our subject was united in marriage to Emma Smith, daughter of James and Bell (Humes) Smith, the father a native of Illinois, the mother of Indiana. They crossed the plains to Oregon in 1876. The father died in 1898, the mother still resides in Stevens county. Five children were born to them, Emma, Rose, Elmer, Charles and Albert.

Mr. and Mrs. Rednours have five children, Sada, Jesse, Roy, George and Ivie, all living with their parents. The latter are members of the Methodist Episcopal church. Politically Mr. Rednours is a Republican.

---

EUGENE MARKS, a successful and enterprising farmer and lumberman of Stevens county, lives on an eligible location two miles west of Calispell. He is a native of Waterloo, DeKalb county, Indiana, where he was born February 15, 1879. His parents were Jacob and Fitena Marks. The father died in 1880, the mother in 1893. They were the parents of four children, Frank, Minnie, Eugene and Bert. By her second husband, David Pierson, Mrs. Marks had one child, Dessie.



The public schools of Indiana, in the vicinity of our subject, provided his education, and at the age of seventeen years he left school and engaged in business for himself, worked in a hotel and followed other employments. In 1901 he conducted a milk ranch near Anaconda, Montana, for one year, subsequently disposing of the same and going to Spokane, where he remained for a short period, and then located in Stevens county. On October 19, 1902, Mr. Marks filed on a quarter section of timber land, cleared a portion of the same and erected a dwelling.

Our subject is, politically, a Democrat, and enthusiastic in the promulgation of the doctrines of that party.

JAMES MONROE, one of the pioneers of Stevens county, and successfully engaged in stock-breeding and farming, resides three miles southwest of Usk. He was born in St. Johns, New Foundland, November 11, 1838, the son of James and Mary T. (Stack) Monroe. The father was a native of Ireland, the mother of New Foundland. They settled near St. Johns, where they died.

Early educational advantages of our subject were limited, and this fact will be better appreciated when it is known that at the age of nine years he began working with an uncle at the business of codfishing on the coast of Labrador and Cape Harrison. This arduous employment he pursued until he came to the United States in 1848, at which period he engaged in mackerel fishing, which he followed until 1852. That year he went to California, via Cape Horn, being one hundred and forty-five days on the trip. Here he worked in a machine shop, and, also, made several voyages. Subsequently he engaged extensively in mining, in the vicinity of San Francisco and Sacramento, and in 1886 he came to Stevens county, Washington, where he has since lived. He brought sixty-five head of stock into this valley, where he came accompanied by E. C. Rider, and he now owns one hundred and sixty acres, mainly hay land, from which he cuts about fifty tons of hay annually. He raises about sixty-five head of stock.

Our subject was married in 1873 to Margaret E. Smith, widow of Frank Smith. Her

maiden name was Margaret E. Reagan and she is a native of Tennessee.

In early days the political affiliations of Mr. Monroe were with the Democratic party, but of late years he has been a Republican. He is a member of the Catholic church.

ELBRIDGE C. RIDER, the oldest settler in the Calispell valley, resides three miles southwest of Usk, Stevens county, where he is engaged in general farming and stock breeding. He is a New Englander, having been born in Bucksport, Maine, September 1, 1837, the son of Stephen and Rebecca (Eldridge) Rider. They were natives of Maine, where they died, leaving four children.

Our subject attended the public schools of Bucksport, and acquired a good business education, and on reaching his majority, in 1858, he went to California, via the Isthmus of Panama. He at once engaged in mining which he continued until 1885. That year he went to the Coeur d'Alene country, Idaho, followed mining one year and then located in Stevens county. The first enterprise to engage his attention was the cutting of one hundred tons of hay. He was the first white settler in this vicinity, squatting on land, and putting up wild hay. He experienced no difficulty with the Indians, as they were his friends, and he traded with them to a considerable extent. When the land upon which he had located was surveyed he purchased a farm of the railroad company, at one time owning two hundred and eighty acres. This he subsequently disposed of, and purchased one hundred and sixty acres, mainly meadow land, and on which he now resides. At the period in which he came to the country there were no roads, and he was compelled to raft his provisions down the Pend d' Oreille river and lake, as well as all kinds of farm machinery.

Mr. Rider is a Republican, and has always manifested a patriotic interest in the welfare of his party.

EUGENE B. GREGORY, engaged in farming and stock-breeding, lives nine miles west of Newport, Stevens county. He was born in Snohomish county, Washington, Jan-

uary 26, 1879. His parents were Jasper C. and Effie (Powers) Gregory, the father a native of New York, the mother of Wisconsin. In early pioneer days they settled in Iowa, and later removed to Minnesota, where the father assisted in organizing the county in which he resided. Subsequently they came to Snohomish county, Washington, where the father lived twenty-five years, engaged in farming, and where our subject was born. They were the parents of eight children, one of whom died in infancy: Charles R., in Snohomish county; Harry T.; Mary, wife of Calvin L. Haskell; Alice, married to H. T. Flaughter; Lawrence E.; James B., and Eugene B., our subject.

The latter was educated in Snohomish county, and on gaining his majority he engaged, in company with his brother, in logging. They cut eight hundred thousand feet of timber in King county, Washington, and following this enterprise he was associated with his father in general farming. He came to Stevens county in 1902, where he located a homestead, following farming and stock-breeding. On his quarter section of land he has one million five hundred thousand feet of timber, a good frame house, barn, and other out-buildings, and his property is partly fenced. He devotes considerable attention, and profitably, to the logging industry, and breeds some stock.

In 1900 our subject was married to Mary Newmaster, daughter of Henry and Sarah Newmaster, the father a native of Germany, the mother of Ohio. They were the parents of eight children.

To Mr. and Mrs. Gregory one child has been born, Howard E. The political affiliations of Mr. Gregory are with the Republican party, and he is a member of the K. O. T. M.

---

JOSEPH ROBERTS has the distinction of being one of the earliest of the early settlers of the Colville valley and to minutely relate his career would require a volume in itself. The thrilling adventures with Indians and wild animals, the long tedious journeys during the 'fifties and 'sixties, the hardships endured in prospecting and mining, together with the various experiences of these days would be very interesting reading, but space forbids more than a cursory review. At the present time, Mr.

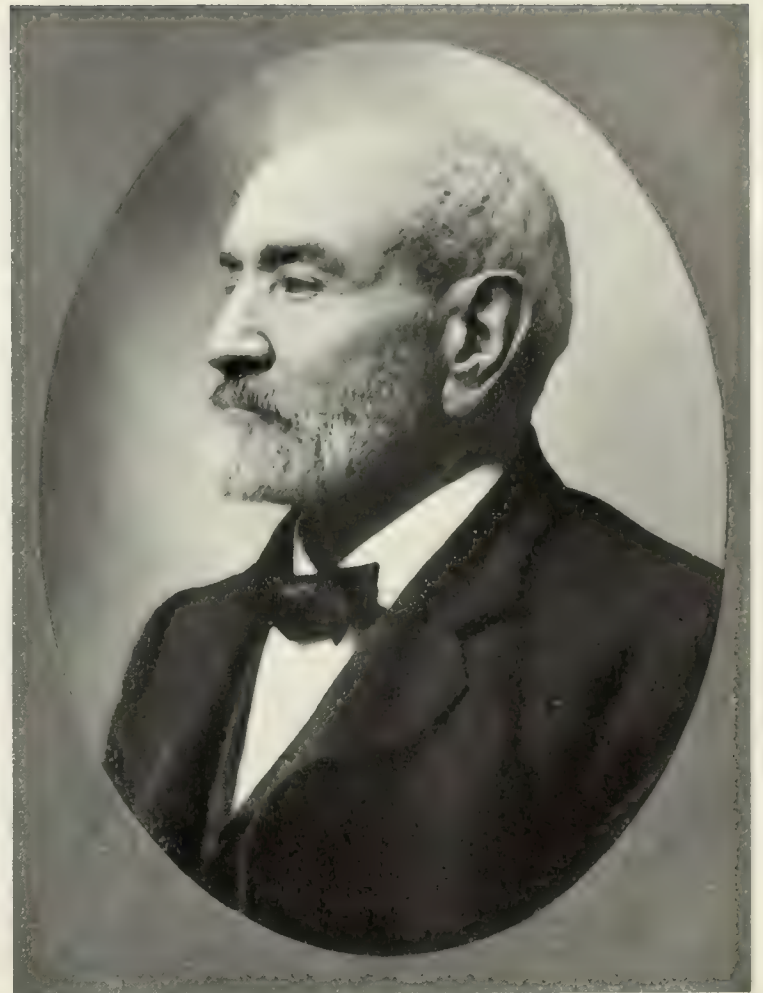
Roberts is dwelling about two miles north of Addy, on one of the finest farms in Washington. He owns two hundred acres of fertile land, which will produce annually a net revenue of three thousand dollars. This farm Mr. Roberts secured through the homestead right purchasing a squatters right thereto for five hundred dollars. This was in 1873 and since then he has continued here devoting himself to raising hay and stock. He has sold as high as one hundred head in a year. At the present time, he has but few stock and pays attention entirely to handling hay.

Joseph Roberts was born in Canada, on March 14, 1829, the son of Augusta and Louisa (Gouges) Roberts, natives of Canada, where they remained until their death. Our subject's grandfather was a native of France. Mr. Roberts is the youngest of eight children, Frank, August, Michael, Celestia, Sophie, Lizzet and Olive. Our subject was bereft of his mother when two years old and five years later he went to live with his oldest sister, his father having married again. When twelve years of age, he hired out for fifteen dollars a year. The next year he received twenty-four dollars and the third year he got thirty-six. The fourth year he was offered forty-five dollars and went to work for a magistrate where he remained until he was twenty-four. In 1849 he was in Buffalo, New York, and four years later he went to Missouri. Soon thereafter he crossed the plains, driving cattle with John Noble of the Grand Valley. This was in 1854, and the same year he went to Portland. The following spring Mr. Roberts came to Stevens county and since that time this has been his headquarters. He mined on the Pend d'Oreille river for two years and then went to The Dalles with seven hundred dollars and bought goods which he packed to this valley, selling them to good advantage. He continued in this business for some time. After this he made good money in raising hogs, and selling pickled pork at fifty cents per pound. In 1860 he bought a farm for three thousand dollars but was not successful on that place and in 1863 came to his present place. Mr. Roberts has his place improved in fine manner. He has two or three residences, several barns, and plenty of out-buildings, as vegetable cellars, tool sheds, ice-houses, and so forth.

In 1868, Mr. Roberts married Miss Mary



MRS. JOSEPH ROBERTS.



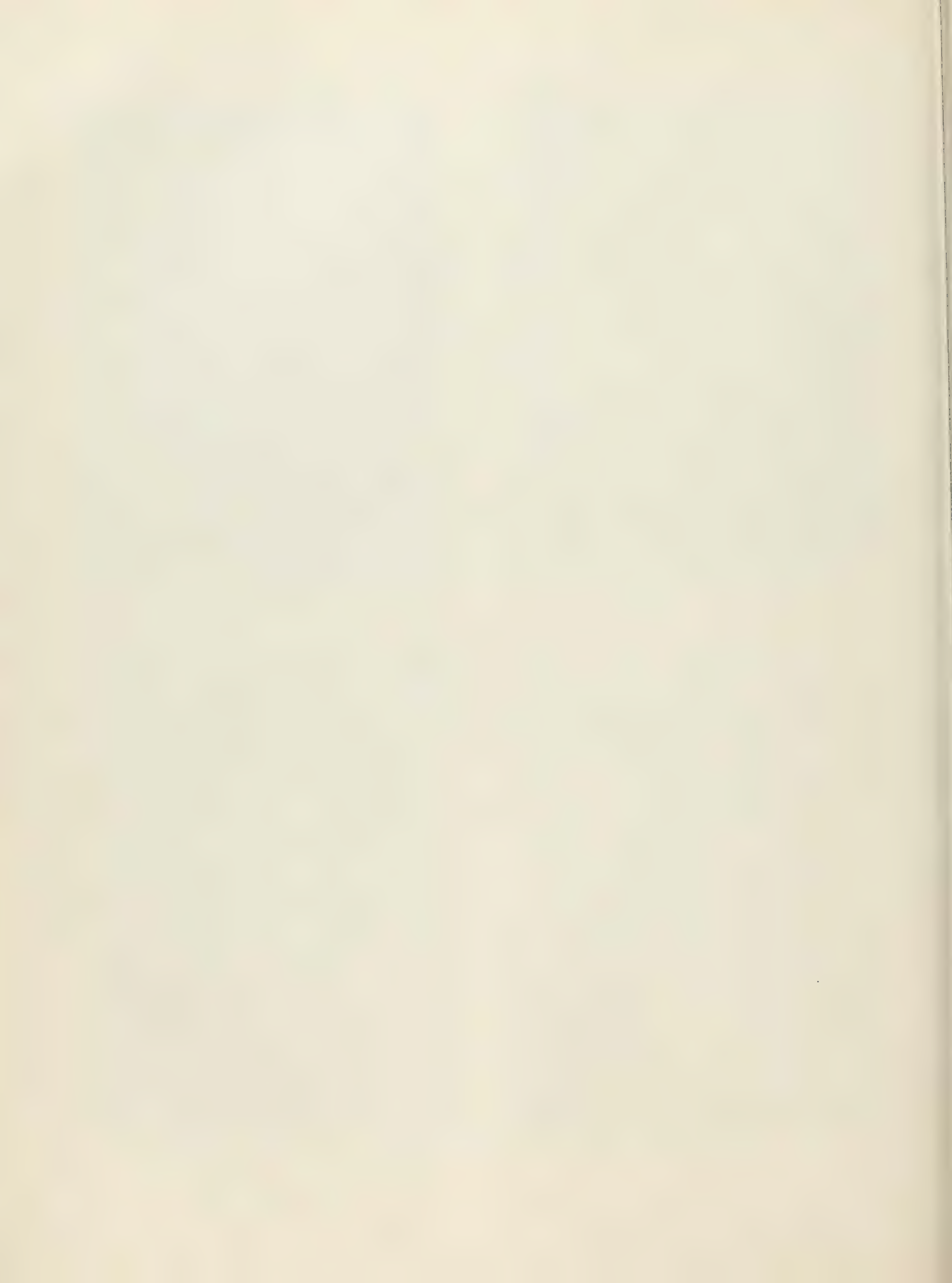
JOSEPH ROBERTS.



DONALD MAC DONALD.



ISAAC STENSGAR.



Aracasia, and five children have been the fruit of this union, three of whom are living, named as follows: Randolph, Olive Seyler, and Addie, wife of W. Baulue, in this county. Mr. Roberts and his family are adherents of the Catholic church.

---

DONALD MACDONALD was born in Post Creek, Montana in February, 1851, the son of Angus and Catherine MacDonald, natives of Loch Torridon, Scotland, and Montana, respectively. The father was born on October 15, 1816, at Craighouse, Rosshire, Scotland, and came to the northwest territory as clerk for the Hudson's Bay Company in 1838. He operated on the head waters of the Columbia, later at old Fort Colville, where his uncle, Dr. A. MacDonald, was in charge; then moved to Fort Vancouver, after which we find him in Fort Hall, Idaho. After this, he was in Montana and finally returned to Colville, being there promoted to a shareholder in the company. In 1871 he sold his interest to the company and went to Montana where he devoted himself to stock raising until his death on February 1, 1889. The mother died in 1892. They were parents of the following children: John, Christie, Duncan, Donald, Annie, Maggie, Thomas Alexander, Angus P., Archie, Joseph A., Angus C. and Mary. Donald received his education from various instructors in Stevens county in Montana whom the father hired in his home. At the age of nineteen he stepped forth to assume the duties of life for himself and his first venture was as clerk and book-keeper in the company store in Colville, at the fort, then at Fort Sheppard in trading with the miners and Indians. Later he was collector of customs under Judge Haynes after which he returned to the Colville valley and began farming and stock raising, which he has continued to the present time. Mr. MacDonald is also operating a hotel.

In 1877 Mr. MacDonald married Miss Maggie, daughter of Thomas and Julia (Plant) Steinsger. The father came to America with our subject's father, and the mother was guide for Governor Stevens in 1855. Six children have been born to our subject and his wife: John, deceased; an infant, deceased; Emma, Julia, Christie and Thomas A. Mr. MacDonald is a Republican, and very active. He and

his wife are adherents of the Roman Catholic church. In addition to his real estate, hotel and other property, Mr. MacDonald has a half interest in the Ben Franklin mines, two miles north of Marcus, which already show great value.

Our subject's great-uncle, Dr. Archibald MacDonald, and chief factor of the Hudson's Bay Company, was the first man to cross the continent, being with Governor George Simpson, of the Hudson's Bay Company. It is very interesting to note that Dr. MacDonald was one of the first, if not the first, practicing physician in the west half of North America.

---

ISAAC STENSGAR. Amid the rugged hills of Scotland was born, in the early part of the last century, one whose adventurous spirit and love of exploration led him soon to forsake his native land and turn toward the setting sun. After traveling over various portions of Canada and the United States, he entered the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company, and over fifty years ago, while discharging the duties as one of the trusted men of that company, he came into the Colville valley. He at once discerned the wealth that belongs to this region and while still in the employ of the company here for many years he determined to seek out a favorable place and make this his home. Such a place was found two miles north from where Addy now stands and Thomas Stensgar, the well known, respected and honored pioneer, made his home there. From that time until the day of his death, in 1891, Mr. Stensgar never failed to manifest a public spirit and worthy effort for the upbuilding and advancement of the county. His children, well known in the county, are mentioned in another portion of the work. Isaac, the immediate subject of this sketch, was born on the old homestead on May 11, 1865. Two miles from where he now lives, was located the little district school where he received his early training; as he grew up amid the surroundings of frontier life he manifested the disposition to carry on the good work his father had begun, and his industry and close application to business have been rewarded by the possession of one-half section of valley land. This is well improved with a large eight-room dwelling, barn, fences and so forth, and sustains a nice bunch of cattle

besides producing a large amount of hay and cereals.

Mr. Stensgar is a member of the W. W. and also is an adherent to the Catholic church. He is a strong and active Republican and ever manifests a keen interest in active politics.

Mr. Stensgar's mother, a venerable lady, is still living with him on the old homestead. Her maiden name was Julia Plant. Her father, Antione Plant, was one of the earliest pioneers of the west, especially in Montana, and married a Flathead woman.

---

HENRY SCHULENBURG, who is interested in farming and stock-breeding, and resides nine miles west of Newport, Stevens county, is a native of Germany. He was born in Hanover, June 3, 1840, the son of Henry and Mary Schulenburg, who lived and died in Hanover. The parents of our subject were connected with quite wealthy people in Germany, and the paternal grandfather was a distinguished and wealthy resident of England. Our subject had three brothers and one sister, Johan, Mary, William and George.

In Hanover our subject received an excellent church schooling, and at the age of nineteen years he began learning the trade of a stone mason, which occupation he followed with the exception of the time passed in the army, which was seven years and eight months. In 1863 he entered service in the German-Denmark war, in 1866 he was in the Prussian-Hanover war, in 1870-1 in the Franco-German war, and in 1876 came to the United States. He located in Reedsburg, Wisconsin, remained two years, going thence to Wonewoc, same state, for three years, and then to St. Paul, Minnesota, where he remained eleven years. In 1889 he came to Spokane county, Washington, and two years subsequently to Stevens county, locating on the farm where he now lives. At that period the country was a wilderness. Mr. Schulenburg could stand in his doorway and see droves of deer, and in one band he counted twenty-five. His location was in the vicinity of an old beaver dam, and the animals were so numerous that the ditches he dug would be filled up each night, flooding his land. Our subject now has one hundred acres under cultivation, devoted mainly to tame hay, of

which he raises excellent crops. The property is fenced, and he has a good dwelling house and substantial barn, twenty-four by one hundred, with a capacity of one hundred and five tons of hay. He raises stock, and has a water supply amply sufficient to irrigate his entire place within ten minutes.

Mr. Schulenburg was married in 1865 to Dora Buhr, the daughter of Henry and Dora Buhr, natives of Germany. She was born in Ellensdorf, Hanover, Germany, and the marriage ceremony was performed in Epstof, Hanover. They have four children: Dora; Emma, wife of George Ward, in Stevens county; William, a member of the Spokane Fire Department; and Clara, wife of George Lenney, of California. Mr. and Mrs. Schulenburg are members of the Lutheran church. Politically he is a Republican.

---

MILES C. KENT, general farmer and veterinary surgeon, resides seven miles out from Newport, Stevens county, on the Pend d' Oreille river. He was born at Bently creek, Pennsylvania, December 16, 1835, the son of Jonathan and Patience (Goff) Kent, natives of New York. When young they moved to Pennsylvania, where they lived many years, but subsequently returned to New York, where they died. They were the parents of fourteen children, one dying in infancy; Sophia, Samuel, Vine, Annis, James M., Miles C., Hannah, Roswell, Stephen, Ambrose, Hector, Amitta and Phoebe. The maternal grandfather of our subject was a Baptist minister in New York.

Until he was twelve years of age our subject attended the public schools of the neighborhood in which he resided, in New York. He then worked on a farm three years, purchased twenty acres of land, worked for other parties with his team, and bought and sold horses, following this line of business until he was twenty-five years of age. In 1860 Mr. Kent purchased a canal boat, on the Erie canal, and followed this business during the Civil war. Following the surrender of General Lee he sold his boats and again began farming. He also learned the horse farrier business and went to Michigan, where he remained until 1891, at which period he located in Stevens county, securing a homestead of one hundred and sixty

acres of land, where he has since resided. He has seventy acres under cultivation, mainly devoted to hay, all fenced and all of which is susceptible of irrigation. There are on the place five hundred thousand feet of timber and poles.

Our subject was married in 1860 to Esther White, daughter of John and Hannah White, the father a native of Vermont, the mother of New York. They have three children: Minnie M., wife of P. F. Bouns, of Buttersville, Mason county, Michigan; F. A., in Stevens county; and Mary E., living in Mason county, Michigan.

Mr. Kent is a Democrat, and interested in the various campaigns of his party. He is a member of the Baptist church, and the A. F. & A. M.



GEORGE H. BOBIER, engaged in general farming in Stevens county, living five miles northwest of Newport, was born in Chatham, Canada, May 28, 1840. He is the son of Gregory and Sarah (Dockerill) Bobier, natives of Ireland, his ancestors having emigrated to France and from France to Ireland in the twelfth century. The parents of our subject went to Canada in 1820, where they died. They were the parents of eleven children, Elizabeth, Joseph and Joshua, twins, Wellington, Gregory, Thomas, William, John, Edmond, George and Sarah.

The education of our subject was received in a log school house in Canada, and when seventeen years of age he went west to Missouri. He crossed the plains in 1860 with ox teams, during which trip he met with a number of surprising adventures, many of them exciting and sensational. He followed mining in Nevada twenty years with fair success. In 1867 he made a big winning with the Tuscarora, the pioneer placer mine of that period. Subsequently he lost all his property through the incompetency of a smelter man, and he then went to Guster, Idaho, where he engaged in hotel business and mining. Later he conducted a hotel in Oregon five or six years, going thence to the Blue Mountains in the business of logging. Two years after that he was taken ill, and was laid up six months, losing again all he was worth. At Wood river he burned charcoal for a smelting furnace, producing two thou-

sand bushels per day, and clearing up five thousand dollars in one year.

Mr. Bobier then drove a band of cattle from the Blue mountains of Oregon to Newport. In 1891 he left some of the cattle at this point, went back to Oregon, and was gone two years. On his return he secured a homestead, one hundred and sixty acres, where he now lives. In 1897 he purchased eighty acres of railroad land for the purpose of securing title to the Cedar Glen Mine. Fifty acres of the homestead are cleared, all of it fenced and he has one million feet of saw timber and cedar poles. He raises seventy-five head of cattle, conducts a dairy, has twenty-five milch cows, and finds a ready sale for his products.

Mr. Bobier was married in 1876 to Miss Roxie Thompson, daughter of A. J. Thompson, of North Carolina. The ceremony occurred at Elko, Nevada. Her parents crossed the plains from Illinois to Ruby Valley, Nevada, in 1865, later settling at Cheney, Washington, where they died. They were the parents of seven children. When a young man our subject was a Republican. Later he became a Democrat. He was the first road supervisor in the town of his adoption. In 1902 he was the nominee of his party for county commissioner, but was defeated owing to his party being in the minority. While he resided in Oregon he was a member of the school board. Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F. and past master.



JOHN O. JORE, a successful general farmer and stock-breeder of Stevens county, resides four and one-half miles north of Scotia. He was born in Houston county, Minnesota, October 6, 1860. His parents were Ole and Sarah Jore, natives of Norway. When they came to the United States they located first in Wisconsin, removing to Houston county, where the father died in 1866. The mother went to North Dakota, where she passed away in 1894. Eleven children were born to them, of whom five still live: Andrew, in Minnesota; John O., our subject; Theodore, in Minnesota; Julia, married and living in North Dakota; and Halver, in Minnesota.

Houston county, Minnesota, was the scene of our subject's early days and education,

where he attended the public schools. At the age of twelve years he assumed the responsibility of a man's place on a farm, and at the age of eighteen years he rented land and continued farming until about 1885. Removing to North Dakota, he remained, engaged in farming until 1890, when he came to Stevens county, located a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres, and, in 1891, erected a comfortable house in which he has since resided. He has twenty-five acres under cultivation, and raises twenty head of stock. He is surrounded by substantial farm buildings and other improvements.

In 1878 Mr. Jore was united in marriage to Betsie Felland, daughter of Ole K. and Margaret (Nestog) Felland, natives of Norway. They came to the United States in 1860, locating in Madison, Wisconsin, where they lived four years. Going to Minnesota they remained until 1883, and thence went to North Dakota, coming to Stevens county in 1890, where the father at present lives. The mother passed away in 1866. They had two children, Knute O., of Stevens county, and Betsie, married to our subject.

Eight children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Jore: Sarah, wife of Horace Moon; Lena, married to George Gay; Ole; Tilda; Johanna; Mary; Annie and Mabel.

Mr. Jore is a Republican. Since the formation of the school district in which he resides he has been a member of the school board, and is active in local affairs.

---

WILLIAM H. DAVIS, born in Rice county, Minnesota, on April 17, 1869, resides one and one-half miles west of Penrith, Stevens county. He is engaged in farming, logging and blacksmithing. His parents were Napoleon and Elizabeth (Van Osdel) Davis. The father was a native of New York, and in early days they settled in Minnesota, where they lived until 1889. They removed to Washington, where the mother died in 1895. Napoleon Davis now lives near Davenport, in Lincoln county, Washington. They were the parents of eight children, namely: Frank, in Washington; Alice deceased; Dora, wife of Ace Judd; W. H. who is our subject; Luther, residing with his father; Effie, married to Arthur Par-

ker, in Washington; Cora, deceased; and Luella, married to Winfield Holman, of Davenport, Washington.

At the age of twenty-three years our subject, having received a fair business education in the public schools of Minnesota, learned the trade of a blacksmith at Spokane, which he followed two years. He also worked on farms in various localities, and in 1900 came to Stevens county, where he has since remained. He located a homestead and has now under cultivation twenty-five acres, with eighty acres fenced, good buildings, and over one million feet of saw timber on the land.

In 1900 our subject was married to Julia Ashley, daughter of Damian and Eunice (Miller) Ashley, natives of New York and Canada, respectively. Mrs. Davis has the following named brothers and sisters: Henry, Winifred, Diamond and Eunice, all in Spokane county. Mrs. Davis comes from Puritan stock, descended from the famous Edwards family. Her ancestral record shows many names renowned in literature and art.

Mr. and Mrs. Davis have two children, Mabel and Florence. They are members of the Episcopal church. Politically Mr. Davis is a Republican.

---

JOHAN A. VON ZWEYGBERG, deceased. The subject of this memoir came to Stevens county in 1898 in search of health, where he lived four years, dying October 2, 1902. He was born in Finland, May 4, 1854, the son of Captain Gustave A. and Sophia (Thelene) von Zweyberg, natives of Finland, where they died. They were of a most distinguished and wealthy German family, who went to Finland in the Seventeenth century. Two children were born to them, Amelia, wife of Victor Geonroos, of Vieburg, Finland, and Johan A., our subject.

The latter received a liberal education in Vieburg, Finland, and at the age of twenty-two studied civil engineering, which he subsequently followed successfully. Later he studied navigation, graduating with honors, and for six years he followed the seas as captain of various craft. During one of his voyages he came to the United States and located in Philadelphia. Sending to Europe for his wife, he met her in New York, and they settled in Buf-



falo, but soon afterward came west, to Buford, Montana, where he was in the employment of the Great Northern Railroad Company, having charge of a number of pumping stations. He remained with the company five years, and owing to ill health he came to Stevens county in 1898, where he located a homestead. Our subject left a wife and one child, Gustave A.

In 1878 he was married to Hilda E. Fahler, daughter of Johan A. and Engrete (Vink) Fahler, natives of Sweden, who removed to Finland, where our subject was born. The father was a glass manufacturer, and both parents died in Finland, leaving nine children, Kathleen E., Emma Talgren, Louise Lundstrum, Johan A., deceased, Adla S. Sweyberg, Hilda E., Amelia Fogerstrom, Maria Grouberg, and Amanda Fahler.

Politically our subject was a Republican, and manifested a patriotic interest in the various campaign issues of his adopted country. He was a member of the Lutheran church and the Good Templars, and was highly esteemed in the community in which he resided.

Mrs. Sweyberg is conducting the estate, being assisted by her two nephews, John T. Sweyberg and Axel Fogerstrom.

KNUT O. FELLAND, residing four and one-half miles northeast of Scotia, Stevens county, is engaged in general farming, making a specialty of hay. He was born in Mosoken, Norway, December 19, 1856. His parents were Ole and Margaret (Nestog) Felland, natives of Norway, who came to the United States in 1860. They settled in Madison, Wisconsin, where they lived four years, thence they came to Minnesota, living there until 1883, when they removed to North Dakota. In 1890 they came to Stevens county, where the father at present lives, the mother dying in 1869. Two children were born to them, Knut O., our subject, and Betsy, wife of John Jore, of Stevens county.

Our subject was but three and one-half years of age when he came to the United States. Huston county, Minnesota, was the scene of his early boyhood days, and at the age of sixteen he began working for farmers. Five years thereafter he pre-empted a claim in Pembina county, North Dakota, but three years

subsequently he went to Mouse river, same state, and thence to the Black Hills. In 1888 he came to Spokane and the same season went to the sound, and in the fall of 1889 came to Stevens county. Here he located his present homestead. In connection with others he secured the location of the county road, and they contributed one month's work toward placing the highway in a suitable condition for travel. Then twelve other men contributed their services and erected a school house. Mr. Felland has made good progress toward clearing his farm, having now fifty acres under cultivation. He has, also, half a million feet of saw timber on his land, an excellent barn, and other substantial out-buildings. As illustrating the difficulties attendant on pioneer life in early days, it may be stated that our subject was compelled to pack his provisions with a horse from Spokane when he first came into the country.

Politically Mr. Felland is a Liberal, and manifests a lively interest in all local affairs.

ROBERT D. ANDERSON, farmer and stock breeder, resides two miles west of Penrith, Stevens county. Born in Andrew county, Missouri, June 25, 1855, he is the son of William F. and Anna (Fox) Anderson, natives of Ohio. When they were married they removed to Indiana, remaining in that state eighteen years, going thence to Missouri, where they died. They were the parents of thirteen children, of whom the following survive: Mary A., wife of C. M. Clemmens, of Portland, Oregon; Levi, in Deer Park, Washington; Thomas, in Portland; James L., in Kansas; Silas P., in Portland; Sarah C., married to Enos Mann; Emma, wife of Absalom Pollock, in Andrew county, Missouri; Robert D., our subject; William A., in Kansas; and Lydia E., wife of Charles Coburn, of Washington.

At the age of nineteen years, having received a common school education in Andrew county, our subject began farming in Missouri. In 1879 he went to the Black Hills, prospected and engaged in other employments, during which time he experienced a number of exciting adventures with hostile Indians. In 1881 he came to Portland, Oregon, going thence to Walla Walla, Washington, then back to Portland where he worked four years industriously

in the truck and dray business. Disposing of his interests in this locality, he returned to Missouri, but subsequently came to Latah, Washington, remained four years, and then came to his present home in Stevens county, in 1890. He now has four hundred acres of land, all fenced, and a portion under cultivation. His present location is one of the best in the county.

On January 14, 1886, Mr. Anderson was united in marriage to Mary J. Cross, daughter of Levi and Sarah J. (Moore) Cross, the father a native of Ohio, the mother of Indiana. Following their marriage they settled in Iowa, and later moved to Kansas. Afterward they came to Spokane county, Washington, and thence to Stevens county in 1889, where the mother died. The father still lives here. They had these children, Mary J., James B., Alice, wife of Willard F. Belknap; Ella, married to John McEvers, and Ada, wife of John Ravens.

Mr. Anderson is a Republican. He has received frequent offers of nomination for office at the hands of his party, but has invariably refused them. He has served as delegate to several county conventions, and in 1891 served one term as justice of the peace.

---

HENRY FLAUGHER, of Newport, Stevens county, residing one mile west of the town, is engaged in farming and gardening. He was born at Marble Falls, Texas, October 3, 1853, the son of Henry and Eliza (Wilson) Flaughner, natives of Ohio. They removed to Illinois at an early day, and to Texas in 1848, settling in Burnet county, and engaging in the stock business, which they followed fourteen years. In 1862 the father was killed by bushwhackers, and the mother returned to Ohio, where she reared her family. She was a grandniece of Governor Vance, of Ohio, and her father was a colonel in the Mohawk Indian war, and a neighbor of President Abraham Lincoln, their farms joining. She was the mother of six children: J. W., of Urbana, Ohio, an attorney; Henry, our subject; Olive, a teacher in the Ohio State Soldiers' and Sailors' Orphan Home; Emma, in California; Matthew, in Indiana; and Hattie, of Kansas.

Our subject remained in Ohio, living with an uncle, until eighteen years of age, and until he was twenty-three followed farming for a

livelihood. In 1878 he came to Walla Walla, Washington, rode the range two years, visited in the east, and traveled in old Mexico and Alaska. He lived twenty-one years in Snohomish county, Washington, engaged in farming, lumbering and the wheat business, and, succeeding a short trip to Texas, came to Stevens county, where he at present resides. He has sixty acres of land, thirty-one acres of which are under cultivation, and he raises kitchen garden produce and hay. The property is fenced, supplied with good buildings, and there is a young and promising orchard on the place.

Mr. Flaughner was married in 1884, to Alice E. Gregory, daughter of Joseph and Effie (Powers) Gregory, the father born in New York, the mother in Wisconsin. They removed to Minnesota and thence to Snohomish county, Washington, where they resided until 1902, going thence to Stevens county, where they now live. They are the parents of seven children: C. R., Alice, L. E., James B., H. T., Mary, and Eugene.

Mr. and Mrs. Flaughner have two children: Olive, married to William Carle, of Stevens county; and Jasper W., at home with his parents. Mr. Flaughner is a Republican and has been a member of the local school directory for the past eighteen years.

---

GEORGE W. JOHNSTON, at present engaged in general farming and stock breeding, residing eleven miles southwest of Newport, Stevens county, is of a family with a most distinguished war record. He was born in Tompkins county, New York, August 5, 1848, the son of William and Amy (Parker) Johnston, natives of the Empire State. The mother died in 1850. In 1866 the father removed to Illinois, dying one year later. He was the father of six sons, who rendered eminent service during the dark days of the Civil war. Enos, who enlisted in Company E, Twelfth Wisconsin Infantry and died in 1862 at Humboldt, Tennessee; Stephen H., who enlisted in the Fifty-eighth Illinois, and was discharged April 9, 1863. He re-enlisted in the regular army and was mustered out in 1865. At present he resides at Keokuk, Iowa. Isaac, a private in Company I, Fifth Wisconsin, was killed at the battle of Rappahannock. Sylvester

ter M., a corporal in Company A, Thirty-second Infantry, New York Volunteers, was discharged and re-enlisted October 1, 1864, in Company B, Fifty-eighth Illinois Infantry, being discharged June 6, 1865. He now lives in Oregon. William H., of Company I, One Hundred and Eleventh New York Volunteers, enlisted August 3, 1864, and was captured in action, October 30, 1864, and died in prison, at Salisbury, North Carolina. George W., was a member of Company H, in a New York Infantry regiment. He enlisted February 22, 1865, and was discharged in the following September, being only sixteen years of age. Three of the ten children still survive, viz., Stephen H., Sylvester M., and George W., our subject.

At the age of sixteen the latter began life as a teamster, and the following season he enlisted and served until the close of the Civil war. He then worked on a farm and teamed in Iowa, two or three years, learned the trade of broom-making, and in 1881 removed to Minnesota. In 1891 Mr. Johnston came to Stevens county, and secured a quarter section of land as a homestead, which he has since improved. His principal crop is timothy hay. He has a good frame house and two barns, the finest of water, and the larger portion of his land is irrigated. He raises some stock.

Our subject was married in 1875 to Eliza L. Farnum, daughter of Benjamin and Lititia (Kieth) Farnum, the father a native of New Hampshire, the mother of Virginia. They removed to Iowa where Mrs. Johnston was born. The latter has three children: Fred, in Stevens county; Nettie, wife of W. H. Andrus, in Whitman county; and Amy L., married to U. S. Walker in Stevens county. Mr. Johnston is a Liberal, politically, has served six years as deputy treasurer, two as deputy assessor and two as road supervisor. He is a member of the G. A. R.

ZACHARIAH T. JACKSON, general farmer and lumberman, resides seven miles southwest of Newport. He was born in Monroe county, Ohio, August 17, 1854. His parents were Samuel and Deborah (Stevens) Jackson, natives of Pennsylvania. When quite young they removed to Ohio and thence to Wisconsin. Here they lived until the period of their deaths. The family were distantly related

to General Jackson, "Old Hickory," and of Irish and Scotch descent. They were the parents of six children, five of whom are living; David, of Wisconsin; Jesse, of Ohio; Andrew; John; and Zachariah, our subject.

The latter was reared in Sauk county, Wisconsin, where he attended the public schools, secured a fair education and worked for different farmers and his parents. In 1901 he came to Stevens county, finding various employments, and finally taking a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres of land, having upon it eight hundred thousand or one million feet of excellent saw timber.

Mr. Jackson was married in 1875, to Mary Sanborn, daughter of Daniel and Catherine Sanborn, natives of Illinois. Many years ago they located in Wisconsin, where the wife of our subject was born, and where they passed away some time since. Mr. and Mrs. Jackson have five children: Ralph; Alice; Susan, wife of Earl Rusho; Deborah, married to Daniel McTagart; and Cleveland, all of Stevens county.

The political affiliations of Mr. Jackson are with the Democratic party.

JAMES B. GREGORY is engaged in general farming and logging in Stevens county. He resides one and one-half miles west of Newport, where he located in 1900. Our subject was born in Luverne, Minnesota, November 13, 1874, the son of J. C. and Effie A. (Powers) Gregory. The father is a native of New York, the mother of Wisconsin. When young they settled in Illinois, and in 1865 removed to Iowa, living in that state seven years. Going to southwestern Minnesota they resided in that locality four years. In 1876 they went to the sound and resided twenty-four years. They came to Stevens county in 1901, where they are now located.

Our subject was practically reared and educated in Snohomish county, Washington, and he began life for himself at the age of eighteen years, mainly working in the woods until 1900. Part of that year he was logging with four brothers on the Snoqualmie river, then he secured a homestead in Stevens county, comprising one hundred and sixty acres of land, of which seventy-five acres are devoted to hay. There are over one million feet of saw timber.

on the property. Mr. Gregory has a good frame house, substantial barn, and he rents eighty acres, two and one-half acres of which he devotes to the cultivation of vegetables, the remainder being hay land. He has a good team and logging outfit, and six acres of land adjoining the townsite of Newport. He has four brothers and two sisters: C. R., at present living on the sound; H. T.; Mary, married to C. L. Haskell, now on the coast; Alice, wife of H. T. Flaughter; L. E.; and Eugene B., of Stevens county.

Mr. Gregory is in line with the Republican party, and has held the office of school clerk in his district for several terms. Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F., Newport Lodge No. 180, and Tent No. 5, K. O. T. M., of Snohomish, Washington.

GEORGE GEAUDREAU, residing one mile south of Penrith, Stevens county, is engaged in general farming and logging. He is the son of George and Elizabeth (Tebert) Geaudreau, natives of Massachusetts. They removed to Canada at an early day, where they died. Twelve children were born to them, some of them residing in Canada, others in the United States. They are Charles, Betsy, Joshua, Delia, George, Elizabeth, Louis, Mary, Frank, Emma and Jacob.

At the age of fourteen years, with but a meagre education, he commenced life for himself, and for three years was a navigator on the St. Lawrence river. At the age of twenty he went to Stevens Point, Wisconsin, and for several years was in the woods and on the rivers driving logs. In 1887 he went to Minnesota and devoted the following years to farming, and about 1890 went to Rathdrum, Idaho, coming to Stevens county in 1891, where he has since resided. He located one thousand six hundred and seventy acres, having thirty acres under cultivation. He has one million five hundred thousand feet of timber, and his principal business at the present time is logging.

In 1882 our subject was married to Lora K. Shelburn, daughter of H. H. and Esther (Sitte) Shelburn, natives of Illinois. Mr. and Mrs. Geaudreau are the parents of the following named children: Dora, wife of Edwin McTush; Victoria, Charles, Frank, William, Lillian, Guy and Gregory.

The political principles of Mr. Geaudreau are in line with those of the Democratic party. He and wife are members of the Catholic church.

JESSE L. LONG, logger, contractor and general farmer, residing two miles south of Newport, Stevens county, was born in Dayton, Washington, March 3, 1870. His parents, who are mentioned in the article in this work devoted to John H. Long, were John and Ann W. (Barker) Long, the father a native of Ohio the mother of Missouri.

Our subject received his initial schooling in Columbia county, and at the age of fourteen he was riding the ranges following the cattle of his father. He rented land in 1889, in 1890 he engaged in the meat business, and in 1892 removed to Sandpoint, Idaho, following the same employment. Thence he went to Garfield, where he again attended school, and came to Stevens county in the winter of 1892-3. The first business to engage his attention was that of cutting wood and ties, but in 1898 he went to Kendrick where he remained until the spring of 1900, when he returned to Stevens county, where he now lives. He secured a homestead in 1891 and subsequently purchased forty acres, making two hundred acres in all. Although it is mainly timber land there are about fifty acres of meadow, and he breeds some stock.

Mrs. Long, the mother of our subject, is the mother of five boys and five girls. With her husband she crossed the plains in 1852, the party driving two hundred head of cattle, one hundred of which her husband owned. Going to California they sold the cows for one hundred and fifty and two hundred dollars apiece. While crossing the plains the party were afflicted with cholera, from which several of them died. Her father, Dr. Barker, was among the victims. They also experienced considerable trouble with hostile Indians. The trip occupied from April 10, to September 15. Politically Mr. Long is a Democrat.

JOHN H. LONG, engaged in lumbering, contracting and real estate, resides two miles south of Newport, Stevens county. He was born in Solano county, California, October 12,

1854. His parents were John and Ann W. (Barker) Long, the father is a native of Ohio, the mother of Missouri. This family crossed the plains in 1852, and in 1859 went over into Oregon, coming to Washington in 1865. The father erected the second grist mill northeast of Walla Walla, in 1867, and this enterprise he conducted until 1882, when he engaged in the stock business which he followed until 1891, coming to Stevens county that year. He died in 1902. The mother still lives. To them were born nine children: Sarah C., wife of W. S. Newland; John H., our subject; Hilah A., married to John W. Rauch, a sketch of whom appears elsewhere; Dora, wife of James Bratcher, of Idaho; Mary, married to John Tarbet; Paulina, wife of E. M. Rauch; William I.; Finis W. and Jesse L.

Eugene City, Oregon, was the scene of our subject's boyhood days, and here he received the benefit of the public schools. When eleven years of age he came to Washington, engaged in freighting at the age of fifteen years, and at the end of five years began farming. Two years later he came to Washington. Next he mined and worked in a mill, and was subsequently, for two years, in a warehouse, and continued farming three years afterward. Going to Garfield county, Washington, he conducted a grain warehouse for Lundy & Company, and then removed to Kendrick, Idaho, as superintendent of a warehouse. Coming to Stevens county he purchased, in 1900, a half section of timber land upon which he is now engaged in logging.

Mr. Long was married in 1876 to Nancy E. Matzger, daughter of William and Abigail (Allen) Matzger, the father a native of Germany. They first located in Marion county, Oregon, thence coming to Dayton, Washington, where he died. His widow removed to Stevens county, and followed her husband in 1903.

Mr. and Mrs. Long have three children: Elsa, wife of J. E. Harris, of Stevens county; Lenna Leota, wife of Charles Martin, of Northport; and Alta, single, and residing with her parents.

Politically Mr. Long is a Democrat. In Columbia county he was appointed deputy sheriff under R. P. Steen, and elected constable. In 1877 he was one of four from Dayton to volunteer to go to the scene of the Indian war

for information. This was a perilous trip. In company with Captains Hunter and Randall Mr. Long crossed the Salmon river to locate the Indians. Later Randall was killed at the Cottonwood fight.

While in camp with Mt. Idaho, Lewiston and Garfield county volunteers at Mt. Misery, the Indians attacked the party at night taking many of the horses, and the next day our subject traveled barefooted to Grangeville, having worn out his shoes. He assisted in burying the dead at Salmon river. Following this trouble with hostile Indians he returned to Dayton. In 1880 he went to Garfield county; later to Latah county, and finally in 1900 he came to Stevens county.

Mr. Long is a member of the K. P. and the A. O. U. W. Mrs. Long is a member of the Cumberland Presbyterians. Mr. Long was a delegate to the state convention at Walla Walla when Voorhees was nominated for congress. At that time Washington was a territory.

---

GEORGE COPP, residing at Echo, Stevens county, is engaged in general farming and stock-breeding. He is a native of Missouri, having been born at Herman March 5, 1863. His parents were George and Barbara (Fisher) Copp, natives of Germany. The paternal grandfather of our subject was with Napoleon when defeated at the burning of Moscow. The father of our subject came to the United States in 1848. He had been a member of a secret society in Germany, of which also General Sigel of the American army was a member. The object of the society was to overthrow the government and establish a republic. The plot being discovered to the government, many implicated in it escaped to the United States and many of their more unfortunate companions were decapitated. The mother came to the United States in 1853. They settled in Gasconade county, Missouri, and here the mother died in 1864. Her husband survived her thirty-three years, passing away in 1897. They are survived by five children: John, in Missouri; Andrew; Caroline, wife of Mr. Flohr, of St. Louis; Christina, married to Melchior Shindler, of Missouri; and George, the subject of this article.

The latter is well educated in German and

English, and when nineteen years of age he began working for himself, farming at first, and subsequently going to Eau Claire, Wisconsin, where for three years he was logging in the pine woods. After eighteen months as clerk in a store he removed to South Dakota and engaged in farming five years. In 1891 our subject came to Moscow, Idaho, remained four years, disposed of his accumulated property and located in Stevens county. Here he secured a homestead upon which he lived until 1900, erecting, meantime, good buildings and other improvements. Then he purchased one hundred and twenty acres which is improved with residence, barn and other outbuildings. This property he disposed of in 1903, purchasing the quarter section upon which he at present resides. Forty acres of this land are cultivated, and he has good buildings and other improvements. He breeds horses and cattle.

Mr. Copp was married in 1889 to Helen Klein, daughter of John Klein. She was born and reared in Clark county, Iowa. They have five children, all residing at home, Alpha, Vitus, Leuita, Sylvia and Lorene.

The political affiliations of Mr. Copp are with the Democratic party, and he is precinct committeeman and road supervisor. Mr. and Mrs. Copp are members of the Lutheran church. Mr. Copp is just completing a barn, forty by sixty feet, which is the finest building of its kind in Echo valley.

---

JOHN W. RAUCH, an enterprising and progressive pioneer of Stevens county, and closely identified with the commercial industries of Newport, resides one and one-half miles west of this place, and is at present engaged in general farming and lumbering. He was born in Dayton, Ohio, May 7, 1855, the son of G. W. and Sarah J. (Maus) Rauch, natives of Ohio. The family, of distinguished ancestry, had resided in this vicinity two hundred years, and the eminent sculptor, Christian Rauch, was one of this number. It was in Miami county, Ohio, to which locality his family had moved, that our subject received his education.

At the age of seventeen he began life as a clerk in a grocery store, coming in 1877 to Dayton, Washington, where he continued to reside five years. He was employed in the county auditor's office preparing the first set of ab-

stract books in Columbia county. The following five years he accumulated about forty thousand dollars in the real estate business, and then located in Stevens county. He was appointed United States commissioner and served eight years, resigning for the purpose of engaging in the lumbering business. He owns five hundred acres, mainly timber land, and conducts an extensive business in logging, employing a large force of men.

In 1879 Mr. Rauch was married to Hilah A. Long, daughter of John and Ann W. (Barker) Long, natives of Ohio and Missouri respectively. They came west in 1852, her maternal grandfather, Dr. Barker, dying while crossing the plains. They located in California, near Santa Rosa, in 1862, subsequently removing to a point near Walla Walla, Washington, and in 1891 they came to Stevens county, where the father died in 1902. The mother still lives. They were the parents of ten children, nine of whom survive: Catherine C., wife of W. S. Newland; John H.; Hilah; Dora, married to James Bratcher; Liewemma, wife of J. B. Tarbet; Pauline J., wife of E. M. Rause; William I.; F. W. and Jesse L.

The parents of our subject had six children: James B., of Galena, Kansas; Urilla J., wife of Wesley White, of Columbus, Ohio; Metta A., wife of Frank Drake, of Chillicothe, Ohio; and Austia, living in Ohio. Mr. and Mrs. Rauch have five children, R. R., Myrven, Nellie, Jewel W. and Harold, all living with their parents. Mr. Rauch is a Democrat. In 1881 he was elected treasurer of Garfield county, and re-elected in 1883. He was the first city clerk of Dayton, and has been school director many years.

The fraternal affiliations of our subject are with the I. O. O. F., which order he joined in 1875 at Fort Wayne, Indiana; the K. of P., Dayton, Washington; the A. F. & A. M., having been made a Mason in Pomeroy, Washington, in 1882; and the R. A. M., of Pomeroy. Mrs. Rauch is a member of the Congregational church at Newport.

---

DAVID M. WATTS, residing one mile south of Echo, Stevens county, is engaged in farming and logging. He was born in Canton, North Carolina, November 5, 1860. His parents were David and Susan (Henderson)

Watts, natives of North Carolina. They removed to East Tennessee, but returned to North Carolina, where they now live. They were parents of seven children: Martha, wife of Melvin Christopher, of North Carolina; Dosha, married to Robert McElrath; Judson O.; Joseph; Roland; our subject, David M.; and William R., deceased.

The education of our subject was received at Canton and Weaverville, North Carolina, and in Tennessee. At the age of twenty-two years he was teaching school, which occupation he continued four years. He then traveled for the Empire Stove Company ten years, and subsequently conducted a saw mill until 1901, when he came to Washington and began farming where he now lives. He is living on a quarter section of land, thirty acres of which is under cultivation, and he owns six head of cattle and three horses, comprising his logging outfit.

Mr. Watts was married in 1890 to Cora Furniss, born in Bastrop, Louisiana, in 1869, at which place the ceremony was performed. They have three children, all residing at home, Jeffrey P., Furniss L. and Loy. Mr. Watts is a staunch Democrat and manifests a patriotic interest in all local affairs, and is in every way a worthy and highly respected citizen. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M., at Canton, North Carolina, and he and his wife are consistent members of the Methodist church.

From 1888 to 1892 Mr. Watts was in the general merchandise business in Dunsmore, North Carolina. And, although a Democrat, he held through President Harrison's administration the postmastership there.

JANE E. BRUCE, one of the pioneer settlers of Stevens county, and one of the largest holders of landed property, resides at Echo, engaged in the real estate business and general farming. She was born at East Lansing, New York, March 11, 1833. Her parents were Robert and Rebecca (Cooper) Bruce, natives of New York, who subsequently removed to Michigan, where they died. The father was a distant relative of the late eminent Peter Cooper, of New York. They were the parents of four children: Lora A., wife of Bishop Hotchkiss, of Spokane; Mary M., wife of Arby

Shoop, deceased; Caroline C., married to Jerome Miller, of Indiana; and Jane E., our subject.

Having availed herself of such educational advantages as were provided by the public schools in her neighborhood, at the age of sixteen years our subject began to learn the tailor's trade to which she was apprenticed four years. At this business she continued until 1885 when she came to Washington. She kept house for Robert Bruce six months, at the termination of which they were married. In 1902 Mr. Bruce lost his reason, and since then our subject has successfully conducted the business. She owns one hundred and sixty acres of land, including the townsite of Echo. She has donated a lot for a store building and also one million five hundred thousand feet of lumber, and it is conceded that she has the best farm in the valley. The marriage ceremony between our subject and Robert Bruce was performed June 9, 1886.

At the time Mrs. Bruce came to Washington she passed through a thrilling experience in Montana. The party with whom she was traveling were fired upon by cowboys. Our subject is the only one of the early settlers now residing in the valley.

JESSE R. HALL, at present engaged in mining, general farming and stock-breeding, has had a long experience in Washington journalism, and been the editor and proprietor of a number of excellent papers. He resides two miles east of Bossburg, Stevens county. He was born in Kansas City, Missouri, December 12, 1852, the son of Francis and Percy (Price) Hall, natives of North Carolina. When quite young they located in Missouri, the father dying in 1878, and the mother in 1900 at the age of eighty-seven years. They were the parents of fourteen children, of whom there are living: William A., in Missouri; S. F.; Lizzie, wife of R. M. Johnson, of New Mexico; Mary, married to William McKissick, of Colorado; Martha, wife of Louis Gallagher, of Missouri; and our subject, Jesse R.

Having received an excellent education in the public schools of Ray county, Missouri, at the age of twenty-one years our subject went to Colorado where he followed mining four years. He then learned the trade of machinist, and for eighteen months was a locomotive engineer.

In 1883 he went to Seattle, Washington, pursued his trade, and for four years was engaged in the newspaper business on the *International Vidette* at Sumas, Washington. Coming to Kettle Falls in 1894 he purchased a newspaper plant and edited the paper a year and a half. Then he bought the Colville Standard, consolidating it with another paper, and the name was the *Pioneer-Standard*. Having edited this paper with ability for one year he disposed of the same and began mining which he pursued successfully. He also purchased a farm of which he has thirty acres under cultivation. He is interested in the "Uncle Sam" mine in Stevens county, and a number of other promising prospects.

May 14, 1874, Mr. Hall was united in marriage to Mary J. Baker, daughter of Preston and Jane (Clark) Baker. She was born in St. Joseph, Missouri. They have three children: Elmer D., in the newspaper business at Whatcom, Washington; Emery L., and Elvie R., the latter residing with her parents.

Mr. Hall is a staunch Republican, a strong supporter of his party, both personally and with the influence of such papers as he may control. He has served eight years as notary public, and at present is United States commissioner of the District of Washington. Fraternally he is a member of Bossburg Lodge No. 164, I. O. O. F., the encampment at Whatcom, and the W. W.

Mr. Hall was recently appointed postmaster at Bossburg, and in connection with the duties thus incumbent upon him he is operating a first-class drug store. Upon his appointment to the postmastership he resigned the position of United States commissioner.

---

CHRISTOPHER T. HOUTCHENS, living seven miles east of Bossburg, Stevens county, is engaged in farming and stock raising. He was born in Lawrenceburg, Anderson county, Kentucky, January 19, 1863, the son of Robert and Elizabeth (Sappington) Houtchens, natives of Kentucky. At an early day they settled near Lawrenceburg where they died. They had twelve children of whom there are living: John S., Susan J., wife of James Cox, James W., in Missoula, Montana, George F., Samuel R., in Texas, Catherine, Christopher

T., our subject, and Robert P., now in Illinois.

Our subject attended school in Blandinsville, Illinois, until he was sixteen years of age, and then came to Montana, where, for awhile he clerked in a store, subsequently purchasing a team and engaging in freighting nine years. In 1888 he came to Spokane, Washington, following the same line of business two years, and in 1890 he came to Stevens county, and secured the homestead upon which he at present resides. Two years he was engaged in mining. Mr. Houtchens has sixty acres of land under cultivation, fifty head of stock, and does considerable freighting. He is, also, quite an extensive dealer in horses.

Our subject was married, in 1889, to Miss Katie Campbell, her parents being natives of Scotland, where her father died. Her mother now resides in Spokane. They were the parents of seven children, Peter, Andrew, Lochlan, Sarah, wife of I. A. McClintic, of Latah, Washington, James, Mary, wife of Augustus Rinkert, and Katie, wife of our subject.

The political principles of our subject are identified with the Republican party.

The following named children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Houtchens: Hazel, Stella, Blanche, Rollin and Wayne.

---

HANS ANDERSON, a successful and enterprising farmer, fruit grower and stock breeder, resides one mile and one-quarter southeast of Bossburg, Stevens county. He was born eight miles from Christiana, Norway, December 28, 1862. His parents were Andrew and Olive (Wolson) Haakenson, natives of Norway, where the father died. The mother came to the United States and located in Polk county, Minnesota, where she passed away. Five children were born to them, Ole, Edward, Oliva, deceased, Hans, and Charles, deceased. His father served in the army and his paternal grandfather participated in the war between Sweden and Norway.

Our subject received an excellent education in Norway. He attended the public schools until the age of fourteen, and then was taught in the higher branches by a neighboring preacher, with whom he remained one year, passing a good examination at the end of his study. At the age of seventeen years he came



to the United States, where he supported his mother and the younger children. They lived in Minnesota and Dakota, and in 1889 our subject came to Stevens county, Washington, where he secured a quarter section of land. He was compelled to work out until he could improve his farm sufficiently to permit its being profitably worked. He purchased four horses, and for a period engaged in freighting, receiving as high as eight dollars a day for this work. Two years subsequently he moved on to his place, having purchased one hundred and forty acres more, making three hundred acres in all, and having eighty acres under cultivation, all fenced, with substantial buildings, and other conveniences. He has, on an average, twenty head of stock.

Our subject was married in 1899 to Gertie Olson, a native of Norway, who came to the United States with her husband. They have three children, Emma, Jennie, and Hilda, all at home with their parents. The political principles of our subject are in line with those of the Republican party, and he is a member of Bossburg Lodge, No. 164, I. O. O. F., and he and his family are members of the Lutheran church.

Mr. Anderson has an orchard of six hundred trees, and specimens of fruit raised by him have been sent to Florida for exhibition.



BURRELL W. CHAPIN, stock breeder and general farmer, residing six miles east of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born in Jefferson county, New York, August 14, 1842. His parents were Joel and Lucy E. (Eley) Chapin. The father was a native of the Empire state, and the mother was born in Massachusetts. The family located in Niagara county, New York, removing in 1852 to Illinois, where they remained three years. They then went to Green county, Wisconsin, and seven years subsequently to Iowa, where they died. Five children were born to them, of whom, Julietta, now in South Dakota, Elvira, widow of George Burns, and Burrell W., our subject, survive.

Illinois and Wisconsin were the scenes of our subject's early days, and in these states he attended public schools and acquired an excellent business education. On gaining his majority he accepted the fortunes of life, on his own

account, and began the world by crossing the plains in 1864, in company with Captain Fisk. During this perilous trip the party was attacked by Indians and, at one time, our subject was nearly run down during a frantic stampede of buffalo. He located in Helena, Montana, where he mined and prospected four years, and engaged in railroad work three years more. In 1867 he removed to Iowa, where for twenty years he engaged in general farming. Selling out this property he came west and, until 1895, traveled extensively throughout the country. He purchased a farm, known as the "Bruce Ranch," in Stevens county, where he has since resided. His son has four hundred acres, two hundred of which are under cultivation. The property is enclosed with three miles of fence, and the buildings are commodious and substantial. Mr. Chapin is, also, interested in a number of valuable mining properties.

In 1874 our subject was united in marriage to Lizzie Hilliker, daughter of E. G. and Maria (Reese) Hilliker, natives of New York. They first settled in Dodge county, Wisconsin, subsequently removing to Iowa, where they died, leaving two children, Samuel and Lizzie. Mr. and Mrs. Chapin have two children, Charles E. and Edith M., both residing with their parents. Mr. Chapin is a Republican.

In the bench country of Montana, Mr. Chapin owns a placer claim which washes one dollar to each pan.



CHARLES H. WESTON, residing seven miles east of Bossburg, Stevens county, is engaged in the lumber business and general farming. He was born in Milton, Oregon, July 17, 1881. His parents were E. S. and Elizabeth (McCoy) Weston, the father a native of Iowa and the mother of Texas. Sketches of the parents of Charles H. Weston, our subject, appear in another portion of this work.

Until the age of sixteen our subject attended the district schools in the neighborhood of Farmington, Washington, and then he began the world on his own account, following the occupation of a farmer for two years. He then turned his attention to mining, and prospected in various localities two years more, and then engaged in the saw mill business in the vicinity of Bossburg. He now has seventy-five head

of horses, and is largely interested in mining enterprises in British Columbia.

The father of our subject, Eli S. Weston, came to Washington in 1886, and located in Stevens county, where he engaged in farming. Our subject has one brother and three sisters. William E., Jessie N., Mary E., and Lillian B. Politically Mr. Weston is a staunch Republican, and takes a patriotic interest in local politics.

---

ELWOOD DAY, residing four miles north of Echo, Stevens county, is engaged in general farming and stock-breeding. He was born in Long Island, Kansas, October 5, 1881, the son of William and Susan (Gammon) Day. The father was a native of England, and the mother of Iowa. They settled in Kansas where they lived twenty years, coming to Washington in 1889. Here William Day secured a contract for grading streets, at Spokane, and they moved to Stevens county in 1888, taking a quarter section of land, where they lived until 1900, when the father died. Thereafter the mother conducted the farm and reared the family. They were the parents of six children: Willis, in the Indian Territory; Richard, Joseph and Elmer, in Stevens county; Mollie, married to Thomas Stack, in Victoria, Canada; and Elwood, the subject of this sketch.

The first schooling received by the latter was in Stevens county, and at the age of fifteen year he began working at different employments, buying, in 1899, one hundred and sixty acres of land, upon which he now lives. He has forty acres under cultivation and five hundred thousand feet of saw timber on his place. He owns fifteen head of cows, four head of horses, and has eighty acres fenced, with a good house and outbuildings.

---

FRANK HIBERT, a prosperous farmer and stock breeder, residing six miles east of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born in Quebec, Canada, August 16, 1849, the son of Joseph and Beledo (Theakers) Hibert, natives of Canada, where they died. They were descendants of French ancestry and the parents of twelve children, of whom survive Peter, Joseph, Michael, Frank, Thomas, Ellen, Paul, Arthur, and Octave.

Frank Hibert, our subject, received but slender schooling during his boyhood days, as he was raised in the back woods, and left Quebec when he was thirteen years of age. He, thus, possessed none of the advantages offered to others of his class, but he has availed himself of every opportunity to secure education sufficient to enable him to conduct business. While still a boy he went to London, Ontario, worked on a farm and, also, for a doctor, taking care of the latter's horse. Two years subsequently he went to Orangeville, and worked on a railroad. For several years he followed mining in Canada and Michigan, in the neighborhood of Duluth and Ashland, and was for four years in St. Paul in a lumber mill. Coming to Butte, Montana, he remained two years, then went to Minneapolis, and in 1887 he came to his present location, where he worked for Mr. Bruce six months, after which he filed on a ranch of one hundred and sixty acres. In 1899 he purchased one hundred and sixty acres more, having now one hundred and twenty acres under cultivation, good buildings, the land all fenced and well watered. He raises considerable stock and does diversified farming.

In 1900 our subject was united in marriage to Janet Dixon, daughter of Thomas and Jennie (Shepard) Dixon, who were born in Scotland, and are at present living in Stevens county.

Mr. and Mrs. Hibert have two children, George and Alice, both of whom are living at home with their parents. Politically Mr. Hibert is a Liberal.

---

JAMES G. WILEY, engaged in diversified farming and stock breeding, six and one-half miles northeast of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born in Meigs county, Ohio, in January 1845. His parents were Hugh and Huldah (Fellows) Wiley, the father a native of Pennsylvania, the mother of Vermont. The family removed to Minnesota in 1856, locating on Rum river, where they died. They were both of Scotch descent, and the parents of eight children, six of whom survive: Thomas J.; Henry H.; Samaria, wife of Benjamin Barret, of Minnesota; J. H., in Ballard, Washington; James G., our subject; and Mary E., wife of O. S. Miller, a member of the Minnesota legislature.

The education of our subject was obtained in Ohio and Minnesota, and at the age of twenty he began the world on his own account, going to Champlin, Minnesota, and engaging in lumbering. Here he remained three years, and lost his saw mill by fire. He then removed to Fredonia, Kansas, staying three years, thence to Arizona, in the lumber business, and at the expiration of ten years he sold out and came to Palouse City, Washington, and was identified with the mercantile business. Ten years later he went to Rossland, British Columbia, and in 1895 secured a contract from the Leroi Mining Company to haul ore, remaining there until the railroad was built, when he opened a feed and grain store. Two years subsequently he came to Stevens county, it being 1898, and purchased a farm in Echo valley, where he at present resides. He has sixty-five acres under cultivation, and fenced, and raises considerable stock.

In 1878 our subject was married to Ida M. Reeves. She died at Palouse City in 1890. He was married the second time, in 1892, to Margaret E. McCleod, of Anoka, Minnesota. The children by his first wife are: Chester R., of Colfax; Guy, in Stevens county; Floyd E. and Ida J., with their father. The three children by his present wife are, Irving, Bernice, and Richard, residing at home.

Mr. Wiley enlisted during the Civil war, in 1864, in the Second Minnesota Light Artillery, serving until the close of the war. His battery was in several engagements and was mustered out at Fort Snelling, Minnesota, in the fall of 1865. Following the close of the war he engaged, associated with his brother, in the lumber business. Mr. Wiley is a Republican, and assisted in the organization of Palouse City and served in the city council. He is a member of Palouse City Lodge A. O. U. W.

---

ARCHIBALD G. McDONALD, farmer and stock grower, residing five miles east of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born in Glengary, Province of Ontario, in December, 1840. His parents were Philip and Mary McDonald, natives of Canada, where they died. The family were distant relatives of Sir John McDonald, late Premier of Canada. Our subject has three brothers and sisters: Margaret, wife of Alex-

ander McDonald, of Glengary, Canada; Hugh, on the old homestead, Canada; and Samuel, in Portland, Maine, engaged in the boot and shoe business.

At the age of twenty-one years our subject left Glengary, where he had obtained a fair business education, and mined on the Gilbert river. He discovered the largest gold nugget ever found in that vicinity, weighing forty-five ounces and fifteen drams. For several years he mined in the Lake Superior district, coming to Spokane in June, 1889, thence to Nelson, British Columbia, where he purchased a pony and came to the Columbia river where he now lives. He took a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres of land, eighty acres of which are under cultivation. It is fenced and supplied with substantial buildings. He breeds stock and has a fine bearing orchard of various kinds of fruit.

July 4, 1872, our subject was married to Matilda Baker, daughter of John B. Baker, of Quebec, where Mrs. McDonald was born and reared. She has one sister and four brothers: Mary, wife of John McClintic, of Stevens county; Samuel, at Vancouver; John, in the Philippine Islands, Company F, Twenty-eighth United States Regulars; Donald, with his parents; and Archie.

Mr. McDonald is a Socialist, politically, and has been school director and road supervisor several terms.

---

CHESTER S. BOSS, prominently identified with the mercantile industry, general farming, and fruit growing, resides at Bossburg, Stevens county, which town he founded, and which, in his honor, is named, was born in Jonesville, Michigan, September 28, 1843. His parents were Truman and Sarah (Carr) Boss, natives of New York, whence they removed to Michigan about 1835. In 1846 they went to Wisconsin, and in 1855 to Minnesota, being territorial pioneers. They located at Fairbault, Rice county, and thirty-four years later moved to Sauk Center, where they died at the age of seventy-five years. They were the parents of four sons, who arrived at manhood's estate: Theadore, dying in the army in 1863; Chester, our subject; Charles M., of Sauk Center; and Eugene, of Wadena, Minnesota, and now auditor of Wadena county.

Educated in Wisconsin and Minnesota, our subject enlisted, August 8, 1862, in Company C, Sixth Minnesota Volunteers, Captain Baily, Colonel William Crooks, at present one of the officials of the O, R. & N. Railroad Company. Our subject served during the Indian outbreak in Minnesota, in 1862, and within ten days after his enlistment was engaged burying the dead killed near Fort Ridgely and then participated in the two battles of Birch Coulee and Wood Lake. In 1863 his company pursued the hostile Indians to Dakota, and across the Missouri river. Returning to Fort Snelling in the fall, the members of his regiment were anxious to go south, but were sent on to the frontier. However, the regiment was ordered south in the spring of 1864, and at Helena, Arkansas, the entire regiment was afflicted with fever, one half of the soldiers dying. In the spring following, the regiment went to New Orleans, in the Sixteenth Corps, thence to Sandford, where they captured Spanish Fort, thence went up the Alabama river, to Montgomery, and in the spring of 1865 they lived for ten days on raw corn. On August 20, 1865, he was mustered out at Fort Snelling. Our subject then went to Stearns county, secured a homestead, upon which he lived several years, but eventually traded the land for a half interest in a saw mill. This property he sold and drove stock to Fort Gary, now Winnipeg, and two years subsequently went to the Black Hills. Here he freighted and finally returned to Minnesota, settled at Osakis, and remained there five years. In 1888 he came to Spokane, removing his family there later, and in 1890 came to Marcus, Stevens county, where he conducted a mercantile business in a tent. He then came to Bossburg, or what was afterward to become Bossburg, where he has remained in business, successfully, ever since. He secured the establishment here of a postoffice, named Bossburg, and served as the initial postmaster of the same for eight years. A portion of the land pre-empted by Mr. Boss became the site of the town. Here he and his wife reside in a substantial house surrounded by commodious buildings, and the largest orchard in the vicinity.

In 1866 Mr. Boss was married to Belinda Bolles, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Sears) Bolles, natives of New York. Mr. and Mrs. Boss have three children: Mabel, wife of Dr. M. B. Grieve, of Spokane; Nina, wife

of R. C. Crowell, of Bossburg; and Irene, married to Grant Hinkle, of Spokane. Mr. Boss is a Republican, and has been school director since the organization of the town. He is commander of the Bossburg Post, G. A. R., No. 101, and he and wife are members of the Congregational church.

---

FRANCIS M. CORBELL, residing one mile and one quarter south of Bossburg, Stevens county, is engaged in general farming and fruit culture. He was born in Iowa, January 10, 1849. His parents were Joseph and Amanda (Black) Corbell, the father a native of Vermont, the mother of Kentucky. In 1853 they crossed the plains to Eugene, Oregon, where the mother died, and was followed by the father in 1861. They were the parents of five children, two of whom are living, John M. and Francis, our subject.

In Linn and Jackson counties, Oregon, the latter received the advantages of a common school education. At the age of fourteen years he began working at various employments, and in 1864 he enlisted in the First Oregon Infantry, Company I, with which organization he remained two years and eight months. He was engaged in numerous battles with hostile Indians throughout the northwest, and was wounded at one battle. He was mustered out of service at Jacksonville, Oregon, in July, 1866, and then turned his steps toward Nevada, where he followed mining until 1881. On account of a severe attack of rheumatism he was compelled to abandon mining, and he went to Whitman county, Washington, where he was employed as chief clerk for the Oregon Railroad & Navigation Company. Thence he went to Lewiston, Idaho, as night clerk, and here, for ten years, he was engaged in the wheat business, in a warehouse. Going to British Columbia, he invested in real estate and lost heavily during the hard times of 1890. He then, in 1894, came to Stevens county, followed mining, and subsequently, in 1900, purchased a farm of one hundred acres, and in 1902 bought eighty acres more, which is all fenced. He raises considerable stock.

In 1884 our subject was married to Minnie Willie, of Lewiston, Idaho, daughter of David

Willie. Mrs. Corbell is the first white twin, if not the first white child, born in Idaho. Her parents are both dead. To them was born seven children, three of whom are living, Marvin and Minnie, twins, and J. D., of Okanogan county. Mr. and Mrs. Corbell have two children, Beryl and Stanley M., both residing with their parents. Politically Mr. Corbell is a Republican. Fraternally he is a member of Moscow, Idaho, Post G. A. R., and Colfax, Washington, Lodge No. 14, A. O. U. W. Mrs. Corbell is a member of the W. R. C., and both she and her husband are members of the Baptist church.

WILLIAM J. GILPIN, prominently identified with the mining interests and a valuable marble quarry in Stevens county, resides in Bossburg. He was born in Fairmont, West Virginia, March 21, 1865. His parents were Jefferson W. and Mary (Meredith) Gilpin, the father a native of Pennsylvania, the mother of West Virginia. They both died in the latter state. They were the parents of nine children, three of whom were in the Civil war, and one of them dying four weeks after leaving the service. They enlisted in Fairmont, West Virginia.

Our subject remained in Virginia until he reached his majority when he went to the Black Hills, remaining in that district eleven years. In 1897 he came to Stevens county, engaged in mining, stage driving and freighting until 1900, when he secured a farm on the Colville reservation, where he now resides. In the fall of 1900, in company with Colonel Smith, of Nordica Lake, he discovered what is now the valuable marble deposit owned by the Columbia River Marble Company, of Spokane. The property is an inexhaustible mass of marble, capable of providing tombstones for unborn millions, a deposit which cannot be estimated in cubic feet without making the figures look ridiculously large. The company is now preparing to put in machinery for profitably working this deposit. It is situated three miles from Bossburg, on a good road, and with a cable tramway that can load the marble on the S. F. & N. R. R. The quality of this marble is the finest in the northwest, close grained, and susceptible of a high polish.

Mr. Gilpin is unmarried. He is a member

of Bossburg Lodge, No. 164, I. O. O. F., and Bossburg Camp, No. 1128, M. W. A. Politically he is a Republican and patriotically interested in the affairs of his town.

Besides owing a large block of stock in the Columbia River Marble Company, Mr. Gilpin has one hundred and twenty acres of fine marble land adjoining that company's holdings.

JOHN N. HOFFER, residing five miles northeast of Marcus, Stevens county, engaged in school teaching and general farming, was born in Center county, Pennsylvania, October 1, 1848. His parents, George and Susan (Durst) Hoffer, are natives of Pennsylvania, the father of Lebanon, the mother of Center county. They are the parents of nine children: John, our subject; C. Z., in Pennsylvania; P. S., in North Carolina; William G., of Willshire, Ohio; I. O., a prominent merchant in Philadelphia; Maggie, wife of Albert Minge, engaged in the boot and shoe business in Bellefonte, Pennsylvania; Frances; Emma G. and Ella.

The education of our subject was received in the public schools and Center Hall, Pennsylvania. He began teaching school when eighteen years of age, continuing this occupation, interspersed with farming, until 1876, when he removed to Iowa, remaining two years. In 1878 he went to Kansas and thence, in 1886, to the Black Hills. It was in 1898 that he located in Stevens county, where he has since lived, occupied at intervals in school teaching. When he arrived in Washington he devoted some time to placer mining, but subsequently secured the farm on which he now resides.

In October, 1870, Mr. Hoffer was married to Emma G. Alexander, daughter of James and Elizabeth Alexander, natives of Center county, Pennsylvania, where she was born. Her father died several years since. The mother still survives.

Mr. and Mrs. Hoffer are the parents of ten children: Ivan L., in Stevens county; Earl E., of Ness county, Kansas; George L.; Sidney C.; Victor L.; Bessie, wife of Alvin Leonard; Maud B.; Edna G.; Anna L. and Gladys B.

The political affiliations of Mr. Hoffer are with the Socialist party, and he manifests a lively interest in local politics. In 1890, while

living in Crook county, Wyoming, Mr. Hoffer was elected county superintendent of schools, in Catherine, residing with her husband on the

---

JOHN LEBLANK, a successful breeder of fancy stock, living seven miles southeast of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born in Essex, Vermont, April 20, 1864. His parents were John and Matilda (Granger) Leblank, the father a native of Vermont, the mother of Massachusetts. The parents of the father came from Nova Scotia, settling in Vermont. The parents of our subject had eight children, Joseph, Mose, Mary, Matilda, Peter, Louis, John and Victorine.

John, our subject, was reared in Vermont and received his schooling at Winooski Falls. He began life on his own account at the age of thirteen years, becoming an expert telegraph operator, and this profession he followed on various railroads until 1880, when he came west to the coast. He conducted hotels in Seattle, Whatcom and other Sound cities, and in 1890 located in Stevens county. Subsequently he went to Rossland where he remained four years, and in 1896 selected his present location and engaged in mining. He purchased one hundred and sixty acres of land, which he has improved, and now has a fine house in a most eligible location. He cultivates one hundred and twenty acres, which is all fenced and supplied with good water. He also carries considerable fine stock through the winter.

In 1892 Mr. Leblank was united in marriage to Miss Nora Slinkard, daughter of Andrew Slinkard. She has five brothers, William, Ashberg, Charles, Mose and Luther. Mr. and Mrs. Leblank have three children, Ethel M., Howard and John H., all of whom at present reside with their parents.

---

ARTHUR F. CAMP, of Colville, Stevens county, is not only a successful school teacher, of experience and ability, but an energetic farmer and stock breeder. He was born in Lincoln, Nebraska, on April 12, 1876, his parents J. A. and Hattie (Hamblett) Camp. His father is a native of Wisconsin, his mother of Michigan. The father

went to Lancaster county, Nebraska, in 1865 and engaged in farming. Thence the family removed to South Dakota, remaining a short time and coming to Washington in 1895. They located in Stevens county where they now live. They have six children: Fay L.; Arthur, our subject; George, in Idaho; J. B.; Cecil; and Clinton. The father of our subject, J. A. Camp, served three years and eight months in the Civil War, and received a wound in his left arm. He enlisted in the Tenth Wisconsin Volunteers, Company I, and re-enlisted in the Forty-fourth Infantry, serving until the close of the war, under Generals Grant and Rosecrans.

Our subject received the foundation of an excellent education in Waverly, Nebraska, which was amplified in the Northwestern Academy and at Spokane. The winter of 1902-3 he attended the Washington State Normal School, at Cheney, Spokane county. In 1899 he taught school in Stevens county, two terms, and one term in the Pend d'Oreille district, and one term at Bossburg. Associated with Booth Fay, Mr. Camp is interested in stock growing, they having over one hundred head of cattle. He also owns an interest in eighty acres of land three miles from Colville, and a quarter section five miles from the county seat. The principal crop is hay. Both properties are fenced. With his brother, Mr. Camp is interested in a hay-baling machine, which is operated successfully.

Mr. Camp is a Democrat, politically, and was, for two years, deputy in the assessor's office, at Colville.

---

WILLIAM DRISCOLL, residing four and one-half miles north of Marcus, Stevens county, is engaged in the cultivation of fancy fruit, raising many varieties, to which the climate along the Columbia river is favorable. He was born in Dorchestershire, England, March 17, 1854. His parents, John and Catherine Driscoll, were natives of Cork, Ireland. They removed to England in 1840, where they continued to reside until their death. Five children were born to them, of whom four survive: William, our subject; Cornelius; Mary, married and living in New Zealand; Catherine, residing with her husband on the Isle of Man.

Reared and educated in Cornwall, England, until the age of sixteen, our subject began mining, which business he had already learned, and in this industry he continued until 1872, when he came to the United States and located at Scranton, Pennsylvania. Subsequently he removed to California, where he continued mining until 1880, at which period he went to Seattle, Washington, finding employment in the business of pile-driving. Thence he went to the Coeur d'Alene country, in Idaho, and worked in the mines in that district, until 1892, at which date he came to Stevens county. Here he secured a homestead, where he at present resides, a quarter section of land, twenty-five acres of which is cultivated. It is all fenced and he has an orchard of six acres, from which he gathers different varieties of fruit. He has a substantial barn, a supply of excellent water, and several head of stock.

In 1880 our subject was united in marriage to Nettie Wood, daughter of Samuel and Mary Delmot. While at work in the Coeur d'Alene mines, in Idaho, Mr. Driscoll met with a misfortune. His skull was fractured, necessitating the operation of trepanning, and he remained in a hospital eight months.

Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F. He communes with the Roman Catholic church.

Since the above was written, Mr. Driscoll was called to the world beyond, the date being October 25, 1903. He was buried at the mission.

By a former marriage to Charles Wood, who died in 1871, Mrs. Driscoll has one daughter, Florence O'Neil, residing at Tulare, California.

JOSEPH P. CURRIE, a farmer and mining man of Stevens county, resides six miles south of Bossburg. He was born in Maine May 19, 1854, the son of David and Phoebe (Pickard) Currie, natives of New Brunswick. The mother died in New Brunswick; the father still lives there, engaged in farming. His ancestors were from Scotland. They were the parents of nine children, six of whom survive, John A., Joseph P., Jacob, Johanna, widow, now in New Brunswick; Rosela, wife of Alfonso Welsh, and Stephen E., also of New Brunswick.

The education of our subject was received

in the public schools of Canada, and at the age of twenty-two he started in life for himself. He purchased a farm, upon which he remained two years, disposed of the same and engaged in lumbering. In 1882 Mr. Currie went to Colorado where he learned the business of a photographer, which he pursued three and one-half years, going to Minnesota and remaining about the same length of time. In 1889 he came to Washington and located at Spokane, accumulated considerable property and lost it during the hard times that ensued. He came to Stevens county in 1890, and after a short visit in Spokane returned and engaged in mining until 1896. He then located a homestead where he now lives, a quarter section with forty acres under cultivation, all fenced, commodious barn, and other outbuildings, and an orchard of six hundred trees.

In 1876 Mr. Currie was married to Catherine Welsh, daughter of John and Catherine (Nugent) Welsh, natives of New Brunswick. They were the parents of ten children, four of whom survive: Thomas, in Minnesota; Alfonso, in Canada; Mary, wife of Henry Howard, of Presque Isle; and Emma, married to George Dosey, of Maine. Mr. and Mrs. Currie have two children living, Lewellyn and Raymond, residing with their parents.

Our subject manifests a lively interest in local politics, and is a Republican. He has served efficiently as school director.

JOHN H. SHEPARD, interested in the fancy fruit industry, and residing four miles north of Echo, Stevens county, was born in Greenville, Montcalm county, Michigan, December 2, 1871. He is the son of James J. and Melissa (Rodgers) Shepard, the father a native of New York, the mother of Michigan. James J. Shepard went to Michigan when a young man, where he now lives. His wife died in 1895. They were the parents of seven children, of whom four survive: Frank and Fred, in Michigan; May, wife of Frank Davy, living in Washington; and John, our subject. The ancestry of both parents were prominent and distinguished people.

At Greenville, Michigan, our subject secured the advantages of a public school education, and at the age of twelve years began life

for himself, working industriously on a farm five years. He then learned the trade of a carpenter, which he pursued four years. After this he began railroad work, which he continued two years, returning to his trade which he followed until he came to Washington in 1890. During fifteen months he found employment at Colville, Stevens county, cooking in a hotel, and then located his present homestead, mainly timber land, with thirty-five acres under cultivation. He has an orchard, commodious buildings, the farm well watered and fenced, besides considerable stock.

In 1900 Mr. Shepard married to Mary Rice, daughter of James and Hulda Rice, the father a native of Missouri, the mother of Iowa. They were the parents of the following children: Hester, wife of Elmer Gear, of Elk, Washington; Joey, of Springdale, Stevens county; Gerge; Alonzo, of Elk; Robert, of St. Maries, Idaho; Eliza, of the same place; Clarence and James.

Mr. and Mrs. Shepard have two children, Fred and Wilber, at present residing with their parents. Politically Mr. Shepard is a Liberal, but always taking a patriotic interest in local politics. He has been a member of the board of supervisors and a director of the schools.

---

WILLIAM E. WESTON, dealer in blooded stock, and residing seven miles southeast of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born in Milton, Oregon, on March 22, 1883. He is the son of E. S. and Elizabeth (McCoy) Weston, sketches of whom appear elsewhere in this work. They were the parents of five children, viz: Charles H., William E., Jesse N., Mary E. and Lydia B.

The preliminary education of our subject was received in Farmington, Washington, and later he attended the schools of Stevens county. At the age of eighteen years he had secured a good business education, and began work in the employment of his father, with whom he still remains. He is a member of the Advent church.

---

HENRY GRITTNER, a progressive, broad-minded German farmer and blacksmith of Stevens county, resides three miles north of

Echo. He was born in the province of Slazein, near Berlin, Germany, June 30, 1855. His parents were William and Beatrice (Wittie) Grittner, natives of Germany, where the father died, the mother coming to the United States in 1894. She now resides with our subject, at the age of seventy-three years. She is the mother of six children: Ernest, in Germany; Henry, our subject; Caroline, wife of William Beam; Pauline, wife of August Otto; William; and Julius, now living with our subject. Her husband was of a distinguished German family, and served in the Franco-Prussian war.

Henry Grittner received a fair education in Germany, and at the age of fourteen began working on a farm, at which he continued four years. He then learned the trade of a blacksmith, which he followed for twelve years, coming to the United States in 1888. Following a residence of fourteen years in Iowa, working at his trade, he came to Stevens county in 1901, purchased one hundred and sixty acres of land, and homesteaded another quarter section. He is surrounded with good, comfortable buildings, and there are two million feet of saw timber on the place. He has fifteen head of stock.

On July 12, 1887, our subject was married to Della Sliter, daughter of Benjamin and Catherine Sliter, natives of Scotland. They have five children, Edith, Carl, Clola, Ernest and William.

Politically Mr. Grittner is a Republican, manifesting a lively interest in the various campaigns in which his party is involved. He has a patriotic pride in the affairs of his community, and is well-known as a popular and enterprising citizen.

---

WILLIAM W. DUNCAN, blacksmith and liveryman, of Bossburg, Stevens county, was born near Albany, Gentry county, Missouri, September 8, 1871, the son of John H. and Cordelia (Wood) Duncan. The father is a native of Kentucky, the mother of Missouri. They located in Gentry county where they lived until 1887, going thence to Ida, Cœur d'Alenes, where they at present reside, the father engaged in the dray and truck business. They were the parents of eight children: Kate S., married to Fred Wilson; William W., our subject; Frank C.; Mary V. and Ernest; and three others deceased, Minnie, Olan and Clarence.



Our subject received his first and only schooling in Gentry county, and at the age of seventeen began life for himself, coming to Spokane in 1886, one year ahead of his family. One year he worked a farm in the Palouse country, and then, with his family, removed to the Cœur d'Alenes, where for five years he worked for the Northern Pacific Railroad Company. In 1896 he removed to Bossburg where he has since resided, having followed the stage and livery business up to 1903.

In 1894 he was married to Ora L. Coonc, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Finn) Coonc, the mother a native of Oregon, the father of Iowa. They crossed the plains in early days, locating in Oregon, and later owned an extensive stock ranch on the Columbia river, near White Bluffs. They were the parents of seven children, of whom the living are Stella, Ella, Ora, Lulu, Hattie and Flossie.

Mr. and Mrs. Duncan have three children, Raymond W., Howard W., and Gladys E., all of whom are with their parents. Mr. Duncan is a Democrat, and manifests a lively interest in the success of his party, and he has been delegate to many county conventions. He is a charter member of the Bossburg Lodge, No. 164, I. O. O. F., which he assisted in organizing, having been a member of Cœur d'Alene Lodge No. 34. Mrs. Duncan is a member of the Congregational church.

---

ANN BRYANT, of Bossburg, Stevens county, engaged in the hotel and mining business, was born in Barbeshire, Scotland, April 3, 1842. She is the daughter of Murdo R. and Catherine (Nicholson) McCleod, natives of Scotland, where they lived until 1842, when they came to Canada. The father died in 1882 and the mother removed to Kansas, passing away in 1899. They were the parents of thirteen children, Mary, Angus, Christie, Murdo, Kenneth, Kate, Ann, Darnal G., John, Christie, and three who died in infancy.

Ann Bryant, the subject of this sketch, had one brother, who was a soldier in the English army. Although educational privileges were limited in her neighborhood she received a fair common school education in Canada. She "worked out," beginning at the age of sixteen, until she was married to A. J. Bryant. They

settled in Barnston, Canada, where they lived eighteen years, removing to Vermont, in 1865. At the termination of three years' residence, they came back to Canada, thence to Kansas, and thence to Kettle Falls, Washington, in 1891. In 1892 they came to Bossburg where she has since resided. Her husband died in 1897. Following the death of her husband, Mrs. Bryant built a small hotel, to which she has added since, until it is now a commodious house and comfortably furnished. She is, also, interested in mines, some of which are quite flattering prospects.

Mrs. Bryant is the mother of six children, George A., William, David, with his brother William, in Stevens county, Walter, Susie, deceased, and Minnie, with her mother. At present she is interested in the McKinley and Jay Hawker mines.

When the father of Mrs. Bryant first came to Canada it was necessary for him to travel one hundred miles for provisions, the trip occupying five or six days. On one occasion the only article he could secure in the line of eatables was buckwheat flour which he was obliged to pack the entire distance on his back. The family nearly starved when they first came to Canada.

---

WILLIAM W. STEARNS, successfully prosecuting the mining industry, resides at Bossburg, Stevens county. He was born at Compton, New Hampshire, August 7, 1836, the son of Gilbert and Sophronia (Finch) Stearns. The father was a native of New Hampshire, the mother of New York. The father of the mother was killed in the war of 1812. One of her brothers was a professor in the Mishawaka, Indiana, high school. Her brother, John, associated with a man named Fisk, owned all the stage routes in New York and several in other states. Her paternal grandfather was a sea captain, and was lost at sea. Our subject had three brothers in the Union army, during the Civil war, Henry, Zimri and P. L., the former participating in the battle of Bull Run.

William W. Stearns, our subject, remained in New Hampshire until the age of nineteen years, when he began work as keeper in an insane asylum, and in 1860 went to California by way of the isthmus. After a period passed in mining he went to Los Angeles, where he

purchased eight yoke of cattle, loading them with provisions for the mines. Two years subsequently he went to Kern county, and engaged in mercantile business, remaining fifteen years. Going thence to Arizona he prosecuted mining, in the course of which he lost considerable money. He then went to New Mexico, in the general merchandise business, and erected a quartz mill, which he conducted for eight or ten years, and quite successfully.

Mr. Stearns located the "Little Giant" mine, near Bossburg, also a number of others, which are considered promising. While in California he owned a half interest in two gold mines. At present he owns several buildings in New Mexico, aside from other valuable properties. While in California he was a member of the Home Guards, under Captain Swanson. He is a Republican, and manifests a lively interest in the successive campaigns.

Fraternally, he is a member of the I. O. O. F. Once while traveling in California the party to which our subject belonged held a band of hostile Indians at bay until the arrival of a company of United States soldiers.

---

EDWARD W. SCOTT is one of the pioneers of Stevens county and has given his name to an important section, namely, the valley northerly from Tumtum. Mr. Scott located here with other members of the family in 1889 and since that time has shown himself a worthy citizen of this western country and a man of real industry and skill.

Edward W. Scott was born in Chelsea, Vermont, on January 9, 1841, the son of Jonas S. and Roxey (French) Scott, natives of Vermont. The parents removed with their children to New York, thence to Michigan, later to other states and finally in 1889 they journeyed to what is now Scott valley, where they remained until their death. Our subject was well educated in the schools of the various sections where he lived in younger days and at the age of twenty went out in the world for himself. In April, 1862, he was one of the patriots who pressed forward to protect the flag of the country and enlisted in Company D, Fourteenth Michigan Infantry, under Captain Jeffries. He served until October 5, 1862, when on account of sickness, he was mustered out. Returning

to Wisconsin, he took up teaching school and for twelve years was numbered with the successful educators of that and other states. In 1888, he came to Washington and located on his present place about one mile north from Tumtum, and here he has resided since, devoting himself to general farming and the culture of fruit, while also he has raised some stock.

In 1865, Mr. Scott married Miss Prudence Warren and to them were born two children, one of whom is still living, Byron J., in Scott valley. In 1870, Mrs. Scott passed away. In 1875, Mr. Scott married Emma Chase, who died in 1880. Two children were born to this marriage, one of whom is living, Bell, wife of S. Clark, in Scott valley. In 1884, Mr. Scott married Miss Ida Babb, and one child has been born to them, Florence, with her parents.

In political matters, Mr. Scott is a staunch Republican and he ever manifests the interest of a worthy citizen in the affairs of state and community. Fraternaly, he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F.

---

JACOB SCOTT, the venerable pioneer from whom Scott valley was named, and who now possesses a fine farm about two miles northeast from Tumtum, is one of the leading citizens of Stevens county and has always been at the conventions in the county since his settlement here, with the exception of one. He is a remote descendant of Sir Walter Scott, of world wide literary fame and his grandfather was a full cousin of the famous General Winfield Scott, so well known to every American.

Jacob Scott was born in Berry, Vermont, on April 22, 1830, the son of Jones S. and Roxelana (French) Scott, natives of Vermont, where they remained until 1848, after which they went to New York, then to Michigan, then to Minnesota, then to Iowa and finally to Washington in 1889. Settlement was made in Scott valley, where they remained until their death. Our subject's grandfather and two of his sons were prominent members of the state legislature in Vermont. The maternal grandfather of Jacob Scott served in the war of 1812 and his paternal grandfather had charge of the militia that interviewed the British general who was defeated at Plattsburg. Two brothers of our subject served in the Mexican war and three in the Civil war. Our subject

was educated in the public schools and when twenty-one went to do for himself. He first learned the stonemason's trade, and in following that and farming he has spent the years until the present time. In April, 1884, he came to Stevens county and settled in the valley that now bears his name. The land was then unsurveyed and some difficulty was encountered in getting on the government portions, and Mr. Scott was forced to relinquish about forty acres which he had cultivated.

In 1856, Mr. Scott married Miss Catherine Weller, a native of New York. She died in Michigan in 1866. Our subject's mother died aged ninety-two and the father when he was ninety. Four children have been born to Mr. Scott, Mary A., wife of Henry Shollenberg, at Lake Chelan; Wilber F., in Scott valley; Ada, wife of Will Everett, in Minnesota; Clinton, in Stevens county. Mr. Scott is an active Populist and has always evinced a marked interest in the welfare and development of the country. He receives the good will and esteem of all who know him.

WILBER F. SCOTT dwells two miles northeast from Tumtum, Washington, and there has a good estate of one hundred and twenty acres, which is devoted to general farming and fruit raising. He was born in McHenry county, Illinois, on February 14, 1860, the son of Jacob and Catherine (Weller) Scott, natives of Vermont and New York, respectively, and early pioneers in Illinois. Thence they traveled to Michigan, later to Minnesota and also lived some time in Iowa, and afterward dwelt six years in Minnesota. In these various places our subject was educated in the common schools. In 1884, our subject came with his father to Washington and settled in what is now known as Scott valley, it being named from the family. Wilber wrought with his father until 1897 and then a division of the property was made and all took their proper shares. Our subject has improved his place in a commendable manner, has shown good skill in raising winter fruits and is one of the thrifty and prosperous men of the section. He is of good standing and has held the office of school director.

On July 26, 1896, Mr. Scott married Miss

Sadie, daughter of Wallace W. and Lona A. (Vanneps) Clark, natives of Pennsylvania. They came west in 1891 and located in Scott valley where they now live. Mrs. Scott has seven brothers and sisters, Lucy Wollweber, Clara, Alta James, Lizzie, Willie, Maude, and Laura. Mr. Scott has two sisters and one brother, Mary A. Shollenberg, Ada T. Everett, and Clinton. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Scott, Lloyd W., Freddie F., and Esther A. Mr. Scott is an active expounder of the Socialist principles and is a man of good intelligence. His father's grandfather was a first cousin of General Winfield Scott.

Ada T. Everett died on September 8, 1903.

ELIAS W. JENKS, one of the prosperous and successful fruit raisers of Stevens county, dwells one mile north from Tumtum, where he owns two hundred and fifty acres of excellent land, devoted both to general farming and raising fruit. He has as fine peaches as can be found in the west and his success has placed him in comfortable circumstances, financially, while a good residence together with other buildings and improvements manifest a man of thrift and ability.

Elias W. Jenks was born in Niagara county, New York, on October 17, 1840, the son of John P. and Laura (Williams) Jenks, natives of Canada. They came to the United States in 1830, having a hard time to cross the border on account of the stringent orders of the Canadian government. Our subject received a good common school education in New York, and in 1854 came with the family to Columbia county, Wisconsin. He wrought with his father, who was a shoemaker and remained at home until eighteen, when he turned to the arduous labors of the pineries. In December, 1863, Mr. Jenks enlisted in the Thirteenth Wisconsin Battery of Light Artillery, serving until July, 1865, at which time he was mustered out in Milwaukee, Wisconsin. He had participated in much fighting in Tennessee and south to the gulf, and his hearing was permanently impaired on account of the artillery firing. Following the war, Mr. Jenks returned to Wisconsin and wrought with his father until the death of that gentleman, which occurred in 1866.

Then our subject went to Minnesota and later to Iowa City, whence he removed to Vinton, where he continued his trade as he had in the other places. Also he bought and operated a farm there. Following that venture, Mr. Jenks did contract work on the Northwestern and in 1888 came to Portland, thence to Eugene, and in 1889 made his way to Spokane. In the fall of this last year, he located a homestead where he now resides and later bought ninety acres. His attention has been devoted carefully and wisely here and the good results are apparent.

In 1866, Mr. Jenks married Miss Rebecca, daughter of William and Nancy (Thomas) Honak, natives of Pennsylvania and Ohio, respectively, and of English extraction. Three children have been born to this union; Gertrude, wife of C. E. Amey, of Spokane; Grace, wife of Thomas Territ, lieutenant governor of Idaho under Governor Hunt; and Dorland, at home. Mr. Jenks is a liberal man in politics and is a member of the G. A. R. He had six brothers and sisters, Joseph, deceased, Clara, Elizabeth Keeler, Thomas, deceased, Sarah, deceased, and Lorena. The maternal uncle of our subject was fighting for the English at the battle of Lundy Lane, holding a Captain's commission.

---

CHARLES F. CONRADY is one of the heavy mine owners of Stevens county and is one of the leading men in enterprise and endeavor to develop and bring to the front the almost boundless resources of this great county. He was born in New Bremen, Ohio, on December 25, 1853, the son of Carl F. W. and Julia (Dickman) Conrady, natives of Germany. The father came to this country in 1843, and the mother in 1847, and they married in 1852. Their home was in New Bremen and there they remained until their death. Our subject was reared and educated in this place and at the age of twelve went out in the world for himself. He learned the blacksmith trade and continued at it until 1871 in Cincinnati, becoming an expert horse-shoer. Then he enlisted in the First United States Cavalry at Louisville, Kentucky, and was assigned to the west. He was in the Modoc war and after his first term of service expired, he re-enlisted in Troop H, First United

States Cavalry. He was at Forts Lapwai and Colville, went through the Bannock war and participated in the famous charge up Birch creek hill under Captain Parnell. Mr. Conrady enlisted with a Mr. Wm. Connelly and with him served all through the Modoc war and was with him at Fort Klamath. Mr. Connelly now lives near Waverly, Washington. Following his second term of enlistment, Mr. Conrady came to Walla Walla and thence went to the old town of Colville and settled later on a homestead where the Alice gold mine is now. Previous to this he had the contract of carrying the mail from Chewelah to Colville and sold this to Glover & Gilliam. After improving his farm, he sold and bought one near Addy, which in turn was sold and another bought near Blue Creek mines, and in 1902, Mr. Conrady sold this, and moved to Colville, where he has a house and four lots. In 1894 Mr. Conrady turned his attention extensively to mining and he has some excellent properties, such as the Mineral States, of which he is president, the Copperton and the Erie groups, all of them being valuable deposits of mineral. Mr. Conrady is also vice president of the Crystal Marble Company, one of the large companies of the northwest. It is well known now that Stevens county contains some of the most valuable deposits of marble in the United States and the Crystal is one of the largest, if not the largest holder of this valuable mineral. The quality, as well as the quantity is unsurpassed and in the near future the handling of this great wealth will be one of the largest industries in the state.

On September 28, 1882, Mr. Conrady married Miss Mary L., daughter of Peter and Mary A. King. The father came to Stevens county with the Hudson's Bay Company in 1852 and here married and remained until his death, June 6, 1885. Mrs. King still lives on the Peter King estate, one of the best in the county. Mr. and Mrs. Conrady are parents of thirteen children, named as follows: Marie L., wife of George W. Smith in this county; Mrs. Martha E. Goodman, Lena A., Edna J., deceased, Carl F., Alice A., Effie M. and Etta R., twins, Albert A., Lloyd P., Mabel C., Walter M., William E., deceased. Mr. Conrady is an active Democrat and is a keen participant in the campaigns. Mr. and Mrs. Conrady are members of the Catholic church.



C. F. CONRADY.



GEORGE W. SMITH.



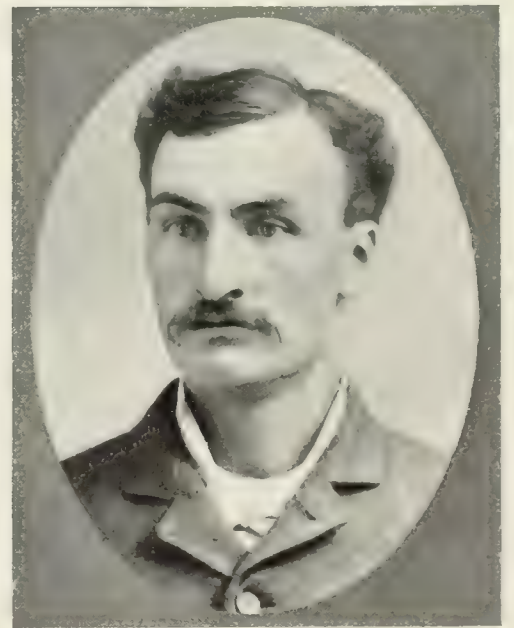
ROBERT L. McCOY.



MEAD C. STOLP.



CHARLES R. WESTON.



ELI S. WESTON.



ALONZO SPAULDING.



CHARLES H. CHAMBERLIN.



WILLIAM DAY.



GEORGE W. SMITH, interested in diversified farming and stock raising, lives eleven and a half miles west of Addy, Stevens county, in what is known as Marble valley. He was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, October 14, 1867. His parents were Thomas M. and Frances E. Smith, both natives of the "Keystone State." The father served in the Civil war. The mother is now living on the ranch in Marble valley.

Our subject accompanied his parents to New Jersey when a school boy of nine years, but he has, mainly, educated himself since then. He came west in 1887, without money, and a portion of the way afoot. In September, 1888, he arrived in San Francisco, and in December of the same year, came to Sprague, Washington, where his parents were living at that period. He had endured hardships almost too numerous to mention, but invariably contrived to secure sufficient to eat. From Sprague he went to Montana, but in 1892 came to his present location, one of the first settlers in the vicinity. Securing his present piece of property, he prospected for a few seasons, and, in company with his father-in-law, located the Crystal Marble Quarries, in which he still retains a large interest. He, also, has two copper properties, and an interest in another. On his homestead, containing a quarter section of land, there are one hundred acres of rich meadow. He has a fine house, outbuildings, and an orchard beginning to produce fruit. He raises hay, horses, cattle and has a band of sheep.

He was married, September 11, 1898, to Mamie L. Conrady, born in Colville, Washington. Her parents were Charles F. and Mary L. Conrady. They have two children, Francis Millard and Laura.

In addition to other lines of business enterprise mentioned, Mr. Smith devotes much attention to investigations on original lines of invention, and has recently secured a patent on a general farm and utility gate, which is pronounced the most perfect lever gate yet used.



ROBERT LEWIS McCLOY. It brings one face to face with the fact that Stevens county has long been the abode of those pioneers who opened the country and now deserves

to be classed as one of the old sections, when we realize that such men as the subject of this article was born at Fort Colville on December 7, 1841, and that many others now living in Washington were born as early and even earlier there. The father of Robert Lewis was John McCoy, a native of Scotland who came to the United States when very young and entered the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company and had charge of their western farm. He laid out the farm at Vancouver and also at Fort Colville, and continued in the employ of the company until 1845. He married Susette Bouchet, a descendant of Captain Lewis of the Lewis and Clarke expedition. In 1845 our subject went with his parents to Marion county, Oregon. The father was among the very first settlers there and remained in that vicinity until his death in 1872; the mother died in 1868. At one time a large emigrant train was coming to the Willamette valley but was stopped at The Dalles by the Indians. Mr. McCoy's assistance was called in and he succeeded in arranging matters so that they were allowed to resume their journey. Our subject was educated in the Willamette valley and in 1862 was in the great mining rush to Orofino and Florence. The next year he passed through where Spokane now stands en route to Fort Colville. Then he mined in the Cariboo country and after this returned to Fort Colville again and took up stock-raising. For five years he served the government as interpreter and in 1882 he came to Hunter's creek and abode for a decade. Then he settled upon his present estate, about eighty miles south of Fruitland. He came here in the employ of the government as foreman on the Indian farm under Indian Agent Hal Cole.

On June 14, 1864, Mr. McCoy married Miss Josette, daughter of James Finley, a native of the Red River country, of Scotch descent and who married a Colville woman. Mr. Finley was a hunter and trapper all his life. To Mr. and Mrs. McCoy the following children have been born: Mrs. Isabel Desautel, Mrs. Adeline Gobor, deceased; Esther, deceased; Christina, deceased; Robert; Bazil, deceased; Virgil; Frederick, and Albert.

Mr. McCoy has taken great pains to educate his children in a first class manner and in addition to other attainments the last two are very skilled portrait artists. Mr. McCoy has im-

proved his farm in a good manner and is considered one of the substantial residents of his section. The thrilling accounts of Lewis and Clarke and the Hudson's Bay Company's activity in these sections will be fully detailed in the historical portion of this work.

---

MEAD C. STOLP. Among the earliest industries of the Colville valley is to be mentioned the manufacture of lumber and from the date of the old whipsaw to when the circular saw first sang a welcome to civilization, and even down to the present, much time, talent, and capital has been engaged in his worthy pursuit. As a successful operator in the realm of the manufacture of lumber, as well as a first class and prosperous farmer we mention the gentleman whose name initiates this paragraph. His farm is located about one-half mile north of Chewelah, and he has besides one hundred acres in cultivation, various improvements such as a good residence, outbuildings and so forth, together with a fine orchard covering seven acres. Mr. Stolp also handles considerable stock.

Mead C. Stolp was born in Will county, Illinois, on October 9, 1852, the son of George W. and Mary E. (Hughes) Stolp, natives of New York, and descendants of prominent and influential families of New York and Pennsylvania. Their ancestors came early to the colonies, and were of English and German extraction. Our subject is an only child. His education was received in his native place, which a high school and business courses completed. When twenty-one he commenced business for himself, and in 1884 he came west to Stevens county. In the same year he took his present homestead, and three years later rented a saw-mill. In 1889, together with his brother-in-law and J. Story, he built his present mill, which he has conducted steadily ever since. In 1892 his parents moved to his farm, where his mother died April 5, 1903; the father still lives at his son's farm.

In 1878 Mr. Stolp married Miss Ida J., daughter of Dennis F. and Rhoda Lucas, natives of Canada and descendants of Welsh and German ancestors, respectively. The father was a descendant of the noted and beloved Commodore Perry. The father died in 1898

having served through the Civil War in one of the Kansas Cavalry regiments. Mrs. Stolp has the following brothers and sisters, George, Valentine, Sarah Vanslyke, deceased; Rhoda M. Stroy, Effie Hasshagan and Harry M. Kirk.

Six children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Stolp: Claud C., Maud M., Roland R., Hugh B., Ruth, and Dollie M. Mr. Stolp is a Democrat, and was chosen by the people to act as justice of the peace, but refused to qualify. He is serving at the present time on the school board and is an enthusiastic supporter of educational facilities. Mr. Stolp is a member of the Maccabees and his wife belongs to the R. C. and the L. O. T. M.

---

CHARLES R. WESTON is one of the leading citizens of Stevens county and dwells on a farm just east from Rice. He was born on March 23, 1850, the son of Dr. Eli W. Weston. The Doctor was born in December, 1825, in New York state. He was liberally educated and at an early age matriculated in one of the leading medical colleges of his day. Upon the outbreak of the Mexican war, he promptly enlisted and served as lieutenant under General Scott from the bombardment of Vera Cruz until the surrender of Mexico. The ancestors were of English extraction and fought in the Revolution with distinction. Following the war, Lieutenant Weston returned to New York and in Buffalo married Miss Jennie Cooley, the wedding occurring in 1848. Her ancestors were English and her father served in the war of 1812. Soon after his marriage the Doctor removed to Iowa and took up the practice of medicine. When the call came for troops to repel treason's attacks on the government, Dr. Weston again went to the front and enlisted as major in the Twenty-fourth Missouri Volunteers, under General Curtis. He participated in the battle of Wilson creek on August 10, 1861, when General Lyon was killed. The general had been tent mate to Dr. Weston in the Mexican war. At the battle of Pea Ridge, Dr. Weston did excellent service and continued in the struggle, mostly in Missouri, until 1863, when he resigned his commission and came with his family, who had come to St. Louis, to the Beaver Head country, Montana. On the trip from St. Louis to



St. Joseph, much danger was encountered on account of the unsettled times. Five children, of which our subject was the oldest, were then in the family and at the Missouri river they fell in with emigrants and made the trip safely although they lost some stock. In Montana, Dr. Weston was associated with Governor Egerton, the first governor of that territory, Judge Hosford, and "Yankee" Hall, in mining ventures and also he practiced medicine. Later we see him on the sound and in Centralia, being one of the first to settle there. Later he journeyed to Milton where he operated a drug store and practiced medicine. He was one of the first settlers where Weston now stands. In 1887 Dr. Weston came to Colville and at once was chosen as county commissioner. In 1890 he came to Rice, secured a good farm and there remained until his death on May 17, 1901. He had dedicated two acres for a G. A. R. armory hall and was a strong member of that order. Mrs. Weston is now dwelling at Northport, Washington. After the family came to Montana, our subject worked at placer mining and fed the first quartz mill in the territory, it being located at East Bannock. This was in the fall of 1863. Two years later our subject went to Helena and assisted to haul the first logs for the start of the town buildings. In the fall of 1865, Mr. Weston went to the Salmon river and caught salmon, which he packed to Bannock and sold for fifty cents per pound. Later the Indians drove them off. During these days Mr. Weston had made his home with his parents and when he came to Oregon he went railroading. Later he drove cattle to California and then went by steamer to Portland. After this he was in the sound country and soon located in the Palouse. Again we see him near Weston and in 1878 he enlisted as a private to fight the Indians. Sam Ritchey was captain and Mr. Weston was promoted to lieutenant. He did much scouting and assisted until the close of the war. In 1879 we find him in western Whitman county raising stock and four year later he removed the same to Willow creek country, Malheur county, Oregon. After traveling to various places, he finally, in 1889, came to his present abode, in Stevens county. The farm is well improved and produces bounteous crops annually. Mr. Weston has a fine water wheel and utilizes the power in running a good chop mill. In 1892

he was deputy county assessor and he has always taken an active part in political and educational matters. Mr. Weston has also done considerable prospecting and mining since coming to the west and is expert in this line.

The marriage of Mr. Weston and Miss Louisa Jackson occurred on March 28, 1878. Mrs. Weston was born in Cass county, Missouri, on August 23, 1858. Her father, John Jackson, was a native of Indiana and dwelt in Kansas during the Civil war and took part in the troubles in that beleaguered state, being in the state militia. Mrs. Weston's mother, Sarah (Bouse) Jackson, was born in Kentucky, and her father was a companion to Daniel Boone. He went to California in early days and was there murdered for his money in the 'fifties. Mrs. Weston came with her parents to California in 1874 and three years later came thence overland to Walla Walla. The parents settled four miles north from Pine City in Whitman county in 1879 and live there now.

To Mr. and Mrs. Weston five children have been born, Edward, John W., George L., Ada A., and Ernest C. Mr. Weston has two brothers, George L. and Eli S., and one sister, Mrs. Hattie Starky. Mrs. Weston has the following brothers and sisters: Mrs. Maggie Payne, Mrs. Abbie Garnell, Mrs. Annie Stewart and Mrs. Josie Herron.

---

ELI S. WESTON, an enterprising and successful stock breeder of Stevens county, residing seven miles southeast of Bossburg, was born in Iowa, December 19, 1859. He is the son of Dr. E. W. and Jennie R. (Hayes) Weston, natives of New York. They came to Oregon in 1877, where the Doctor practiced his profession many years. In 1888 they removed to Washington, settling on the Columbia river, where he died in 1900. His widow then located in the north portion of Washington where she at present resides.

Montana, Oregon and Washington combined to afford scholastic privileges to our subject, and in 1886 he settled in Stevens county, taking a homestead upon which he now lives. Forty acres of his land is under cultivation, and he has some fine, fancy-bred stock, an orchard of five hundred trees, substantial barn and an ample supply of excellent water.

In 1881 our subject was united in marriage to Lizzie McCoy, daughter of William and Thresea (Sykes) McCoy, the father a native of Ohio, the mother of Texas. They were the parents of eight children, three of whom survive: Lizzie; Emma, wife of Samuel Price, of Lewiston, Idaho; and Mary, wife of George Tyson, residing near Tekoa, Washington.

Mr. and Mrs. Weston have five children, Charles H., William E., Jessie N., Mary E. and Lillian B.

The political affiliations of Mr. Weston are with the Republican party. He manifests a keen interest in the local affairs of his community, and is a broad-minded, public-spirited man and popular citizen. Fraternally he is a member of Bossburg Lodge, No. 164, I. O. O. F., is past noble grand, and has been representative to the grand lodge of the state.

ALONZO SPAULDING. It is with pleasure that we are enabled to mention the subject of this article with the deserving and worthy pioneers of this county. Mr. Spaulding is also to be classed as a real frontiersman during all his life, having done the noble work of opening up different sections all across the continent. He was born in Aroostook county, Maine, on December 30, 1834, the son of Daniel and Margaret Spaulding, natives of Maine also. The family were on the frontier in Maine and later came to Minnesota, landing where St. Paul now is when there were but two or three houses in the place. Our subject received his education in the various places where he lived and in Minnesota learned the trades of the carpenter and blacksmith. The former occupied him for thirty years, and he has wrought in various places and capacities. On March 10, 1862, he stepped to the enrollment place and offered himself to fight for the honor of the flag and the defense of the country. He was in the Second Minnesota Light Artillery and participated in the battles of Stone River and Corinth. He was under Rosecrans and Grant. Many skirmishes were in his path and through it all he went safely until at the battle of Stone River he was kicked by a horse which dislocated his knee and for nine months he languished in the hospital, being finally discharged on account of disability on November 13, 1863. He is now a member of the G. A. R. Return-

ing home from the war, Mr. Spaulding entered the industrial walks of life and on July 4, 1864, he married Miss Christina Langdon, a native of Maine. To them were born four children, Mrs. Ida M. Driver, in Stearns county, Minnesota; Edward, deceased; Mrs. Sarah J. Goodner, of Stearns county, Minnesota; Alonzo G., who married Miss Florence Crenshaw and now owns a fine farm four miles east from Fruitland, where our subject lives. The farm is well supplied with good improvements as a nice six-room residence, large barn and so forth. Alonzo G. has one child, Erven A. Our subject has been a Master Mason for over twenty years. He has seen the hardships and deprivations of the frontier from childhood up and these things have developed in him a sturdy self-reliance and strength that have made him a man of influence and stability.

CHARLES H. CHAMBERLIN resides about one mile east of Harvey postoffice and is known as one of the leading farmers and stock men of western Stevens county. His place consists of one hundred and sixty acres, mostly under cultivation and supplied with plenty of irrigating water. He has a large orchard, plenty of berries, good buildings and other improvements.

Charles H. Chamberlin was born in Windsor county, Vermont, on October 22, 1848, the son of Charles G. and Julia A. (Silver) Chamberlin, natives of Vermont also. The father was a carpenter and about 1856 came to Blue Earth county, Minnesota, being one of the first settlers in that country. The Sioux Indians were very hostile and Mr. Chamberlin enlisted to repel their attacks. He remained in that county until his death in 1902, being then in his eighty-first year. The mother still resides there, being eighty years of age. Her father was a patriot in the war of 1812.

Our subject grew up on the farm and received his education from the public schools of Blue Earth county, and in 1875 came west to San Francisco. He visited Portland and after one year in the Willamette valley, returned by stage to Sacramento, California, whence he journeyed back to Allegan county, Michigan. On July 4, 1881, Mr. Chamberlin married Miss Arzina, daughter of Charles and Arzina (Willely) Devereux, natives of Vermont, at Barton,

in which state Mrs. Chamberlin was born, on July 4, 1862. Her father enlisted in Battery T, First Artillery, Eleventh Vermont Volunteers, first as corporal and served until his death on November 17, 1864. He did honorable service in many skirmishes and battles and finally on October 19, 1864, he was wounded at the battle of Cedar Creek and died a little later as stated. The mother died in Wright county, Iowa, in 1875. Mrs. Chamberlin then lived with an uncle of her husband until her marriage when they removed to Minnesota and farmed there until 1889. Then he sold and came to Stevens county and located on a ranch where Arzina postoffice is now situated, the same being named after Mrs. Chamberlin. She was the first postmistress and later they sold their property and came to their present location. This was in 1898, and since then Mr. Chamberlin has been doing general farming and stock raising and is at the home place. They have one child, Bessie R. Mr. Chamberlin has the following brothers and sisters: Willis E., Eugene, Frederick and Mary E. Mrs. Chamberlain has four brothers. Thomas, Charles, Edward and George, and one half sister, Nellie Haney who lives with her. Mrs. Chamberlin has devoted many years to teaching both instrumental and vocal music and has done some very commendable work in this line. She is constantly occupied at this and has classes at the present time.

---

WILLIAM DAY, deceased. The subject of this memoir resided four miles north of Echo, Stevens county, and was engaged in diversified farming and stock breeding. He was born in Leeds, England, in 1841, the son of James and Mary Day, natives of England. They came to the United States in 1844 and located in Ohio, where they lived twelve years, removing to Missouri, where they died. They were of a wealthy and distinguished English family. Eleven children were born to them, of whom six survive: John, in Missouri; William, our subject; Sarah, married to Samuel Weller; Gus, in Kansas; Eli, of Iowa; Edgar of Missouri; and Renz. A son named Joseph was killed during the Civil war.

The education of our subject was received in the public schools of Missouri, and at the

age of eighteen he enlisted in Company E, Seventh Missouri Cavalry, serving four years in the Civil war, being mustered out in the fall of 1865, at St. Louis. Eight years subsequently he removed to western Kansas, engaged in general farming for thirteen years, and then became a contractor for a railroad company. Two years later he came to Stevens county, and secured a contract in Spokane to do street grading. This was in the fall of 1889. He arrived in Spokane the evening following the great fire. Re moving to Stevens county, he secured a quarter section of land, which he continued to improve until he died, January 1, 1900.

Our subject left a widow and six children, viz: Willis, now in the Indian Territory; Charles R.; Mary, wife of Thomas W. Stack, of Victoria, British Columbia; Joseph; Elmer, in Oregon; and Niva Elwood, of Stevens county. In 1865 our subject was united in marriage to Susan Gammon, daughter of Josiah and Clarinda (Steward) Gammon, natives of Kentucky. They removed to Iowa and thence to Missouri, where they died. To them were born twelve children, of whom eight survive: Ann, wife of Andrew Fifer; William, of Pomeroy, Washington; Robert; Susan and Lucinda, twins; Della, wife of Joseph Dunham; Clarinda, married to Z. Clifton, of Missouri; and Paulina, married to M. Brown. The family of the mother were relatives of the Stewards of Scotland, and her father was a judge in Clark county, Missouri, four years.

The political principles of our subject were those of the Republican party, until after the war, when he voted the Democratic ticket, affiliating with the People's party when it came into existence. He was nominated for county clerk in Stevens county, but was defeated. throughout his life he was active in political movements, and always took a lively interest in local affairs. He was a member of the Grand Army of the Republic, and a Spiritualist by faith.

---

GUY HAINES is doubtless one of the oldest settlers in northern Washington. At the present time he is dwelling on a valuable farm about one mile up the river from Tumtum, which he purchased in 1902. Fifty years before that he had passed the same place, and from

Fraser river to southern California he has mined and packed, and wrought in the government service and is to be credited with a sterling worth and spirit that has always led in commendable achievements.

Guy Haines was born in Lancaster county, Pennsylvania, on March 10, 1831, the son of Fredrick and Sarah (Guy) Haines. The parents were both descended from prominent families of Washington, Philadelphia, Baltimore, and so forth. They were warm friends of President Buchanan and held high places. Guy was educated in Marietta, Pennsylvania, by private instructors. When seventeen he clerked in a mercantile establishment, and a year later crossed the plains in a train captained by Mr. Ankrim. They chartered a boat from Pittsburg to St. Louis, then took part of their material to St. Joseph by boat and the teams by land. Four months after leaving the Missouri, they landed in the vicinity of Shingle springs, California. Soon our subject went to mining and later we see him in Sacramento, which was a tent town. Thence he went to various diggings in the state and made many large strikes at different times, being an active searcher for the yellow metal. He at one time assisted to build and operate down the Sacramento, from Redding Springs, the first boat on the stream. About this time, Mr. Haines had the misfortune to lose all his money, his partner stealing it. After that he labored in San Francisco to get a start, following which he came through the Golden state and Oregon to Vancouver, where he took a position in the quartermaster's department, continuing therein for six years. In 1857 Mr. Haines went east to visit his people and the following year was appointed superintendent of a large government train, crossing the plains to Camp Floyd, Utah. Later we see him again in Vancouver employed in carrying the mail from that point to The Dalles, Oregon. The following spring he was detailed on the survey which established the boundary between British Columbia and the United States. It is of note that in 1853 Mr. Haines came from Vancouver with a government expedition, Capt. George B. McClellan in command, and passed by where Spokane now stands, on to Walla Walla, The Dalles, Oregon, thence back to Vancouver. In 1859 he went to Colville and in 1860 quit the government employ. The following year he went to Orofino,

then on to Montana, and in 1862 came back to Colville. At that time he bought the land on Walker's prairie known as the Haines' place. From 1862 to 1902 he lived on that place and there are few men in this part of Washington, better or more favorably known. In 1868 Mr. Haines was married, and has raised a family.

Mr. Haines was well acquainted personally with Generals Grant, Sherman and Sheridan, being a friend to them all. On one trip with General McClellan, he was taken sick and the humane general left a physician and a guard to attend him for one month.

Mr. Haines has always supported the principles of the Democratic party and evinces the interest in the affairs of the county and state that become a good public minded citizen. He was elected county commissioner for two terms in Stevens county.

---

GEORGE W. WAKEFIELD has resided in Washington for the past twenty-one years, coming to the territory seven years prior to its admission into the union. At present he is engaged in logging at Springdale, Stevens county.

George W. Wakefield was born in Lafayette county, Wisconsin, February 11, 1846, the son of G. W. and Narcissa (Willard) Wakefield. John L. Willard, the father of Narcissa Wakefield, was the last survivor of the famous Lewis and Clarke expedition. He died in California at the advanced age of ninety-eight years. The father of our subject was a native of Illinois; the mother of Missouri. They removed to California in 1852, where Mrs. Wakefield died the same year. The father settled in Sacramento county, residing there until his death. They were the parents of four children, Rowan R., George W., Zachariah T. and Eliza.

The elementary education of George W. Wakefield was received in the public schools of Sacramento county, California, and at the early age of twelve years he began the struggle of life on his own account. Until 1872 he followed farming in California, going thence to Nevada where he engaged in mining until 1882, when he came to Washington and located in Stevens county. He purchased a farm which he continued to cultivate until 1902, when he removed to Springdale, Stevens county, where

he now lives. He is engaged in logging on an extensive scale for the Van Dissell Mill Company.

In the year 1901, Mr. Wakefield was united in marriage to Miss Sarah Read, of Iowa.

The political affiliations of Mr. Wakefield are in line with the principles of the Democratic party.

---

IRA L. RIGGS, manager for the Remington Typewriter Company, covering eastern Washington and the five northern counties of Idaho, the Kootenai district of British Columbia, the state of Montana and the northern tier of counties in Wyoming, has his main office at No. 110 Washington street, Spokane Club building, Spokane. He has a force of ten employes, which is to be increased in the near future, as business is being rapidly built up. He handles Remington typewriters, office furniture, such as desks, chairs and tables, also supplies for all makes of machines. There is also in connection a first-class repair department. His traveling salesmen cover this territory regularly and thoroughly.

Mr. Riggs was born in Springfield, Illinois, June 6, 1877, being the son of George W. and Ann M. (Ellis) Riggs, who reside at Ceresco, Nebraska. The father is a rancher. At the age of fifteen, our subject was matriculated in the Nebraska State University, Lincoln, Nebraska, taking the scientific course and remaining three and one-half years. Until the opening of the Spanish-American war, he was shipping clerk in Chicago. June 24, 1898, he enlisted in Company K, Captain Rogers, Twentieth United States Regular Infantry. At Fort McPherson, Georgia, he did garrison duty until August 15, when he was sent to Leavenworth, Kansas and was discharged October 23, 1898. In 1899, he engaged with the Remington people and had charge of their office at Lincoln, Nebraska. Later, he became city salesman at Omaha and afterward was assistant manager at that point. In March, 1903, he came to Spokane and assumed charge of this territory as general manager for the Remington Company.

Our subject was united in marriage at Omaha, April 15, 1901, to Miss Jennie Hughes, daughter of Edward and Mary Hughes. Mrs. Riggs is a native of New York

state. Her father is building contractor at Lincoln, Nebraska. To Mr. and Mrs. Riggs have been born two children, Paul H. and Catherine.

The Remington Typewriter was first owned and manufactured by E. Remington & Sons. Wycoff, Seamans & Benedict were their sole agents until about 1882, when they took over the entire business and it was conducted under their name until January, 1903, when it became known as the Remington Typewriter Company. The factory is located at Ilion, New York. The general offices are at Nos. 325 and 327 Broadway, New York. Offices are located in every important city in the world. The actual sales exceed two hundred machines a day, and they transact the most extensive business in this line in the world. The Remington typewriters are used by all nations.

---

DELOS E. WILCOX, one of the energetic young business men of Clayton, Stevens county, is at present engaged in farming, lumbering and contracting.

He was born in Minnesota, October 11, 1876, the son of A. W. and Rosalind (Shoop) Wilcox. Both were natives of Wisconsin, coming to Minnesota in 1872, where they lived until 1903, when they pushed on farther west to Washington, locating in Stevens county where they at present reside. They are the parents of eleven children, Thomas, Warren, Carrie, Belle, George, Harry, Ruby, Delos, John, Myrtle, and Frank.

Delos E. Wilcox was educated in the public schools of Redwood Falls, Minnesota. At the age of twenty-two he commenced life for himself in the lumbering business which occupation he followed four years. In 1902 he came west, locating at Usk, Stevens county, where he remained but a short period, thence going to Clayton. In this vicinity he purchased two hundred and forty acres, mostly timber land. He had previously bought one hundred and twenty acres near Usk, and he and his father own four hundred and eighty acres near that place. They own four head of heavy logging horses.

To Emily Blake, Mr. Wilcox was united in marriage, January 6, 1901. She is the daughter of R. B. and Jane (Ford) Blake,

natives of Canada. In 1877 they settled in Drayton, North Dakota, where the mother died. The father at present resides at Disart, Minnesota. To them were born thirteen children.

Politically, Delos E. Wilcox is a Republican, and an active worker in the interests of that party. Fraternally he is a member of Lodge No. 119, I. O. O. F., Bemidji, Minnesota. His business interests are divided between Usk and Clayton.

JOEL HUFFMAN, a prominent dealer in general merchandise and the postmaster of Clayton, Stevens county, is a native of Burke county, North Carolina. He is a son of Frederick and Susan (Cook) Huffman. They were born and raised in North Carolina, settling in Burke county, where the mother still lives. Frederick Huffman, the father, died in 1897. They were the parents of thirteen children, of whom the following are living: Nancy, wife of Joseph Mult; Frederick M.; Samuel; Michael; Jane, married to William Orders; Mary, wife of Abel Carswell; Obe, resident of Cleveland county, North Carolina; Ella; and Joel, the subject of this sketch.

He received a common school education in Burke county, and at the age of thirty-five came west and engaged in merchandising. Locating in Stevens county in 1900 he purchased a quarter section of land, but soon after engaged in the general merchandise business, carrying a diversified stock, and, also, dealing in wood and farming implements. He was appointed postmaster of Clayton, March, 1902.

To Miss Celia Garrison he was united in marriage in 1887. Her parents were Thomas and Jane Garrison, natives of Burke county, North Carolina. She was of a family of six children, James, Eliza, Walter, Amanda, Lola and Celia. With the exception of James and Celia they are all residents of North Carolina. Amanda, Eliza and Lola are married.

Six children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Huffman, Tessie, Ernest, Hubbard, Cullie, Grant and Susie.

The principles of the Republican party appeal more strongly to Mr. Huffman, and he manifests a lively interest in its welfare. At present he is an influential member of the Clay-

ton school board. Fraternally he is a member of the M. W. A. and the Order of the Lion, at Clayton. Himself and wife are consistent members of the Baptist church

CHARLES F. MURPHY, a pioneer resident of Northport and a man of large experience in the ways of the world, is now the editor and proprietor of the *Northport Republican*, one of the bright and newsy sheets of Washington. Mr. Murphy knows the newspaper business from the beginning up and is a master of every portion. He writes with a ready pen and displays a grasp and understanding of the questions of the day, which proclaim him a man of ability and he stands as one of the leading men in Stevens county to-day.

Charles F. Murphy was born in Cleveland, Ohio, on September 26, 1866. His father, Patrick G., was born in Dublin, Ireland, and came to the United States when young. He settled at Cleveland where he was engaged with the Wells Fargo Express. In 1861, he enlisted in the Sixty-seventh Ohio Regiment, as a private, being afterward promoted to the position of sergeant. He served all through the struggle and was in the leading battles of the war. He received a wound in the shoulder and at the close of the war was honorably discharged. Mr. Murphy receives a pension from the government and is also a member of the G. A. R. Immediately subsequent to the war, he followed contracting on the Union Pacific railroad from Omaha to Laramie, then engaged in stock raising and finally in 1900, came to Northport, where he now lives retired, being in his eighty-first year.

Patrick G. Murphy married Miss Ann O'Brien, a native of Ireland, the wedding occurring immediately before he sailed to the United States. She died in 1877. To this union the following children were born, Mrs. Marian Erhart, Mrs. Kate McCarthy, James E., Charles F., who is the subject of this sketch, and Mrs. J. J. Tracy. Our subject received a good education in Larmie and in 1877, entered the office of the *Laramie Sentinel*, the first paper published in that state, as an apprentice. The noted Bill Nye was working on the paper at the same time. Later Mr. Murphy took a trip to Deadwood and followed his trade there,

then went to Leadville, where he did the same. He returned to Laramie then went on a trip through Colorado, New Mexico and California, working upon the principal papers in these states, after which he came back to Leadville. In 1892, Mr. Murphy came to Spokane and with his brother-in-law, W. P. Hughes, mentioned elsewhere in this volume, established the first paper in Northport. He continued with Mr. Hughes until 1898 then established the *Northport Republican* and has been running it ever since. He has made it one of the leading papers of western Washington and has gained a large circulation. In early days, Mr. Murphy became a member of the typographical union and now holds an honorary membership in the same. He is a member of the Eagles and Red Men, while in politics, he is a strong Republican and has served in the various conventions at different times. At Laramie in 1885, Mr. Murphy married Miss Minnie, daughter of Thomas and Delilah Warren, who reside at Laramie now. To this union, one child has been born, Wanda F. Mr. Murphy has a fine homestead across the Columbia river from Northport, which is well improved. He also own a good residence in Northport, besides five houses, which are rented. In addition to this he owns the building and lots where the *Republican* is printed and a large addition to the city of Northport. Mr. Murphy has gained a fine success as will be seen from the above and withal has won for himself the esteem and confidence of the people, having many friends here.

---

JOHN J. TRAVIS, M. D., needs no introduction to the people of Northport and the surrounding country, having established himself firmly in the confidence and high esteem of all by his walk in the years of his stay here, which has displayed a stanch manliness and keen ability, the lodestones of true confidence and admiration.

John J. Travis was born in Paris, Tennessee, on November 14, 1859. His father, Dr. Joseph H. Travis, was a prominent physician of that section, a graduate of the Jefferson Medical College, and an active participant in medical practice for forty-five years. He was an intimate friend of Andrew Johnson, president of the United States, a mem-

ber of the legislature, and his death occurred in 1882, in his seventy-seventh year. This worthy gentleman married Miss Elizabeth Crump, the daughter of a leading journalist of England. Miss Crump was the first music teacher in Paris and her two brothers, John and Charles, are prominent and wealthy men in Philadelphia. She died when our subject was an infant. Six children had been born to this union, three of whom are living, named as follows: Robert, an officer in Company B, Fourth Regulars, serving all through the Spanish and Philippine wars, and being still with his company; Sally, wife of C. M. Kennerly, of Paris, Tennessee; Dr. Travis, our subject. After completing a thorough schooling, our subject, at the age of seventeen, accepted a position of salesman, and while carrying on his business gave especial attention to the study of medicine, also using great diligence to occupy each hour when not in work. Later he matriculated in the Medical College at Louisville, Kentucky, and in 1881 received his diploma from the Vanderbilt University in Nashville. He immediately began to practice in Paris and also took part in politics, being chairman of the county central committee. Through J. D. C. Atkins, commissioner of Indian affairs in Washington, our subject was appointed by President Cleveland, agency physician at Chewelah, and in 1886, he located in that town. After nine months in the position, he resigned, as the agency was removed to Fort Spokane. He was postmaster of Chewelah and also was chosen as one of the delegates to the constitutional convention, when Washington was admitted as a state, having the distinction of being the youngest member and representative of the largest section. In 1895 Dr. Travis came to Northport and opened an office. From the outset he was favored with a good practice and he has shown himself not only an able physician and surgeon, but a leading and capable man, having labored hard for the advancement of the interests of Northport and the vicinity. He brought his family hither in 1897 and now has one of the finest residences in the city, it being a modern ten-room structure, handsomely located and tastefully appointed. Dr. Travis was one of the prime movers in the organization of the city government of Northport and has taken a keen interest in the welfare of the town since. He was appointed physician for the railroad under

D. C. Corbin and still holds the position under J. J. Hill. He was the sole physician of the smelting company for one year and now holds the position jointly with Dr. Wells. During the quarantine, Dr. Travis was health officer for the Canadian government. In addition to the large practice that Dr. Travis handles, he is at the head of the Northport Drug Company, which does a large business in drugs and druggists accessories. The store is one of the leading commercial establishments of the city and under the doctor's wise management has made a gratifying success.

Fraternally Dr. Travis is affiliated with the Elks, the Redmen, the I. O. O. F., the Eagles, the W. W., the Women of Woodcraft, and is medical examiner for several of these orders.

On October 18, 1882, Dr. Travis married Miss Hattie Porter, the wedding occurring in Paris, Tennessee. The parents of Mrs. Travis are Dr. Felix E. and Hattie (Loving) Porter. The mother is deceased, but the father is still a prominent physician of Paris. One child has been born to this union, Eugene Porter. The date of his nativity is July 14, 1883. He has attended the agricultural college at Pullman, and is now studying pharmacy under the tuition of his father.

In addition to all the enterprises mentioned, we should state that Dr. Travis is active in mining circles and has done much for the promotion and development of various properties in this section.

---

CHARLES WILLIAMS is associated with Mr. J. Jackson in the ownership and operation of the New Zealand hotel in Northport. The structure is built of brick and is two stories in height. It contains sixteen sleeping rooms in the second story and fine large dining room, bar, kitchen, and office on the first floor. The house is handled in a business like manner and is the recipient of a liberal patronage from an appreciative public.

Charles Williams was born in Sweden, on December 29, 1858, the son of Wilhelm and Johanna Williams, both natives of Sweden. The former is still living there, but the mother died some time since. Our subject has one brother, August, ten years his senior. He is living in St. Cloud, Minnesota, having come to

this country in 1874. Charles was reared on a farm and received a good education in his native country. After school days were over he served two years in the regular army in Sweden, and in 1882 came from that country to the United States. Boston was the port where he landed and he soon came thence to his brother in Minnesota. In 1888 Mr. Williams came on west to Great Falls, Montana, and there did prospecting and mining. He has been in most of the prominent camps in both Montana and Idaho and has had much experience in mining. In June, 1896, Mr. Williams settled in Northport and engaged in business with his present partner and since that time has continued steadily and industriously in the same occupation. The New Zealand hotel is one of the up to date hostelries of this part of the country and is conducted in first-class shape. Mr. Williams and his partner each own a handsome residence in Northport.

On May 17, 1898, Mr. Williams married Miss Helma Sstrand and to them one child has been born, Edwin.

---

THOMAS R. WELCH, who is at the head of the Columbia Drug Company, which operates a first-class drug store in Northport, is one of the leading citizens of that thriving town and has made a very flattering record in business enterprises. He is a genial and progressive man, capable and up to date, and stands exceptionally well in both business and social circles.

Thomas R. Welch was born in Batesville, Arkansas, on January 23, 1864, being the son of Thomas and Sarah (Bates) Welch, natives of Ohio and Batesville, Arkansas, respectively. They are both deceased. The mother's father was one of the pioneers in Arkansas and laid out the town of Batesville and gave it the name. He built the first brick hotel in the town and it is still standing. It is known as the Southern Exchange. Our subject has one brother, W. B. Welch, who is a druggist in Los Angeles, California. After receiving a good education in the high school of his native town, Thomas R. entered and graduated from the Minnesota College of Pharmacy at Minneapolis. In 1880 he came to San Francisco with his mother, taking an interim in his studies. Later he returned and completed his course. After this he came



on to Portland, Oregon, thence went to Spokane, and finally settled in Reardan, whence he removed to Northport in 1897. He established a first-class store at once and has been at the head of a thriving business since. Mr. Welch's personality, high sense of honor, and careful and reliable business methods have won for him, both a good success and hosts of warm friends. In addition to his store and business, he owns a handsome cottage residence in Northport, modern and beautifully equipped. He also has several residences in Spokane and some vacant property.

On November 25, 1897, Mr. Welch married Miss Kate Scott, the nuptials occurring in Spokane. Mrs. Welch's parents are Wilson and Margret (Tingle) Scott, who reside in Spokane. The father is mail clerk on the Coeur d'Alene branch of the Northern Pacific. Mrs. Welch has three sisters, Mrs. J. Beckett, Mrs. E. Blanchard, Miss Alma, and one brother, Joseph, who owns and publishes the *Coeur d'Alene Press* in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

Mr. and Mrs. Welch are members of the Presbyterian church and are exemplary people.

---

CHRISTIAN C. KNUTSON, a prominent and practical mining man of Northport, is to be classed as one of the earliest pioneers of this section. He was on the ground where Northport now stands in 1886, and the following year took it up as a squatter's claim. He continued his residence here some time and then abandoned the claim, but later returned. At first he intended to locate the land as a homestead when it was surveyed, but getting interested in mining, gave up that idea, which caused him to abandon the land. Mr. Knutson has given considerable attention to prospecting and operating in British Columbia, Okanogan county and the country surrounding Northport. He has located several very fine prospects, among which may be mentioned the Great Republic, which is this side of the boundary line. It is incorporated and Mr. Knutson is president. The company has done about twenty-five thousand dollars' worth of work, which shows a very fine copper proposition. A large amount of ore is on the dump and shipping will soon begin. Another mine Mr. Knutson has located and opened is the Last Chance, incorporated.

This property has been developed in good shape and has already placed upon the market nearly two thousand tons of ore. It is shipping thirty tons per day now, the ore netting twenty dollars per ton. Mr. Knutson is general manager and is making it a paying proposition. The property lies about seven miles east from Northport and promises to be one of the very valuable producers.

Mr. Knutson has been tireless in his efforts to bring the mining resources of the country to the front and doubtless has accomplished more than any other man in this important industry. His work has always been successful, owing to his consummate wisdom, and he is considered one of the leading mining men in this part of the country.

Fraternally Mr. Knutson is a member of the I. O. O. F., the A. F. & A. M., the Red Men, the W. W., the Women of Woodcraft, the Encampment and the Elks. For two terms Mr. Knutson was deputy sheriff in this county and he has made himself an excellent standing throughout this part of the country. Mr. Knutson comes from that aggressive and stanch stock which first discovered the continent of America. His birth place was La Salle county, Illinois, and the date thereof January 31, 1861. His parents are Christen Knutson Tieg and Anna Holland, natives of Norway. They came to the United States in 1860, and the father died in Iowa in 1898. The mother is still living in Jewell, Iowa. Our subject is the youngest of a family of seven children all of whom were born in Norway except himself. When young he accompanied his parents to Jewell, Iowa, remaining there until thirteen, when he began life for himself.

---

DANIEL H. CAREY is a leading lawyer in the northern part of Washington, who, by his ability as a forensic orator, his acumen, and deep erudition, has won for himself distinction throughout the state. He has handled some of the heavy litigations through the state and stands exceptionally well as a talented member of the bar.

Daniel H. Carey was born on July 29, 1862, in Dane county, Wisconsin. His parents, Michael and Margaret (Crowley) Carey, were born in Ireland and early came to the United States, settling in Wisconsin when it was a

wilderness. The father died there about ten years since and the mother is still living in Dane county. Our subject was one of eight children, five of whom are still living, he being the oldest, James W., John B., Nellie, Maggie. All of the children are holding prominent positions in the various walks of life. After completing the high school course, Daniel H. matriculated in the state university at Madison and when he had finished the sophomore year in the scientific course, went to the state normal at Plattsville, where he graduated. Immediately following that, he came to Dundas, Minnesota, and for three years was the efficient principal in the high school there. After that, he read law with A. D. Keys in Fairbault, Minnesota, being admitted to the bar in the fall of 1889. Subsequent to that, Mr. Carey came to Helena, Montana, and entered the employ of Sander and Cullen, general solicitors for the Northern Pacific in Montana. In the spring of 1890 our subject was appointed first solicitor for the same road, in northern Washington, his headquarters being at Ellensburg and Yakima. He continued in this capacity until the receivership of the eastern and western portions of the road were consolidated in the east, doing also in the meantime considerable outside practice. In 1896 Mr. Carey took the platform and stumped the state of Washington as a silver Republican. He gained much distinction as an orator and was enthusiastically received in the leading centers of the state. In the spring of 1897 Mr. Carey opened an office in Northport and has built up a large and lucrative practice. In addition to legal business, he attends to various other lines of business throughout the state. He is attorney for the Northport Bank, the Kendrick Mercantile Company, the Northport Smelting and Refining Company, as well as several leading mining corporations. Mr. Carey took a homestead across the Columbia from Northport in 1900 and there has a beautiful residence, while the estate is being laid out and improved to make one of the valuable places on the river.

On September 17, 1898, Mr. Carey married Miss Helen M. Anthony of Seattle. She is a graduate of the state university of Washington and also holds a diploma from the pharmaceutical department of that institution. For two years Mrs. Carey was an able assistant of her husband in the law office, but since they took

their homestead she has paid more attention to home life. To Mr. and Mrs. Carey one child has been born, the date being September 18, 1903, and he is named Charles Robert.

Mr. Carey has always taken a very active part in every enterprise that tends to develop the resources of this county and bring to the front the same. He is a public-minded man, progressive and influential, and is counted one of the leading men of Stevens county.

---

FLOYD C. SMITH, a popular and skillful tonsorial artist, has now a leading and first class shop in Northport, Washington, where he has resided since 1895. His standing in this city is of the best and he has made a very successful record financially.

Floyd C. Smith was born on April 8, 1869, in Pawpaw, Michigan, being the son of Sidney T. and Lydia (Teller) Smith, natives of Pawpaw and Lapeer county, Michigan, respectively, and now residing near Moscow, the former being sixty-five years of age and the latter fifty-seven. Our subject has one sister, Mrs. Maude Blair, whose husband, Fred Blair, is a machinist of Spokane. When young, Fred C. went with his parents to McCook, Nebraska, and there engaged in railroading, having gained his education before leaving Michigan. In 1892 he came with his parents to Seattle and there engaged in the barber business. It was 1895 that Mr. Smith landed in Northport, having made the journey from Moscow with team and wagon. An invoice showed his financial holdings to be very small indeed, but he soon secured a shop and went to work and has since continued in the business with a very gratifying patronage.

Fraternally, he is affiliated with the Red Men and the A. O. U. W.

In 1892 he was elected treasurer of the city of Northport, his name appearing on the Socialist ticket.

On October 6, 1896, Mr. Smith married Mrs. Bertha Evans and to them two children have been born, Eva L. and Reta M.

---

WILLIAM P. HUGHES is owner and editor of the *Northport News*, a paper of distinct literary merit and vitality and one of the consistent champions of the resources of the Evergreen state. In Northport Mr. Hughes

is known as one of the leading business men, while in the newspaper world, he is recognized as one of the pointed, bright and interesting writers of Washington. Combining his business ability and literary training, he has won a marked success, and a review of his career will be very interesting reading in the history of Stevens county.

William P. Hughes was born in Salem, Illinois on October 14, 1857. His father, Thomas Hughes, married Miss Jane Sargent, a native of Ohio and whose father was a wealthy merchant of Ohio. The father died when aged eighty-seven and his widow is still residing in Mound City, Kansas. Our subject's paternal grandfather was a noted physician and surgeon in Wales. He brought his family to the United States in his last years and died here, aged ninety. Thomas H. was sixteen when he came with the rest of the family to this country. Our subject was one of the following named children, Mrs. Louise Kincaid, Bond, Emory S., Captain John R., William P., Mrs. Nellie Coleman and Thomas G. F., deceased. At the early age of eight, our subject went with his parents to Mound City, Kansas and thirteen years later was taken to Independence, Kansas. After a good education in the public schools, he began the printer's trade and followed it so thoroughly, that at the age of fifteen, he was a member of the national typographical union. Then he began a series of journeys to various parts of the United States and Canada and he has been in the employ of every leading newspaper on the American continent, where the English language is spoken. Mr. Hughes is still an honorary member of the union mentioned above, being allied with the Spokane branch. After he had satisfied his longing for traveling, he stopped at Austin, Texas, and there enlisted with the Texas Rangers and after a time of service received his honorable discharge. Then he returned to his trade and next we see him in Leadville, where he did prospecting in addition to printing. After this he was on the *Rocky Mountain News* at Denver and in 1881, came to Laramie and worked on the *Morning Times*. It was just across the street from Bill Nye's *Boomerang*. Mr. Hughes became well acquainted with Mr. Nye. Also he there became acquainted with Miss Alice Murphy, who he married in June, 1882, in the city of Denver. Mrs. Hughes'

father, P. G. Murphy, is a retired stock dealer and dwells in Northport. From Wyoming our subject went to Eureka, Nevada and was assistant foreman of the *Morning Sentinel*. After this he went to Los Gatos, California, and ran the *Mail* for eight years. At the same time he established the *Saratoga Sentinel* and *Los Pinas Tribune*, operating them all successfully. In 1892 Mr. Hughes landed in Spokane and soon was employed by the Spokane Falls and Northern railroad to start a paper in Northport. He pulled his plant in with ox teams and soon had the *News*, bright and clean, ready for the readers, and from that time until the present has never missed an issue nor an opportunity to say a good word for Northport. He established the first paper in Northport and was appointed the first postmaster, the date being 1892. He was also elected mining recorder and in 1895, was appointed United States commissioner. The latter two positions he still holds and was postmaster also, for six years. Mr. Hughes was elected first mayor of the city and was afterwards police judge. For the past six years he has been United States river reporter, while in local matters he has always taken a prominent part, manifesting a keen interest in everything tending to upbuild and forward the interests of Northport and this part of the state. Mr. Hughes has been a staunch supporter of church and schools, while in commercial relations he has shown no less zeal, being a member of the board of trade. He is deeply interested in the welfare of the town, has platted three different additions and put in the first water system. To Mr. and Mrs. Hughes, three children have been born, Nellie L., Jennie and William P.

GEORGE THOMAS, of the firm of Perdue and Thomas, who handle a nice retail butcher trade, is a well known and highly esteemed resident of Northport, Washington. He was born in Richmond, Illinois, on October 7, 1851, being the son of Alfred and Susan (Wescott) Thomas, natives of New York. George T. spent the first ten years of his life on the farm in Illinois, gaining in this time his education from the district schools. Then he journeyed to Winona county, Minnesota, later to Mitchell county, Iowa, and in 1876 located in Bismarck, Dakota, where he did freighting

until 1880, then removed to Miles City, Montana, where he operated a hotel for four years. We next see him conducting a restaurant on the construction of the Canadian Pacific. It was 1885, that Mr. Thomas located at Colville, and there engaged in business until he came to Northport. He was among the very first to settle in the town of Northport and his was the first frame business building in the town. In 1896 he moved his family here, having conducted his business previously while they were in Colville. He and Mr. Perdue, having increased their business steadily as the town has grown, are now among the leading business men of this section. In addition to this, Mr. Thomas erected a large two-story, twenty room hotel, which he fitted up in first class shape and rented. Later he has taken charge of it in person and is conducting a fine hostelry. The house is known as Hotel Walters and is doing a good thriving business. Mr. Thomas also owns a half interest in a large business block in Colville and some residence property there.

On February 23, 1885, at Miles City, Montana, Mr. Thomas married Miss Maggie Schennert. Her father, William Schennert, is residing with Mr. Thomas in the hotel. Since the town of Northport was founded, Mr. Thomas has always resided here and shown himself greatly interested in its welfare, always assisting in public measures intended for its benefit and its general growth and upbuilding.

---

WILLIAM H. MAXWELL, who resides about two miles south from Gifford, owns, in connection with Mr. Wesley Gourley, a fine saw mill plant. The mill has a capacity of about fifteen thousand feet per day and is operated steadily by Messrs. Maxwell and Gourley. They find a ready sale for all of their lumber, both among the residents near Gifford and also by rafting it down the Columbia to towns below. Mr. Maxwell is an experienced saw mill man, having commenced in the business when he was but seventeen years of age. The partnership was formed between Messrs. Maxwell and Gourley in the spring of 1903, and the mill was located at the mouth of Deer creek, on the Columbia. They own considerable land about the mill which is both good land and supports good timber. Mr. Gourley came to the Cœur

d'Alene country from the Black Hills in 1886, and three years later located in western Stevens county. He is a man of family, having a wife and five children.

William H. Maxwell was born in Hastings county, Ontario, on October 26, 1862, the son of William and Arvilla Maxwell. When four years of age he accompanied his parents to Saginaw, Michigan, and later the family returned to Ontario. When sixteen he came to Isabella county, Michigan and followed lumbering. He had received a fair education from the schools in various sections where he had lived.

On December 6, 1887, Mr. Maxwell married Miss Jennie Canniff, who was born on July 13, 1862, near the birth place of her husband. Her parents died when she was six years of age and she was raised by relatives. In the fall of 1889 Mr. and Mrs. Maxwell came to Spokane where he engaged in farming. One year later they came to the vicinity of Daisy and took the place upon which they wrought considerable improvement. In 1898 Mr. Maxwell again turned to the lumbering business, operating at the Blue Creek mill, after which he bought in a mill at Daisy. In due time that property was sold and in company with Mr. Gourley, he built their present plant. They are doing a good business and are both capable men.

To Mr. and Mrs. Maxwell nine children have been born: Wilber W.; Ralph H., deceased; James C.; Aden L.; Estella A.; Susie A.; Rena M.; Mary A., deceased and Cora M. Mrs. Maxwell is a member of the Saints church.

---

JOSEPH N. HORTON, better known as Dr. Horton, is one of the prominent and leading citizens of Stevens county. He divides his time between several occupations and has made a good success in each. When a young man, Dr. Horton determined to take up the study of medicine and accordingly began reading under the direction of physicians, and also spent considerable time in learning pharmacy. He has continued more or less in reading since and has become very well read in medical lore. However, the doctor never took a diploma from a medical college and is therefore not allowed a state license; notwithstanding this fact, he has

been sought after by a great many and has done worlds of good in Stevens county.

Dr. Horton resides about five miles east of Daisy, where he has a farm of one hundred and sixty acres. He has a good residence, plenty of buildings, fences, and so forth on the farm which is laid under tribute to produce the various crops and fruits indigenous to this section. In addition to this, Dr. Horton has close by him valuable mining interests. He owns one-third interest in the Tempest Mining and Milling Company, being general manager and vice president of the same. They have a twelve foot ledge which runs very high in silver, and had been developed by a fifty foot shaft and eleven hundred feet of tunneling. Spokane capitalists are interested with the doctor in this property and it is expected soon to become one of the good paying properties of the county.

Joseph N. Horton, was born on September 30, 1854, in Miami county, Indiana, being the son of Thomas G. and Harriett (Fennimore) Horton, natives of Indiana and Ohio, respectively. The father was born in 1826, and is now living on the old homestead, aged seventy-seven years. Our subject's paternal grandfather was one of the earliest pioneers in Indiana and died in 1892, aged ninety-six. The mother of Joseph N. died in 1873. Her father was in the early Indian struggles and the Mexican War, and also served in the Civil War although he was aged sixty-five. Doctor Horton has three brothers and one sister, William F., Charles G., Addison E., Mrs. Julia E. Alspach. In his native place, our subject was educated and grew to manhood's estate and in 1876 went to Sumner City, Sumner county, Kansas. Two years later he went to Texas where he engaged in shoeing horses for a stage line, having learned the blacksmith's trade in his youth. In 1880 he went to Mexico and traveled something over thirteen hundred miles in a trip in that Republic. After this he was engaged in various sections of Old Mexico and western United States and endured many hardships in passing through a country of hostile Indians. In 1884 he came to Spokane prospecting and was also engaged at the Old Dominion in Stevens county. In 1888 he loaded his earthly possessions on a pack horse and wended his way into the Columbia valley where he soon located a mining property in

which he is now interested. In 1893 he located his farm and since then has made this his home.

On June 8, 1894, Dr. Horton married Miss Alice M. Bradley, who was born in Minnesota, on February 11, 1876. Her father, John S. Bradley, was a minister in the Free Methodist church, came west in 1890, and is now living near Daisy. Her mother is Julia A. Bradley. Mrs. Horton has the following brothers and sisters, Mrs. Dama Foster, John E., Mrs. Ruth Bohren, Thomas E., Bertha E., and Bernice M.

Dr. and Mrs. Horton have always labored for the moral and educational upbuilding and the general welfare of the community. The doctor has served as justice of the peace and has always been one of the leading men of this section. Two children have been born to Dr. and Mrs. Horton, Beryl M. and Marion J.

LEWIS H. BROWN. On May 23, 1885, Mr. Brown threaded his way across the mountains from where Valley, Washington, now stands to his present place three miles east from Daisy. He had a cayuse, a cow and twenty-seven dollars in cash. The country was wild. Marcus was the nearest postoffice and Spokane the nearest railroad town. When he reached the Colville valley, he choose a place in the wilderness, erected a little log cabin in the brush and called it his home. Now Mr. Brown owns over two hundred acres of land, the whole fenced and cross fenced and in a high state of cultivation. He has a beautiful residence with barns, plenty of outbuildings and every thing to make the place comfortable and valuable, and in contrast with going seventy-five miles for his mail he now has rural delivery at his door, school privileges one hundred rods away and telephone communications with the outside world in his house. In addition to doing general farming and making this desert place blossom as the rose, Mr. Brown has shown commendable knowledge and ability in raising fine stock. He has some excellent thoroughbred Shorthorns, good horses, and raises Yorkshire and O. I. C. thoroughbred hogs. He is one of the prosperous and substantial men of Stevens county and is respected and honored by all who know him.

Lewis H. Brown was born on April 30, 1862 in Columbia county, Wisconsin, the son

of David and Julia (McCormick) Brown. The father came from the rugged hills of Scotland to the city of London, where he lived twenty years, being in the coffee and spice business. Later he crossed the Atlantic to New York, the trip consuming fifty-six days, whence he made his way to Wisconsin and there died in 1894, aged seventy-eight, having suffered much from cancer in his stomach. The mother was born in Maine and is now living in Salem, Oregon. Mr. Brown has the following sisters, Mrs. May Ehr, Mrs. Victoria Wisdom, Mrs. Flora Walker and Mrs. Maggie Swanson. The two latter were graduates of Valparaiso normal and spent many years in teaching. In 1880 Mr. Brown moved from Wisconsin to Carlton county, Minnesota and bought a farm which he afterwards lost. In 1883 he came to Spokane and the next spring took up land where Valley now stands, when in 1885 as stated above he came to his present place.

On March 20, 1891 Mr. Brown married Miss Lenora Lewis, who was born on June 1, 1872, in Missouri. When seven years of age she came with her parents, William H. and Lucy A. (Waugh) Lewis from Arkansas across the plains to the vicinity of Latah, Washington. Thomas A. Waugh, the father of Mrs. Lewis, was a native of the south and at one time owned about thirty negroes. He died at Kettle Falls in the spring of 1903, aged eighty-seven. Mr. and Mrs. Lewis are now operating a hotel at Meyers Falls, Washington. Mrs. Brown has the following brothers and sisters, Albert, William, Mrs. Bertha Halford, Edith, Ellen, Katie and Edna. To Mr. and Mrs. Brown six children have been born, William O., aged eleven; Lawrence L., aged nine; Victoria L., aged six; Ralph, died when two years old; Clyde H., aged two, and Lester, the baby. Mr. and Mrs. Brown have always been actively engaged in both church and educational work and have done a great deal for the upbuilding of the community.

---

THOMAS BROWN has the distinction of being one of the earliest settlers in the Colville valley, and as circumstance go his settlement here permanently was an accident. However, such has been the walk and labors of this worthy gentleman, that he is to-day one of the favored ones, whose rewards for honest labor

and skill entitle him to retire from active business now and enjoy the golden years of his life in a goodly competence. He lives in Chewelah. He was born in 1827, in the Selkirk settlement on the Red River of the North. His parents were Henry and Emma (Slater) Brown, natives of Scotland, who came to America when young and settled on the Red river, where they remained until their death. Eight children were born to this venerable couple: James, Henry, Belle, Emma, William, Thomas, Mary and Jennie, all living in Canada except our subject. The common schools furnished the educational training of Mr. Brown, and when twenty he stepped forth to do for himself in the activities of life. Farming occupied him until 1854, when he started with forty families for California. Seven months later they reached Wallula, whence he came to Stevens county to winter his stock. He expected to go to California the next spring, but because of the favorable resources of what is now Stevens county, and the discovery of gold on the Columbia, he was led to remain a year; but the time has lengthened until the present. Mr. Brown took a homestead, and to general farming, raising stock, and mining, he has devoted himself with excellent success until the time came for him to retire.

The marriage of Mr. Brown and Miss Jane Mode, a native of Scotland, was solemnized in the Red river country, and six children have been born to them: Mary, wife of E. M. Thomason; Maggie, wife of Charles Montgomery; Rebecca, wife of Fred Keling; John, deceased; Albert; Temima, widow of Mr. Reynolds, all living in Chewelah. Mr. Brown has always been an active Democrat, and for three years he held the office of postmaster of Chewelah, being the first incumbent of the office. He always manifests great interest in educational facilities, and has labored hard for their betterment. He and his family are adherents of the Congregational church.

---

MARY L. THOMASON. In Selkirk on the Red River of the North, the subject of this review was born to Thomas and Jane (Mowat) Brown, natives of Canada and Scotland, respectively. The date of this event was January 5, 1848. In 1853 the family removed from Selkirk, coming by teams across the plains and



THOMAS BROWN.



MARY L. THOMASON.



MRS. JOSEPH LAPRAY.



JOSEPH LAPRAY.





mountains to Stevens county, where the father now lives, having retired from active business. The mother was called away by death on July 20, 1900. She is descended from a prominent Scotch family and a vast estate to which she and her descendents are heirs is being adjudicated in the old country now. They were the parents of seven children: Mary, Margeret J., Montgomery, Robina A. Killing, John L., deceased, Tormima Reinhal and Albert H. Mrs. Thomason was educated by a private tutor, whom the father secured to reside in his family. She remained with her parents until January 11, 1887, when she contracted a marriage with Ellis B. Thomason, who was formerly a sawmill man. To this marriage five children were born: Ralph C., at home with his mother; Ella R., who belongs to the R. N. A.; Edwin E., a member of the M. W. A.; Nettie, also a member of the R. N. A.; and Raymond G. Mrs. Thomason has a fine farm of one hundred and fifteen acres adjoining the town of Chewelah on the east and she personally manages the estate. It is a very fertile and valuable farm. So skillfully does Mrs. Thomason handle her estate that each year she is bountifully rewarded by large crops. Mrs. Thomason is a woman of excellent executive ability, has manifested real integrity and worth, and stands well. She has many friends in all sections of the valley, where she is acquainted, and is secure in their confidence and esteem.

---

JOSEPH LAPRAY, one of the earliest settlers of Stevens county, Washington, distinguished for his business ability, public spirit, and force of character, after an eventful life, crowned with social and financial success, passed from earth in 1900.

He was a Canadian by nativity, having been born in Montreal, January 3, 1834, the son of Louis and Rosalie (Gilbert) Lapray. The father was born in France; the mother in Canada, the former coming to Montreal while it was yet a wilderness. Here he met his future wife, married and settled down to the independent life of a farmer. Their union was blessed with three children, Rosalie, married to Edward Mathews, of Hyacinth, Canada; Virginia, wife of Peter Langillier, Canada; and Joseph. Louis Lapray, the father, was highly

connected, his relatives being wealthy and notable people of France. The death of one of them left a large fortune to be divided among heirs, of whom Joseph was one. This bequest he declined, saying that he needed nothing he could not earn for himself, and advising the administrators of the estate to distribute it among the poor. This is a striking illustration of our subject's generosity and independence.

Joseph was graduated from the Catholic College of Montreal, and at the age of fourteen years began life for himself. Coming to the United States, he crossed the plains in 1859, in company with Charles H. Montgomery, a sketch of whose career is given in another portion of this work. It was their intention to push on to Fraser river, but they located for the time being at Colville, Stevens county. Here he pre-empted a quarter section of land, which property he owned at the time of his death. In 1874 he removed to Walker's Prairie where he lived and died. He, also, located a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres, subsequently adding to the same, until he owned a thousand acres, where he engaged in the cattle business, having a band of six hundred head.

In 1882 Mr. Lapray controlled a profitable sawmill business in Lincoln county, which he conducted fifteen years. The property on which his widow now resides, nine miles south of Springdale, is sprinkled with buildings until it resembles a small village by itself. He purchased a bridge of James Monaghan, which he afterwards rebuilt, locating it across the Spokane river and converting it into a toll bridge. This structure was afterwards bought by the two counties of Stevens and Spokane, and it is still known as the Lapray Bridge. He also constructed twenty miles of roadway between this bridge and his saw mill. It is at present a county road.

In 1872 our subject was united in marriage to Roseline Miganault, daughter of Joseph and Corinne (Luseier) Miganault, natives of France. They came to Canada when children, and the mother died at Montreal in 1891. The father, one of the French nobility, still resides in that city. They were the parents of the following children: Lucie, deceased; Charles, a dairyman, of Winnipeg; Victor; Corinne, married to Joseph Broulet, of Falls River; Peter; Joseph, a sister of the Order of Teachers of the Cath-

olic religion, in Montreal; Louis; Etinne; Sophie, deceased; Mary, a Sister of Charity; and Roseline.

To Mr. and Mrs. Lapray were born six children: Alice, wife of James Newhouse, Stevens county; Edward, in Idaho; George; Corinne, living with her mother; Florence, married to Fred Merchant, of Spokane; and Joseph, at present living on the homestead in Stevens county.

The political principles of Joseph Lapray were in line with those of the Republican party. In 1872 he was elected treasurer of Stevens county, but after that he would accept no other office. He was a devout and earnest member of the Catholic church. His bereaved widow is a most excellent woman and highly esteemed by a wide circle of friends who recognize in her a youthful vitality and elasticity that have withstood the many trials to which she has been subjected.

---

JOHN W. MAXWELL is to be numbered with the thrifty and skillful agriculturists of western Stevens county. His farm lies about one mile northeast from Daisy, and was secured in 1891 by homestead right. He has embellished his present place with valuable improvements and is now devoting his entire time to producing the fruits of the field.

John W. Maxwell was born on February 11, 1868 in Huron county, Michigan, the son of William and Aurilla (Dibble) Maxwell, natives of Hastings county, Canada. When our subject was small he went with his parents to visit their native place whence they returned to the United States in 1879, locating in Isabella county, Michigan. In 1890 the family came to Spokane where, soon after, the mother died. Our subject engaged in farming around Spokane for a time, having taken his homestead, as stated, in 1891. He spent considerable of his time in working in various places. In 1895, on March 10, Mr. Maxwell married Miss Ida Weget, a native of the Willamette valley, Oregon. The next year Mr. Maxwell moved his wife to the homestead and since then this has been their home. Mrs. Maxwell's father, Thomas Weget, was a native of New York state and crossed the plains in 1849 to the Willamette valley, being one of the earliest settlers there. In 1876 he came to Spokane

county, Washington, being also a pioneer in that place. Mrs. Maxwell has the following brothers and sisters, T. D., Wilber P., Edward, Albert, and Mrs. Eva Hosington. Mr. Maxwell has brothers and sisters named as follows, William, Mrs. Mary E. Stewart, Margaret J., Robert J., Mrs. Annie Wood, George W., Mrs. Alice Vest, Clarence, Earl, and Sarah. To Mr. and Mrs. Maxwell two children have been born, Ray W. and Ruth E. The home place is supplied with a good residence, barns, outbuildings, fences, orchard, and so forth, while plenty of pure spring water is at hand. In addition to general farming Mr. Maxwell raises stock. Mr. and Mrs. Maxwell are both devout members of the Free Methodist church, while his father, who owns eighty acres of land adjoining his son's place, also is a member of the same denomination. Mr. Maxwell and his father, who is now in his sixty-seventh year, are both active for the welfare of the community and especially for better educational facilities.

---

FRANCIS M. BROWN. When the clouds of fratricidal life were lowering and the minions of treason were trampling the stars and stripes in the dust, the subject of this article was one of those honorable men who responded quickly and fought bravely until the banner was retrieved from insult and the last gun of rebellion was silenced forever. His enlistment was in January, 1862, at Iola, Kansas, in Company F, Ninth Kansas Cavalry, under General Blunt. His discharge occurred in January, 1865. During the time of service he fought in many of the leading battles of Missouri and Arkansas as Prairie Grove, Pea Ridge, Cain Hill, Lutonia and Lone Jack. In the meantime he was almost constantly in skirmishes with the bushwhackers. This character of service was among the most trying and disastrous of the entire Rebellion. On many occasions Mr. Brown was in the utmost danger and although his clothing was pierced frequently by bullets, he never received a wound. He is now a member of the G. A. R. and takes great interest in the affairs of that order.

Francis M. Brown was born on February 11, 1847, in Poke county, Illinois, the son of George and Nancy (Fry) Brown, natives respectively of North Carolina and Ohio. The

paternal grandfather, John Brown, was one of the noble patriots of the Revolution. The father died in 1867 and his widow in 1861. At the age of seven our subject went with his parents to Jasper county, Missouri, and there grew to manhood and received his education. After the war, he returned to Coffey county, Kansas and there in August, 1865 he married Miss Lucy, daughter of Joseph and Relefa (Turner) McKee, natives of Kentucky and Germany respectively. Mrs. Brown was born in Jefferson county, Missouri on June 10, 1849. Her mother came from Germany when a child and was reared in Kentucky. In 1873, our subject went to Colorado, locating where Leadville is now. Two years later he went to Boise, Idaho and did mining and farming until 1884 when he settled where Arzina postoffice is now located. Soon after he located his present place about one mile southwest of Rice postoffice. At that time the country was wild and very few whites settlers lived there. Mr. Brown gave himself up to building a home, raising stock and general farming and he now has a good farm, well improved. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Brown, Nancy R., wife of L. F. Ledgerwood of Harvey; John R.; Mary E., wife of R. S. Ledgerwood of Kettle Falls and now deceased. Mr. Brown is a member of the I. O. O. F. while his wife belongs to the Circle of the W. W. and the Woman's Relief Corps.

Mr. Brown has two brothers, George W. and William H., who enlisted at the same time and place as our subject and fought through the entire war, all three taking their honorable discharge at Duvall's Bluff, Arkansas, when the struggle was at an end. They were mustered out at Leavenworth, Kansas. Mr. Brown also had three sisters, Louisa, deceased, Mrs. Llewellyn Hurst and Mrs. Amanda C. Losey.

JOHN H. MCGREGOR resides about one mile west of Arizona postoffice and in addition to general farming carries the United States mail from Harvey to Arzina. Like many of the settlers of Stevens county, he has come here from the eastern part of the United States, and has manifested commendable zeal and industry in his labors to build up this country.

John H. McGregor was born on November 11, 1863 in Winnebago county, Illinois, the son

of Neil and Jane (Andrew) McGregor, natives of Scotland and England respectively. The father came to this country with his parents when four years of age and settlement was made in Winnebago county, Wisconsin. At the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted but his father refused to let him go, he being under age. Later the father of our subject removed to Winnebago county, Illinois and died there in 1876. The mother came with her parents to the United States when a child and lived in Winnebago county until 1867, when she too passed away. They were the parents of three children, George A., and our subject, twins, and Alexander E. The other two brothers are in the creamery business in Rockford, Illinois. Our subject was educated in the common schools of his native place and at the age of thirteen, began to do for himself. He followed various occupations until he had arrived at manhood's estate when he choose farming and occupied himself with that.

On November 21, 1888, Mr. McGregor married Miss Elizabeth A., daughter of George and Emma (Ruffe) Coulter who now resides in Stevens county. In the spring of 1893 our subject and his wife came to Stevens county to join Mr. Coulter who had been here some time. He took his present place and since then has been occupied in farming, stock raising and mail carrying. He now owns one hundred acres of land, having sold sixty acres. Four children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. McGregor, Lena M., Neil G., Charles A. and Arthur A. Mr. McGregor is a member of the W. W. of Rice, while his wife belongs to the Circle and Womans' Relief Corps. They stand well in the community and have the confidence of all.

JOHN H. MAGEE is operating a general merchandise establishment at Harvey. Owing to his skill in handling the goods needed in this locality, and his affable and kindly ways, together with strict uprightness in dealing, he has won a good patronage from the surrounding country.

John H. Magee was born in Harrisville, Butler county, Pennsylvania, on February 10, 1863, the son of George W. and Mary A. (Lightner) Magee, also natives of Butler county. The father is a wagon maker and for years made the finest wagons turned out in the

country. The Magee wagons became famous all over the eastern country. After suffering from a stroke of paralysis, he died at his old home on July 17, 1903, being about eighty years of age. The mother is seventy-one years of age and was visiting our subject some three years since. She had two brothers, John, who was starved to death in Libby prison; Hezekiah, a veteran of the Civil War. Our subject is one of seven children, named as follows: William F., Willis R., Mrs. Jennie McKinney, Samuel L., John H., who is our subject, Edward B., and James B. John H. attended the schools of his native town in his youth and also served a thorough apprenticeship in the blacksmith trade. In 1882 he came to Montana and the following year he journeyed on to the Columbia valley. He located adjoining the farm of his brother, Samuel, at Daisy, taking a homestead. He gave his attention to the improvement of his farm, to stock raising, and to assisting his brother in the merchandise business. In the spring of 1902, he sold his holdings at Daisy and the following year came to Harvey and bought his present place. He owns twenty-seven acres of land, having given two acres to the boat company for a landing. The store is located on the Kettle Falls stage line and Mr. Magee has one of the best stocks of merchandise in the section. He has a choice assortment of dry goods, groceries, tinware, hardware, ready-made clothing, boots and shoes, and so forth, and so forth. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. and is one of the leading men of the section.

On October 22, 1890, Mr. Magee married Miss Bettie, daughter of Warren and Catherine (Buey) Castle, natives of Ohio and Canada, respectively. They are mentioned elsewhere in this work. Mrs. Magee was born in Ashtabula, Ohio. One child has been born to Mr. and Mrs. Magee, Charles A., his birth being on June 5, 1892. Mrs. Magee is postmistress at Harvey and is capable and efficient.

---

**JAMES B. CLINTON.** No compilation of the work in hand would be complete without especial mention of the gentlemen whose name initiates this paragraph. He surely merits the approval of those who esteem men who have done things. Being a man of ex-

cellent wisdom and executive ability, he has put into practical execution his ideas and the result is that he is now not only one of the most highly esteemed men of the county but has to show for his labors one of the finest orchards and home places in the state of Washington. James B. Clinton was born in Jennings county, Indiana on August 5, 1849, the son of David and Jane (Butler) Clinton, natives of Indiana. In 1851 the family crossed the plains with ox teams to the Rogue river country and were very successful in their affairs in that country in financial lines. Later they went with saddle and pack animals over to Crescent City, thence by steamer to San Francisco, Panama and New York, and then on to Indiana. The parents lived in Indiana, Illinois and finally went to Vernon county, Missouri where they both died. Our subject grew to manhood and was educated in the various places where his parents lived, completing his training in Alton college, Illinois. In the spring of 1889 he came to Spokane, Washington and soon thereafter was installed as manager of the post dairy at Fort Spokane. He continued in the discharge of these duties until 1883, when, after due exploration, he settled on his present place, two miles south from Harvey. He bought the improvements from some Indians and took the land by squatter's right, having added by purchase since until he owns now one-half section. The estate is known as the River Scene Fruit Farm and is one of the finest for location and is as well improved as any on the Columbia river. Mr. Clinton has an excellent modern residence of twelve rooms, well supplied with hot and cold water, excellent baths and so forth, while all the barns, outbuildings, fruit and other improvements of his estate are quite in keeping with the tasty dwelling. Every detail of the farm manifests the skill and wisdom of the proprietor. In addition to raising some stock and doing general farming, Mr. Clinton devotes himself to the culture of fruit. He has sold over ten thousand dollars worth in the last few years, and raises every kind that is adapted to this latitude, among which may be mentioned pears, peaches, plums, apricots, cherries, apples, nuts and so forth. He has taken several premiums, among them first prize at the Kettle Falls' fair which was an order for five hundred Wealthy apple trees.

It adds to the brilliancy of Mr. Clinton's

success when we know that he came to this section of the country with very limited means.

In November, 1887, Mr. Clinton married Miss Mary E, daughter of Osner and Nancy Hall, natives of Maine, in Bangor, of which state also Mrs. Clinton was born. Mr. Hall came with his family to California in an early day, then traveled north and did mining in British Columbia. He and his brother William were discoverers of the noted Silver King mine which afterward sold for one and one-half million dollars. He now lives at Colville, Washington. To Mr. and Mrs. Clinton seven children have been born, Lester, Laurence, Beryl, Howard, Harold, Ralph and De Witt. In political matters Mr. Clinton has always been active, and for one term filled the office of county commissioner.

---

GEORGE W. HARVEY, from whom Harvey creek is named, is one of the oldest travellers in this northwest country and a detailed account of his life would make a book of great interest. We are pleased to have the privilege of reciting the salient points in his career, since it is well known to all that he is really one of the builders of this county.

George W. Harvey was born in Woodstock, Carlton county, New Brunswick, on June 9, 1831, the son of Joseph G. and Emily (Ladd) Harvey. While he first saw the light on English soil, his ancestors were true Americans and named him after the patriot, George Washington. The parents were natives of Maine, and the paternal grandfather was a patriot in the Revolution. At the advanced age of ninety-eight, he ascended to the top of the Bunker Hill monument. The parents are now both deceased, having lived to their full four score years. Mr. Harvey has two brothers and one sister, Joseph, for forty years a minister in the Baptist church, now deceased; Charles, in Forest City, Maine; Mrs. Sarah Johnson, deceased. At the early age of seventeen, Mr. Harvey left home and went to Chicago, then a small place. He was on the omnibus line there for some time. His trip over the lakes to Chicago was attended with great danger on account of severe storms. Later we see him on the Mississippi and after a siege of the yellow fever in New Orleans, he retired to

St. Louis. Thence he came to St. Joseph and fell in with an emigrant train with which he crossed the plains to Amador county, California and engaged in mining. As a young man he had become familiar with civil engineering and so took up this occupation there. After laying several canals, as the Butte and others, he came in 1858 by steamer to Whatcom and thence to the Fraser river region. He made the first surveys for the commissioners and then went on to the Cariboo regions, making the first locations on what is now Harvey creek from his name. After this Mr. Harvey returned to California and in 1866 went again up the Fraser river and crossed the range into the valley of the Columbia. They whip sawed lumber and built crafts for the river and lakes. After cruising on the different lakes they came to what is now the popular gold region of the Lardo, and Mr. Harvey and his associates had the distinction of giving the section this name. Later they descended the Columbia to Marcus, arriving there in 1866. He followed mining for a time and then took a position in Charles Montgomery's store in Colville. Two years later he returned to California. In 1869, we find Mr. Harvey handling a force of two hundred men on the Canadian Pacific and in 1870, he brought his family from California to Colville. The tireless energy and resourcefulness of the man is seen plainly in all these journeys and labors. In 1874, the family went back to California and at the building of Fort Spokane, Mr. Harvey was engaged there. Later he was a store keeper there and in 1880, he purchased from an Indian, the right to his present place, at Harvey. The postoffice was named after him and his wife was the first postmistress, serving ten years. The office was opened in 1884. His family came on soon after locating his present place. In addition to this farm, Mr. Harvey owns another in the valley and both are well improved and skillfully handled. In addition to general crops and handling stock, he markets much fruit each year. His was the first orchard in these regions and Mr. Harvey has done much in many ways to open the country and to stimulate his fellows to good labor in these lines. In 1892, he was chosen county assessor on the Republican ticket and he has always been active in all that was for the advancement of the community.

On February 23, 1848, in Herman, Maine,

Mary R. Budge was born and she later became the wife of Mr. Harvey. Her parents, Samuel M. and Hannah M. (Webber) Budge were natives of Maine and came from prominent families. The father was a millwright and a sailor. In 1853, he died on board ship and was buried on the isthmus while en route to California. The mother is now living in Sacramento, California, having come hither in 1854. Three children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Budge, Samuel N., Charles E., and Mrs. Harvey. Mrs. Harvey was educated in Bangor, Maine and in California and was married on October 19, 1864. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Harvey, Dimsdill P., married to Miss Emma Higginbotham, of Harvey; Lew-elma R.; Maytie B. Mrs. Harvey's grandfathers, Samuel N. Budge and Eleazer Webber, both served faithfully in the Revolution. Mr. and Mrs. Harvey are counted among the most substantial and highly respected citizens of the county and have won, by their uprightness, kindness, and wisdom, hosts of friends from all classes.

---

HENRY A. GRAHAM is justly classed as one of the builders of Stevens county. He has labored enthusiastically and wisely since coming here both in improving his own farm and estate and by building up the country. The result is that he is one of the highly respected men of the community and has received his proper meed for his labors as is evidenced by his large property holdings.

Henry A. Graham was born in West Hawkesbury, Ontario, on August 25, 1862, the son of John and Jane (McKinzy) Graham, natives of county Antrim, Ireland, and of Irish and Scotch ancestry respectively. The parents came to Canada soon after their marriage and settled down in West Hawkesbury. They are still living in Canada, hale and hearty, the father aged eighty-three and the mother eighty-two. They were the parents of eleven children, one of whom is deceased and one, our subject, is living in the west. The other nine are dwelling near their parents in Ontario. They are named as follows: Samuel, who took Miss Ellen Jackson as his wife; Robert, married to Grace Steel; Rowland W., whose wife was Miss Kate Smith; Henry A., the subject of this article; Joseph F., married to Miss Alice

Bancroft; Benjamin T.; Oliver J., married to Miss Grace B. C. Barton; Nancy D., wife of Thomas White; Isabella D., wife of Levi Bancroft; Ellen J., wife of Thomas Wherry.

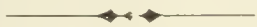
Our subject was educated in the schools of his native place and there grew up. When fourteen he began working on the river in lower Canada and there earned sufficient money to pay his fare to Wisconsin, where he was employed in the lumber woods by one firm for five years. For one year of this time he was foreman and then came to Eau Claire, Wisconsin and did lumbering in various sections. Later he was one who assisted to chase the Indian chief Big Bear until he surrendered. After this he was employed on the construction of the Canadian Pacific to the summit of the Rockies, whence he walked seventy-five miles to Revelstoke then came by boat down the Columbia to the Little Dalles, whence he staged to California. This was in 1884. In the same year he carried his blankets over various sections of Stevens county until he came to his present location, which was occupied by a half breed. He bought the man's right to squat on the land. As soon as surveyed he homesteaded it and since has given his entire attention to the management of the same, although he has taken trips to various parts of the country. Nine years ago Mr. Graham returned to Ontario and visited his aged parents and other relatives. After renewing old acquaintances and visiting the scenes of his childhood he again bade farewell to all and turned his face to his western home. He has an excellent estate here and besides doing general farming, raises stock. Mr. Graham belongs to the order of jolly bachelors and has never been enticed by the charms of matrimonial life to consider seriously the question of desertion.

---

ADELBERT B. SYKES, one of the prosperous and progressive stock raisers and farmers of Stevens county, resides about two miles east of Harvey postoffice. He was born on April 7, 1871, the son of Gustavus W. and Hattie M. Sykes. His native place is Dodge county, Minnesota, whence the family moved to Lyons county, Minnesota, while he was an infant. Then he grew up and received a good practical education, also studied some in

Spokane, to which place the family moved in 1885. Soon after, they settled near where Mr. Sykes now lives and he soon began work for himself. He was first occupied in freighting to Marcus, Grand Forks, Greenwood, Republic and so forth, then did lumbering also. Mr. Sykes rafted considerable on the Columbia river and on one occasion he went from Harvey to Hellgate in high water on a large raft in seven hours, a distance of seventy-five miles.

On February 28, 1899, Mr. Sykes married Miss Hattie M., daughter of Warren W. and Katherine Castle, natives of Ohio and Canada, respectively. Mrs. Sykes was born in Ashtabula, Ohio, on April 20, 1880. Her father was a skilled physician, but after an attack of the scarlet fever was left deaf, being thus unable to follow his profession. The family came to Spokane in the spring of 1886, and the fall of the same year located near Harvey. The father engaged in farming there until his death, on May 7, 1901, which was caused by a runaway team, he being then in his seventy-sixth year. Mrs. Castle is now operating a hotel in Meyers Falls. Mrs. Sykes has two brothers, Augustus and Carlos and one sister, Mrs. Frances McGee. To Mr. and Mrs. Sykes one child, Archibald A., has been born. In 1898 Mr. Sykes bought his present place, which is a well improved farm and produces annually bounteous crops of the cereals, fruits, vegetables, hay and so forth. He also raises cattle and hogs. They have good buildings and a beautiful stream of living water crosses their yard. Mr. Sykes is a member of the I. O. O. F. and is one of the substantial and well respected men of the community.



**GUSTAVUS W. SYKES.** In the trying times of the 'sixties, men's hearts and principles were told out most plainly to the onlooking world by their actions regarding the question of whether the attacks of treason should succeed in trampling the banner in the dust that had headed the cause of freedom, or whether those minions should be repelled as is always fitting to the marauders of good government and stable principles. Among the number who gave their efforts, and their lives, if need be, to the worthy cause, we are pleased to mention the subject of this article. On September 25, 1861, he enlisted in Company D, First Wiscon-

sin Cavalry and was soon sent to St. Louis, and was engaged in chasing bushwhackers in Missouri. In 1863 he was transferred to the Army of the Cumberland and participated from that time forward in all the battles of that portion of the army and did service worthy the patriot he showed himself to be. He was wounded on different occasions and at the capture of Jeff Davis, his right arm was broken. On account of this he was sent to the hospital at Macon, Georgia, where he languished from May 10, 1865, to September of the same year. Then he was transferred to Madison, Wisconsin, where he received his honorable discharge. Mr. Sykes is now a member of the G. A. R. and has been commander of the post at different times and is at present enjoying from the hands of his comrades that pleasant distinction.

Gustavus W. Sykes was born in Niagara county, New York, on August 16, 1842, the son of William and Hulda (Thayer) Sykes, also natives of New York. The mother died when our subject was an infant and the father enlisted to fight for the union at the time of the Rebellion. He was wounded at the battle of Spottsylvania, a ball piercing his ankle. After amputation, erysipelas set in and he soon died. Gustavus was reared with his relatives and at the early age of ten started out for himself. Following the war he returned to Greenlake county, Wisconsin and for two years resided with his sister, Mrs. Charlotte Bishop, being unable to do much on account of his arm. That member gives him trouble to this day.

On September 12, 1869, Mr. Sykes married Miss Hattie, daughter of John and Mahesabel Childs. In 1871, they migrated to Minnesota, settling in Dodge county and there abode, occupied in farming until 1885, when they sold and came to their present home. Mr. Sykes took his place as a pre-emption and now has a good farm, productive of excellent crops and provided with fine improvements, as residence, barns, fences, and so forth. To Mr. and Mrs. Sykes, five children were born; Maud, wife of Oscar Pangburn, in Minnesota; Adelbert, living near Rice; Claude W., in Okanogan county; Edith, wife of Charles Haney; Ethel V. Mr. Sykes came to this country to benefit his wife's health, and after coming she was recovered some, but on September 17, 1902, she was called to pass the river of death. She had been secretary of the Relief Corps for

seven years and was president for one term. Mr. Sykes has always taken a great interest in educational affairs and was the prime mover to get the first school started in this new country.

GEORGE COULTER resides two miles east from Rice on a farm which he secured as a homestead in 1891. The place is well improved and produces abundant crops of all varieties, while good orchards with other improvements, as comfortable residence, barns, out-buildings and so forth, are in evidence. George Coulter was born in the northern part of Ireland, on February 13, 1832, the son of Robert and Elizabeth (McVeaty) Coulter, also natives of the same section. In 1834, they all came from their home place and landed in New York. Later they came on to Stark county, Ohio and in the fall of 1837, they made their way to where Rockford, Illinois now stands. A few small houses marked the place then and the Winnebagos were plentiful as were also deer, elk, wild turkeys with some bear. Amid these surroundings, our subject grew up, securing his education in the primitive log cabin school house of the day. The little structure, floored with the puncheons hewed by sturdy hands, warmed by the gaping fireplace occupying one end, and ruled over by the master of the day is the scene of the early mental struggles of Mr. Coulter. Such institutions may not have graduated so sleek products as some to-day, but they were no less sound than the best now in evidence. The progressive Irish blood told in the young man and soon he was ready for the sterner duties of life. He assisted his father in clearing the farm from the stubborn oaks and there the parents remained until the summons came for their departure to the land beyond. The father passed over in his sixty-fifth year and the mother when she was eighty-three. In 1859, George went to northeastern Kansas and at the first call for troops he was one of the first to offer his services. On account of having a crippled hand from an unlucky shot while hunting, he was rejected, but at the second call in 1862, he again pressed forward and was taken. He was in Company H, Second Kansas Cavalry and his principal service was in Missouri, Arkansas, and the Cherokee Nation.

He was in almost constant skirmishing and participated in the battle of Perry Grove where the rebels outnumbered them four to one. He saw many killed at his side, at various times bullets pierced his clothes, and he was in terribly dangerous positions, but he never received a wound. On September 1, 1864, at Fort Smith, the Choctaw Indians captured Mr. Coulter and he was forced to go on foot, being barefooted, to Tyler, Texas, where he experienced the terrors of a war prison until June 27, 1865. Finally an exchange was effected, when he was taken to New Orleans and later to Leavenworth where he was honorably discharged in September, 1865. Mr. Coulter was on scout duty much of the time. After the war, he went to Illinois, but was forced to travel in search of health. He located at Georgetown, Colorado, did mining and later returned to Illinois. Soon after that Mr. Coulter went across the plains with Mr. John Roffe and family. He returned to Illinois and on November 26, 1868 married Miss Emma Roffe, who was born in 1842, in Northamptonshire, England. Her parents were natives of the same place. Her mother was a Miss Ann Woods before her marriage. The Roffes came to the United States when Mrs. Coulter was eleven and lived in Albany, New York, later in Rockford, Illinois, and after that the parents went back to England where the father died. The widow came to Illinois where she remained until her demise. Our subject farmed in Illinois until 1891, when he came to his present place, locating two miles east from Rice on March 14, of that year. His farm is one of the pleasant places in that vicinity and is made valuable by his careful attention to it. Mr. Coulter is a member of the G. A. R. and to him and his wife four children were born in Illinois, Elizabeth A., wife of H. McGregor; John R., married to Ida Howard; James, Charles, all living near Rice. Mr. Coulter was a great disciple of Nimrod in younger days and many an elk, deer, bear, mountain lion, and mountain sheep, besides much other game were the trophies of his chase.

BENJAMIN F. SHANNON is properly classed as one of the earliest pioneer settlers in western Stevens county. His present place, lo-



cated just north of Arzina, was taken as a homestead in 1887. Few settlers were in this vicinity and the hardships of opening a new place in an almost unbroken country fell to the lot of Mr. Shannon. He was fitted for the task, however, having an indomitable will and plenty of pluck to carry out his purposes. He at once set to work to make a home and from that time to this, Mr. Shannon has been known as one of the industrious and upright men of the county. He was appointed by the government as clerk of the board of county commissioners in Wilson county, Kansas, when the county was first formed. He has been prominent in all measures for the upbuilding and forwarding of the county's interests. The farm is good land, which is well improved, while a commodious residence, barns, fences and out-buildings have been added from time to time to make it valuable. Mr. Shannon devotes his energies to raising stock and doing general farming, while also he handles some fine orchards, raising every variety in this line that is produced in the state.

Benjamin F. Shannon was born in Westmoreland county, Pennsylvania, on April 4, 1837, the son of John and Mary Shannon, natives also of Pennsylvania. The father served in the war of 1812 and his father was a patriot in the Revolution. Our subject grew to be eighteen in his native place and studied in the schools there until that time. Then he migrated to Columbus, Ohio, later to Indiana and thence to Fayette county, Illinois. There he enlisted in Company D, Sixty-eighth Illinois Infantry, in the spring of 1862. He was under General Sherman for four months and then received his discharge on account of disability. In 1864 Mr. Shannon enlisted in the Kansas Rangers and served two years, suffering, during this time, great hardships. After this he settled on the Verdigris river in Kansas, being one of the first there. He had to haul all supplies forty miles and much hardship had to be encountered.

On December 18, 1864, Mr. Shannon married Miss Sarah E., daughter of Robert and Sarah (Harris) Craig, this being the first wedding in Wilson county, Kansas. Later they went to Elk county, then to Ness county, after which they journeyed to Pueblo, Colorado. After freighting there until 1883, they came to the Grande Ronde, in Oregon, whence they

came overland to Walla Walla. After this some time was spent near Palouse and in 1887 they settled on their present place. Mr. and Mrs. Shannon have one son, Edwin F., postmaster at Arzina, who married Miss Sarah Painter. Four children were born to this union, Charles E., Nora E., Jesse F., Frances E. Mr. Shannon belongs to the G. A. R.

By way of reminiscence, it is interesting to note the experiences of Mr. Shannon when with the Kansas Rangers. While lieutenant, he was captured with sixteen others and thrown into the rebel prison pen at Boggy Deep Hole, in the Indian Territory. After seven weeks of this almost unendurable imprisonment, they were enabled to escape with the assistance of a rebel lieutenant, who deserted the ranks of the confederates and came back to fight for the stars and stripes.

---

GEORGE CAMPBELL is one of the industrious men, whose labors and careful management of the resources of this country since coming here have made for him a good competence for the balance of his career in this material world. He located about nine miles southeast from Kettle Falls, securing a quarter section by purchase, to which he added a forty of school land. His labors have been wisely bestowed here since coming and he is now the possessor of one of the fine estates of this part of the county. He has good buildings, plenty of excellent spring water piped to them, first-class land, which is well improved and he raises general crops and handles stock.

George Campbell was born in New Brunswick, Canada, on April 27, 1852, the son of John B. and Isabel (Somervil) Campbell, natives of New Brunswick and Edinburgh, Scotland, respectively. They still live in Canada. Our subject was educated in his native place and in 1866 came to Detroit, Michigan where he wrought for two years. Then he journeyed to Polk county, Minnesota where he farmed for the intervening time until 1882, when he came to the Palouse country settling near Palouse city. Saw milling, lumbering, and log driving occupied him there until the spring of 1892, when he came to his present place and commenced the good work of improvement as has already been stated. Mr. Campbell devotes

himself to general farming and raising stock, while his favorable location for out range gives him every opportunity for success in this latter line, which he is richly reaping.

On December 20, 1891, Mr. Campbell married Mrs. M. E. Summers, *nee* Kimberlain, the daughter of Jacob and Delilah (Harper) Kimberlain, natives of Missouri and still living in Crawford county, that state. Mrs. Campbell was born in Missouri, on November 26, 1853. She was formerly married to George Summers and they came to the Palouse country in 1879, where Mr. Summers died, leaving four children: Charles, of Davenport; Mrs. Julia Ann Breeding, of Palouse; Frederick E., of Palouse; Willis. To Mr. and Mrs. Campbell has been born one son, Roy S. They are highly respected citizens and have won hosts of friends by their geniality and uprightness.

JAMES HUGHES. Some of the most prosperous men of the west have come to this region without means and have gained their present holdings by their own ability and industry. Among this worthy class, we wish to mention the subject of this sketch, who has shown his ability in the financial world as well as his substantiality and uprightness by his labors and dealings since coming to this country. He resides about three miles west from Harvey and has a generous estate of nearly five hundred acres of fertile land. He located here in 1888, and took a pre-emption. By purchase he has added to it until he gained his present holdings of about five hundred acres. While various things have occupied his attention during these years, he has been mostly engaged in general farming and raising stock which related occupations he is following now.

James Hughes was born on July 9, 1850, in Ontario, Canada, the son of Patrick and Christina Hughes, natives of Ireland and Scotland, respectively, and who are named elsewhere in this work. He received a good education in the public schools of Ontario and in 1872 came to Manistee, Michigan, where he engaged in lumbering for eleven years and then removed to Andover, South Dakota, and there took up wheat raising. He was one of the leading men of this section and held various offices. In 1888, not meeting with financial success in

Dakota he came Spokane. One year was spent in Lincoln county, then he located as stated above, and has won a good success from Dame Fortune.

On July 4, 1892, Mr. Hughes married Mrs. Abbie Ebbert, *nee* Ellsworth. Mrs. Hughes came here in 1888. The home farm has two good orchards and is supplied with plenty of first class improvements. Mr. Hughes raises cattle mostly, but also has some very fine thoroughbred Poland China hogs. Fraternally he is affiliated with the Odd Fellows and at present is Noble Grand of his lodge.

HENRY HUGHES settled where he now lives, nine miles south from Kettle Falls in 1891. He took the place as a homestead and since that time has devoted himself entirely to developing and improving the estate. He has three acres of bearing orchard, good fences, barns, and so forth, and does general farming and stock raising. Mr. Hughes has pure spring water piped into his house and barns and owing to the fact that the spring is over one hundred and fifty feet higher than his buildings it has excellent force. He came to this country with no cash capital and his present holdings indicate a very prosperous condition financially, which has been brought about by his industry and wise management.

Henry Hughes was born near Guelph, Ontario on November 4, 1861, the son of Patrick and Christina Hughes, natives of Ireland and Scotland, respectively. The father died years since in Canada. The mother is now an invalid, living in Tacoma and is in her eighty-eighth year. When six years of age, she accompanied her parents who went with a colony to South America. Owing to the hostilities of the natives, they removed in two years to New York. Mr. Hughes has three brothers, John S., James and Christopher, also three sisters, Mrs. Maggie Tabor, Mrs. Annie Tabor and Mrs. Jenet Truckey. The oldest brother started west in 1876, but was detained at Bismarck, North Dakota, by General Custer on account of the number of Sioux Indians. He spent the time profitably in killing elk and deer, and selling the same to the soldiers at the post.

Our subject was educated in the common schools of Canada, and at the age of fifteen

came with his mother to Manistee, where he engaged in lumbering for eight years. Then he moved to South Dakota where he did farming until 1891, in which year he came to his present place as has been stated.

On January 5, 1887 Mr. Hughes married Miss Martha A., daughter of James L. and Clarissa Smith, natives of Canada. They now dwell near Andover, South Dakota. Mrs. Hughes was born in Wabasha county, Minnesota. To Mr. and Mrs. Hughes three children have been born: Manly, Russell and Harry. Our subject and his wife are known as industrious and thrifty people, having manifested this in all their walk during their years of residence here.

---

WILLIAM L. ALLDREDGE was born on April 20, 1864, near Huntsville, Alabama, the son of John and Elizabeth (Byrd) Alldredge, natives of Alabama. The father died in 1867, and the mother when our subject was but six years old. The mother's father, William Byrd, was a minister of the Methodist church and died while in confederate service. William L. had one brother, James F., who was killed by a blast in the Acme mine, on June 23, 1901. When our subject was seven years of age, he went with his grandmother Byrd to Minnesota, and three years later came with her to Clarksville, Arkansas. In June, 1882, accompanied by his brother he and his grandmother went to Boulder, Colorado, where they prospected and mined as they did also in all the leading camps in that state. In 1888 we find them in Salt Lake City, Utah, where he did mining and also worked in the smelter. While in Utah, Mr. Alldredge married Miss Julia Dawson, the wedding occurring on April 11, 1889. Mrs. Alldredge was born at Lehi, Utah county, Utah on August 6, 1873. Her father William Dawson was born in England and came with his parents to Canada when a small child. At the age of sixteen he journeyed to Missouri and soon thereafter came to Utah county, being one of the earliest settlers in that section. During those early days many hardships were experienced by the pioneers and they had much fighting to do to repel the savages. At the age of eighty-four, in 1893, Mr. Dawson passed away, having lived a good honorable life. He had married Lucy M. Smith, a native of Green

county, Illinois who came across the plains in 1850 settling where Lehi is now located. She was the first white woman in that section and the mother of the first white child born there. Mrs. Alldredge is the youngest of eleven children, and her mother, who died in 1891, had spent many years as a trained nurse in Lehi.

In 1891 Mr. and Mrs. Alldredge came to Stevens county and located their present place, eight miles south from Kettle Falls. They have one hundred and twenty acres, well improved and well watered. The place is especially adapted for fruit raising and Mr. Alldredge has a twelve acre orchard. He does general farming and raises stock. They are highly respected citizens and are well known. Five children have been born to them, Ward, John H., Jesse, Bessie, and James F. Mr. Alldredge's house is supplied with telephone service and they have a beautiful home.

---

ABRAHAM HEIDEGGER. It is the rule that men who have done the most exemplary labor in the field of the pioneer are possessed of little wealth. Sterling energy, indomitable wills, fearless courage and good physical powers combine in the dauntless pioneer in such proportions that he desires little else to equip him for his honorable work. Among the worthy pioneers of west Stevens county we wish to mention the subject of this article, who came here with the capital of plenty of pluck and two good strong arms. He settled eight miles south from where Kettle Falls now is, upon a homestead which he has increased to one half section. He began at once to produce the fruits of the field and raise stock and is now one of the well-to-do men of the county. He has a commodious residence overlooking the Columbia with the towering mountains of the reservation as a back ground. His entire estate is pleasantly and beautifully located and is one of the choice homes of the county. General farming and fruit and stock raising occupy his attention.

Abraham Heidegger was born at Ottawa, Kansas on December 31, 1865, the son of Joseph H. and Sarah E. (Rutherford) Heidegger. The father was born in Wurtemberg, Austria and came to the United States when a young man and joined the home militia of Kan-

sas during the Civil War. His death occurred in August, 1890 near Ottawa, Kansas. The mother was born in Kentucky and died when our subject was eight years old. Abraham had the following brothers and sisters, Albert, Joseph, Mrs. Mary C. Reynolds, Mrs. Sarah E. Kelly, and Mrs. Isabel E. Ingraham. At the age of thirteen our subject left home and began to work out during the summer, and for his board during the winters while he attended school. This continued until he had received a good education. In the summer of 1886 he took a train load of cattle to New Mexico, then rode the range about forty-five miles west of Magdalene for three years. It was July, 1889, when he came to Spokane and went to work on the Spokane Falls and Northern railroad. At about the same time he located his present place and has continued in its improvement ever since. Mr. Heidegger is also interested in some valuable mining properties and is known as a progressive and capable man.

On October 14, 1899, Mr. Heidegger married Miss Maggie B. Coppinger. Two children have been born to them, Albert E. and Charles R. Fraternally, Mr. Heidegger is a member of the I. O. O. F.

---

ELIJAH M. DENNY, ex-sheriff of Stevens county and one of its best known and most prominent citizens, is now dwelling on his estate of two hundred acres, six miles west from Springdale. He has a beautiful and valuable farm, which is well improved, with a fine eight room residence, barns, fences, and so forth. Mr. Denny raises hay and general crops and also pays much attention to handling stock.

Elijah M. Denny was born in Henry county, Iowa, on May 6, 1849, the son of James M. and Jane A. (McCarthy) Denny, natives of Kentucky and Indiana, respectively. The father came to Iowa when it was still a territory and was present at the consummation of the Blackhawk purchase. He was a prominent stockman and farmer and passed away in 1902, after spending a successful life of eighty-seven years. The uncles of our subject were all through the War of 1812. The mother of Elijah M. died in her fifty-ninth year, some twelve years since. Our subject was reared amid the favorable surroundings of a rural

abode and after attending the common schools, took a course in the Howes Academy at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa. From twenty to twenty-two he was engaged in teaching near his home. In May, 1872, he left the parental home and came on an emigrant train to Tulare county, California. Having perfected himself in the carpenter trade previous to this he was fitted to take up that work and followed the same for a time on the coast. Then Mr. Denny engaged with the Pacific Coast Patent Office Company, and traveled all through the northwest. In 1879, he established a printing business in Portland and also was correspondent for various journals, having carried this on with his patent office work also. In the spring of 1881, he sold out and came to Spokane, where he engaged in mechanical work for the government under Colonel, now General Merriam. He assisted to construct Ft. Spokane and in 1883, while in this capacity, Mr. Denny located his present place in Camas prairie. Since then he has continued steadily here with the exception of the time spent in traveling for his wife's health. She was taken hence by death in the Santa Clara valley, California on August 1, 1887. One child, James Harvey, was born to Mr. and Mrs. Denny, who now resides with his father. The marriage of Mr. Denny and Miss Elizabeth J. Pritchett occurred on March 10, 1886.

In 1896 Mr. Denny was elected sheriff on the Populist ticket. Two years later the Republicans and Democrats both combined to defeat him, but so great was Mr. Denny's popularity with the people, that he was re-elected by a larger majority. He had done excellent work in making arrests on the international boundary and his faithfulness has made him a favorite with the people. Mr. Denny has always labored for the upbuilding of the county and his efforts have resulted in great good. He has ever been an enthusiastic supporter of better roads and his energetic labor brought about the completion of the Cedar canyon road. Fraternally, Mr. Denny is affiliated with the I. O. O. F., Springdale Lodge.

On February 16, 1904, Mr. Denny married Miss Ida A. Shaffer, the nuptials occurring in Spokane, where the bride had resided six years previous to her marriage. She is the daughter of Colonel G. F. and Emily B. (Brouse) Shaffer, of London, Ontario, where

Mrs. Denny was born and reared. She was liberally educated and after her years of study took up the work of the educator herself. She held responsible positions in the high schools for many years in her native land. Colonel Shaffer's father was one of the United Empire Loyalists and sat in Parliament for twenty-seven years.

It is of interest to note that when Mr. Denny was serving his first term as sheriff of Stevens county, the territory now embraced in Ferry county was a part of Stevens county and that made Stevens the largest county in the state of Washington.



WILLIAM H. OAKES, owner and operator of the Belleview fruit farm, which lies three miles west from Meyers Falls, is certainly one of the most successful fruit men in this portion of the state. He is a man of excellent judgment, practicability, and tireless energy. Being dominated by a sagacity which weighs well all parts of a question, he has gone steadily forward, reaping a gratifying success at every turn. The Belleview fruit farm is doubtless the largest in the county, and it is surely one which shows model points in every detail. Some of the fruit from this place reached the Pan-American exposition and attracted world wide attention. In the Interstate fairs at Spokane, Mr. Oakes has always had a creditable exhibit and has carried off several prizes. A few samples of the farm show what is being done there. From one tree seven years old, Mr. Oakes gathered fourteen boxes of marketable apples and from one fifteen years old, he gathered thirty-two boxes of marketable apples. From a ten year old cherry tree of the Olivet variety, Mr. Oakes sold forty boxes. Eighty-five acres of a half section are bearing fruit of all varieties grown in this latitude, while also he has a fine vineyard and a large nut orchard. All this vast producing acreage, well kept and handled in the most improved manner speaks more eloquently of the manner of man our subject is than one could do even in many words. Surely, Mr. Oakes has done things that count.

William H. Oakes was born in Bangor, Maine, on September 6, 1856, the son of William J. and Olive (Hall) Oakes, natives also of Maine. The mother's father was Simeon

Hall. He went to California in the days of forty-nine, made a fortune and returned to his native state. The latter years of his life were spent in the ministry of the Methodist denomination. His sons were all seafaring men, four of them being captains of steamships. Two are now in San Francisco, Charles E. and Andrew. The paternal grandfather was a patriot in the War of 1812. The father of our subject migrated to California and died there in 1901. The mother, who is in her seventy-first year, is making her home with our subject. In the spring of 1870, the family came to Butte county, California and there our subject did mining and lumbering.

In October, 1879, Mr. Oakes married Miss Eliza A. Longley. Her father, Andrew C. Longley, was a noted stage driver in early times and drove the first large mule team into Virginia City. He crossed the plains twice from Missouri and had some hard fights with the Indians. His death occurred in 1901.

In the spring of 1880, our subject came with his family in wagon from California to Walla Walla, and three years later he came to his present place. He took a homestead and has since added as much more by purchase. In 1886, Mr. Oakes was one of a party of thirteen who cut a trail one hundred miles in British Columbia and located the Silver King, later called the Hall Mines. He continued in mining until 1890, having kept up the work of improving his farm during the same time. Also Mr. Oakes was successful in the construction and operation of the first telephone line in Stevens county and it was a source of revenue to him until he sold his interest in 1897. The line extended from Spokane to Rossland and other points in British Columbia as well as to Republic and adjacent points. He was president and treasurer of the company and his energy and wisdom were a vital part in its success.

In addition to the orchards and general farming improvements. Mr. Oakes has constructed a modern residence of eighteen rooms, one of the finest in the entire county, and also has outbuildings, as barns, fruit houses, and so forth commensurate with his extensive operations. He is fruit inspector for Stevens county and the county is to be congratulated that he will give of his time in this important office.

To Mr. and Mrs. Oakes seven children

have been born, named as follows: Olive L., wife of J. J. Budd, of Spokane; Arthur W., Ada A., William H., Robert W., George L. and Ethel. Mr. Oakes came to Stevens county without means and the brilliant success that he has achieved in every line of endeavor he has taken up since coming here speaks very highly of his ability as a financier.

---

LABAN GARNER, one of the eminently successful and enterprising farmers and stock-raisers of Stevens county, resides at Cedonia, four and one-half miles northeast of Hunters, his homestead being located on Harvey creek. He is a native of the "Hoosier" state, having been born in Warren county, Indiana, May 8, 1855. His father, Peter, born in the same county, was one of the earliest pioneers, a farmer and stockman. Subsequently he went to Dallas county, Iowa, where he died in 1893. The mother, Sarah (Breaks) Garner, was also a native of Indiana, born near Crawfordsville. She is also deceased.

In 1871 our subject went to Milford, Illinois, where he engaged in farming. January 7, 1873, he was united in marriage to Miss Rosa J. Sever, a native of Warren county, Indiana, born May 16, 1858. Her father was Francis M., and her mother Emily (Canutt) Sever, the former a native of Warren, and the latter of Fayette county, Indiana. The mother died March 3, 1902, while visiting in Indiana, in the sixty-eighth year of her age.

In 1882 our subject came to Washington, settling near Almota. He located land and engaged in general farming and stock-raising. The country was decidedly new, and settlers few and far between. Selling his land in Whitman county, he purchased stock, driving them to his present home in Stevens county. This was in the fall of 1888. The previous spring he had purchased a ranch in this locality. On his arrival he found but few white settlers in the vicinity.

The father of our subject's wife is now living in Whitman county, a well-to-do farmer, seventy years of age. Her grandfather, William Canutt, was born in 1787, and was eighty-one years old at the time of his decease. Her grandmother, Canutt, was born in 1798 and died in 1840. Her paternal grandfather,

John Sever, died in 1882, aged seventy-four, and his wife, Elizabeth Sever, in 1888, aged seventy-six years. Mrs. Garner has five brothers and two sisters, John W., Abram E., Francis M., William M., David C., Mrs. Sadie La Rue, Mrs. Ida M. Cram. Mr. Garner had three brothers and four sisters, but only one brother and one sister survive, Shelby and Mrs. Eliza Du Val.

Mr. Garner owns six hundred and forty-six acres of land, all of which is fenced and one hundred and twenty acres under cultivation, well supplied with water. His residence is a six-room house, with spring water piped through the same, excellent cellar, commodious barn, and all conveniences necessary for ranch life. He is a member of Hunter's Camp, W. W., and has always been active in the various enterprises of the county. Mrs. Garner is a member of the Circle of the W. W.

---

ROBERT THOMAS, one of the hustling, energetic farmers of Stevens county, residing on Dunn creek, was born July 5, 1868, in the isle of Anglesea, north part of Wales. He is the son of Hugh and Ellen Thomas, still living across the sea. The father, a well-to-do business man, in the town of Llangoed, Wales, has been, during the greater portion of his life, in the dry-goods trade.

Until 1888 our subject attended school in Wales, worked in a stone quarry, and was foreman of the same for five years. In the spring of that year he landed in New York city, going thence to Wisconsin, and later pushing on to Beaverhead county, Montana. Here he rode the range for a while, went out to the coast, and subsequently settled in Lincoln county, Washington, where he purchased a ranch. Returning to Montana, he engaged in sheep raising, and, to use his own words, "went broke during Cleveland's administration." Returning to Lincoln county he disposed of his ranch, and located at his present home, where he has one hundred and sixty acres of land, nearly all fenced. This was in 1900. He raises cattle and sheep, having some blooded cattle and Shropshire sheep. He says that he has decided to have the best animals or none at all.

In April, 1895, Mr. Thomas was married to Miss Inez Brady, a native of Marion coun-

ty, Oregon. Her parents, Frank M. and Alice Brady, were pioneers of western Oregon, coming to Lincoln county, Washington, in the eighties. Eventually they returned to the Willamette valley, Oregon, where they are now living. Our subject has five brothers in Wales, Owen, Hugh, William, Thomas and Richard. All of them are highly educated and the oldest brother has, for the past ten years, been principal of a school in the town in which he was reared from childhood, and the youngest brother is, also, principal of a school. Mrs. Thomas has one sister, Martha, living with her parents. Starting in life with no capital, Mr. Thomas has wrought well and successfully, overcoming many difficulties, and through his business sagacity, probity, and industry, has won a handsome competence.

Mr. and Mrs. Thomas have five children, Richard Arlie, Robert Charles, Mary Ellen, Maggie and Annie May.

---

FRANK WALKER, who enjoys the reputation of a most capable and patriotic soldier during the war of the Rebellion, and a western pioneer and guide of wide experience, now resides at Alyea, Stevens county, three and one-half miles east of Hunters. He was born April 4, 1844, in Clinton county, Ohio.

His father, William Walker, was an early settler of the state of Ohio, dying before the birth of our subject. His mother, Mary (Tyrrell) Walker, was, also, a native of Ohio.

When a child our subject went with his mother to Grant county, Indiana. He enlisted in 1863 in Company C, One Hundred and Eighth Indiana Volunteers, for six months, participating in the battles of Clincks River, Brownsville, Knoxville, and several skirmishes. He re-enlisted for one hundred days, and was engaged in taking prisoners from the front to the rear. Again he re-enlisted in an Indiana regiment for one year, going first to the barracks at Santiago, on the Rio Grande river. Aside from a number of skirmishes, he was in the battle of Palmetto Ranche, the last engagement fought during the war of the Rebellion. This was subsequent to the surrender of General Lee at Appomattox. In a battle with Texas Rangers he saw the last man killed during the war, a colored sergeant. During his

term of service he never received a wound, nor did either of his three brothers, who were in the federal army. Following his discharge he returned to Indiana. At present he is a member of Phil Buckman Post, G. A. R., Sprague, Washington.

In the spring of 1866 Mr. Walker went to St. Joseph, Missouri, and thence up that river to Nebraska City, Nebraska, leaving that point with Kemp's ox teams, and going across the plains to Virginia City, Montana. Here he engaged in mining in different localities, until 1883, and in the spring of 1884 he went to Sprague, Washington, where he secured a homestead, improved it, and continued farming until 1894. That year he came to Stevens county, his present home, purchased one hundred and sixty acres of railroad land, and has another quarter section adjoining the same, all fenced and plentifully supplied with water. He raises hay, cattle and horses, and has a fine orchard. At first his entire capital comprised a few horses. He has paid some attention to mining, and owns interests in a number of claims. In 1880, at Butte, Montana, he was married to Mary Treselian, a native of Galena, Illinois. She was born September 25, 1846, the daughter of Walter and Catherine Treselian, deceased.

---

THOMAS R. MAJOR, interested in general farming and stock-raising, four miles east of Cedonia, Stevens county, was born in Ohio, Belmont county, June 9, 1856. John A. Major, his father, was a native of Pennsylvania, was born in 1812, and was one of the pioneers of Belmont county, where he died in June, 1885. The mother, Mary A. (Hawthorne) Major, is a native of Jefferson county, Ohio, and is now living on the old Belmont homestead, aged seventy-seven years. The ancestors of our subject, on both sides of the house, were from Ireland.

Thomas R. Major attended the public schools in his neighborhood, and obtained a fair business education. On February 3, 1876, he was married to Mary A. Stillwell, a native of Belmont county, born January 20, 1859. Her father, James V. Stillwell, was engaged in mercantile pursuits near Pleasant Grove, Ohio, for forty or fifty years, was postmaster, and now, at the close of his business career, is

quietly living near his birthplace at the age of seventy-six years, with his wife, the mother of Mrs. Major. The latter is seventy-four years of age, and is a native of the same county and state. Mrs. Major has two brothers and two sisters, John C. Stillwell, Elias Stillwell, Mrs. Adaline Naylor and Mrs. Clara Babb. Our subject has, also, two brothers and two sisters, Samuel and Rev. W. A., and Catherine and Clarisa.

In 1878 our subject left Ohio, going to Wichita, Kansas, where, until 1889, he was engaged in general farming and stock-raising. In the spring of 1889 he located on his present homestead on Harvey creek, surrounded by only a few straggling settlers. Since that period, however, he has traveled extensively over a large portion of the northwest. He has one hundred and sixty acres of land, fenced and improved, a six-room house, good barn and bearing orchard. Harvey creek traverses his property. He raises hay, grain, cattle and hogs. He is a member of the local camp of the W. W., and his wife is a member of the Circle Women of Woodcraft. They have six children, John I., of Wilcox, Whitman county, who married Nellie Harper; Charles S.; Clara Elmira, Mary Theora, Thomas Oscar and James S.

PETER DUNN, residing near Dunn Postoffice, Stevens county, is a native of Ireland, born March 17, 1850. At the age of seven years he was left an orphan, and when thirteen years old came to New York city, subsequently living in various portions of the state. While still a young man he bought and sold cattle.

In 1889 he came to Washington, and located his present home, on Dunn creek, Stevens county, being the first settler in that vicinity, the stream being named after him. He owns one hundred and sixty-eight acres of land, all fenced, has a good house, barn and out-buildings, and is profitably engaged in the stock business. He has a band of full-blooded Durham cattle, a number of hogs and a small flock of sheep. He cultivated seventy-five acres, which is well irrigated. Mr. Dunn came to his present location with limited means, but is now prosperous and independent. He has never worked for a salary, but since early

youth has generally been engaged in business on his own account.

He is a bachelor, an enterprising citizen, and manifests a lively interest in local affairs.

FRANK ELLIOTT came to Stevens county in 1892, and is at present most favorably located on Hunter creek, seven miles east of Hunters, at Alyea, engaged in diversified farming. He was born in Harrison county, Missouri, January 16, 1860. His father, Colonel Thomas D. Elliott, is a native of Kentucky, born January 6, 1820. In 1850 he was freighting across the plains for the government, and during this time he participated in a number of skirmishes with hostile Indians. He was married in 1845, his wife dying six years later. In 1854 he was united in marriage to Mary Duncan, the mother of our subject. Colonel Elliott enlisted in the confederate service as a private, but rose by merit to become the colonel of the regiment, and served under General Marmaduke. It is claimed that he is, at present, the oldest Free Mason in the four states of Montana, Idaho, Oregon and Washington. In 1858, at the period of the trouble between the United States government and the Mormons, Colonel Elliott served as guide for a company of soldiers who took six hundred head of beef cattle across the plains. At Salt Lake he was introduced by Brigham Young to sixty of the latter's wives. Among his hunting exploits in California was the killing of three grizzly and two brown bears, and one California lion. Colonel Elliott has been in every state in the union. For the past ten years he has been a devoted member of the Methodist Episcopal church, of which denomination his wife has been a member since she was seventeen years of age. Colonel Elliott is now eighty-four, and his wife seventy years of age.

Our subject, Frank Elliott, was married December 8, 1887, to Emma Duncan, daughter of William H. Duncan, both natives of Kentucky. Her mother was Martha E. Duncan, and both of her parents are dead. She came west with her brother, Avery J., now residing in Whitman county, Washington. Mr. and Mrs. Elliott came to their present home in 1892, and settled on Hunter creek. Here he has one hundred and sixty acres of land, a fine



house, barn and orchard, the land being well irrigated and very productive. They have seven children, Alpha E., wife of D. H. Dunham, Albert E., Lee Roy, Frances H., Georgia E., Charles R., and Mary E.

SAMUEL L. BRECHBILL, one of the most successful farmers and stockmen of Stevens county, resides at Alyea, on Hunter creek, six miles east of Hunters. He was born in Indiana county, Pennsylvania, May 22, 1849. His father, John, a native of Maryland, was by trade a miller, but largely interested in agricultural pursuits. He died in 1862. The mother, Mary A. (Wagner) Brechbill, was a Pennsylvanian, and our subject's great-great-grandfather, George Clymer, was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence.

When a child our subject went with his parents to Richland county, Ohio, and thence to Monroe county, Missouri. Here, in 1864, he enlisted in the confederate service, Jackman's Brigade, and was in a battle on the Missouri river, and a number of serious skirmishes. He was at the surrender at Shreveport, Louisiana, and the last engagement in which he participated was on the Big Blue river, Kansas. He received a sabre wound in Missouri, and a gunshot wound in the Big Blue fight. He still carries the bullet. In September, 1871, he was married to Martha Fremont, a native of Kentucky, who died in February, 1882. Her parents were Michael and Louisa (Wilson) Fremont. Four children were born to them of whom three are living, Henry and Charles, now attending school in St. Louis, and Mrs. Louisa M. Smith, of Belleville, Ohio.

Mr. Brechbill came west in 1882, going first to Spokane, Walla Walla, and a number of other points in Washington, seeking improvement in his health. In September, 1884, he located on his present homestead, there being at that period but a few settlers in his vicinity. He has one hundred and sixty acres of land, nearly all fenced, and watered by an irrigating ditch heading in Hunter creek. He raises considerable hay and feeds a fine band of cattle. He came to this locality with but little capital, but is now in excellent circumstances. He is a member of the Presbyterian church, and highly esteemed in the community in which he resides.

WILLIAM S. HILTS, postmaster of Alyea, Stevens county, resides on a favorably located homestead five and a half miles east of Hunters. He was born in Clackamas county, Oregon, December 20, 1853. His father, David Hiltz, was a native of Canada, who crossed the line into the United States in 1851, and settled in Knox county, Illinois. In 1852 he was married to Indiana Maxwell, a native of Indiana, who became the mother of our subject. With ox teams the young couple made the perilous trip across the plains, in the spring of 1853, and in the fall of that year arrived in Clackamas county. In 1864 they settled in the Grande Ronde valley, and he erected the first store building in the town of Union. He died there in 1889, in the sixty-fourth year of his life. His widow is now Mrs. I. Wills, living in Spokane, in her seventy-second year.

In 1873 our subject went to the famous Gallatin valley, Montana, and the following year he made a prospecting trip up the Yellowstone valley to the Big Horn country, but owing to the hostility of the Indians the expedition was compelled to return. The mining excitement of 1876 led him to the Black Hills. On this expedition his company had a number of fights and skirmishes with hostile redmen, losing one man and having three wounded, of the latter our subject being one. For eighteen months he followed mining with fair success, and then returned to the Gallatin valley.

On January 17, 1878, William S. Hiltz was married to Miss Cora Thompson, a native of Wisconsin, born in 1858. Her father, Benjamin Thompson, was born in Canada, came to the United States when quite young, and was one of the first miners in Alder Gulch, Montana, in 1864. At present he is engaged in stock-raising in Madison valley, Montana. Her mother, Elizabeth, is a native of the Keystone State, now residing with her husband in Montana.

In 1886 our subject removed to Bozeman, Montana, and in 1888 came to Washington and located on Hunter creek, where he now resides. For two years he was at Springdale, Stevens county, in the mercantile business. They have had twelve children, of whom the following are now living in Stevens county, namely: Mrs. Lizzie I. Avenel, Mrs. Cora M. Sandvig, Joe Wesley, Ida Irene, Altha Pearl, William T., Mrytie B., David B., Blanche,

Robert E. Fraternally Mr. Hilts is a member of the Maccabees; politically a staunch Republican, and for eight years has held the office of constable. He owns two hundred and forty acres of land, of which eighty acres are under cultivation. He is one of the prosperous residents of the valley.

---

JAMES C. REILLY, diversified farmer, fruit-raiser and stockman, near Hunters, Stevens county, was born in Dublin, Ireland, December 13, 1838. He has led an active, energetic life, and is now located on one of the most eligible homesteads in his vicinity. His father, Philip Reilly, was a hotel keeper, in Ireland, and went to Australia in 1850, accompanied by three brothers and one sister of our subject. His mother was Mary Reilly.

James C. remained in Ireland until 1856, when he came to this country landing at New Yory city. He at once secured employment in the extensive department store of A. T. Stewart, which at that time had a national reputation, being the pioneer house in this line of business. He was in the dry goods department for a short period, going thence to Toronto, Canada, where he was with the Merrick Brothers, as clerk. Removing thence to Savannah, Georgia, he enlisted, in 1861, in Company K, First Georgia Volunteers, confederate service, and assisted in erecting the guns at Fort Pulaski and Tybee Island, at the mouth of the Savannah river. He participated in the battle of Manassas, Williamsburg, the seven days' fight at Richmond and in a number of other important engagements and skirmishes with the federal troops. He was with General Lee at the historical surrender at Appamattox. At the close of the war he came west to Hot Springs, Arkansas, and engaged in the hotel business, at which hostelry many of the prominent politicians, capitalists and public dignitaries registered.

He came to Washington in 1884, and located his present home in Stevens county. On September 20, 1873, he was married to Malissa Lackroy, a native of Coosey county, Alabama. Her father, Hosea, was born in North Carolina. Her mother, Mary (Short) Lackroy, was born in Georgia and is still living at Hot Springs, Arkansas, aged eighty-six years.

At the period our subject located in Stevens county there were but few settlers on the Columbia river between the mouth of the Spokane river and Ricky Rapids. He now owns and cultivates one hundred acres of land on Hunters creek, which runs through his place.

Since a boy Mr. Reilly has taken an active interest in politics, and in this country was first a Democrat, then a Populist, and is at present a pronounced and intelligent Socialist, well read and thoroughly informed on all important questions of political economy. He has been an extensive traveler in Europe and the United States, and after the Civil war he made a tour of South America, crossing the Straits of Magellan. He is highly esteemed by all acquaintances, and numbers many warm friends in the community in which he resides.

---

RALPH EMERSON OVERMYER, a prosperous farmer and stock-raiser, near Hunters, Stevens county, was born at Lindsey, Sandusky county, Ohio, May 16, 1870. His parents, Henry H. and Margaret A. (Walker) Overmyer, were also natives of the "Buckeye State." The father served with distinction through the Civil war, is now prominent in G. A. R. circles, is an Odd Fellow and a Mason. The mother is a native of Port Clinton, Ottawa county, the daughter of David and Nancy Walker. Her father, George Wagner, died a few years since in Sandusky county, worth over two million dollars, accumulated in face of the fact that he could neither read nor write. He was one hundred and seven years old at the time of his death. She now resides in Ohio.

In 1884 our subject left home. His father insisted that he should adopt a profession, but he declined to do so, preferring to learn a trade. He first went to Michigan, thence to Toledo, Ohio, where he learned the trade of a wheelwright, and returned home. This was in 1887. The following day he left for Spokane, Washington, but fell ill on the way, and arrived in that city with but two dollars and fifty cents in cash. Soon afterwards he came to the vicinity of Hunters, secured a homestead, and subsequently traveled as agent for a fruit tree firm.

January 2, 1898, he was married to Clara

Maud Runyon, a native of Fort Buford, Dakota, and twenty-one years of age. Her father was M. B. Runyon, a mining man, and her mother Mary I. (Radspinner) Runyon. Mrs. Overmyer's grandfather, John M. Runyon, is over eighty years of age, stout and hearty, and her great-grandmother, Mrs. Runyon, is now living in Kentucky, a centenarian. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Overmyer, Clara Maud and Margaret Angelica.

Our subject has two hundred acres of land, nearly all fenced, substantial residence, barns and plenty of water for irrigating purposes. He has an orchard of two hundred trees, four of which came from his father's nursery in Ohio. He is proprietor of the Santiago mine, near Hunters, upon which there are about thirty-three thousand dollars worth of improvements. It carries gold and silver, mainly the latter. One thousand tons of ore, now on the dump, will average ten dollars to the ton. He also controls other valuable properties. Coming here with no capital, he is, at present, one of the most substantial citizens in the vicinity. He owns an interest in the People's Telephone Company, between Sedonia and Hunters.

Mr. Overmyer is a public spirited, enterprising citizen, and one who has won the confidence of the community in which he resides.

Mr. Overmyer is giving considerable attention to raising poultry, having ten acres fenced for the purpose, two large modern poultry houses, and from four hundred to five hundred fowls. He is the most extensive poultry raiser in the county.

---

LEWIS WALLACE JENNINGS, who is now living a retired life in Hunters, is one of the substantial men of the section and since 1900 has identified his interests with this place. He owns one of the most tasty and comfortable residences in Hunters and has an abundance of spring water piped into it from a beautiful spring up the mountain. He was born in Rolersville, Ohio, on March 22, 1844, the son of General Lewis and Lorhama (Hollaway) Jennings. The father was a general in the Mexican war and William Jennings Bryan is his nephew. He lived in Ohio until 1854 then came to Decatur county, Iowa, where he died in 1870. The mother was a native of Pontiac,

Ohio, and died when our subject was five. Lewis was the youngest of thirteen children and remained with his father until July 16, 1862, when he enlisted in Company H, Twenty-sixth Iowa Infantry, being sworn in at Clinton. He was with Sherman and was soon taken sick and sent home on a furlough. When able to do guard duty he was left to guard Davenport, Iowa. At Vicksburg, he was taken captive and in the fall of 1863, at the Black river in Mississippi, he was discharged on account of disability.

On February 22, 1864, Mr. Jennings married Miss Margaret, daughter of William and Clista (Barenger) Inman. She was born in Ohio on February 18, 1845. Twelve children have been the fruit of this union: William, an engineer in Lewiston; Francis N. and Albert, farmers near Hunters; Ada, wife of C. Davis, son of "Cashup" Davis, of Whitman county; Mary B., wife of S. Britton, a merchant of Wilbur; Robert Lee, near Hunters; Amanda deceased; Lulu, wife of Theodore McMeekin, near Bissell; Andrew, of Wilbur; George W., deceased; James, near Hunters; Charles, at home. Mr. and Mrs. Jennings were married in Sandusky and then farmed in Iowa until 1876. In that year came a trip via San Francisco and Portland to Colfax, Washington. In Whitman county, Mr. Jennings farmed and faced the Indians, refusing to leave his home when the others flocked to town. He continued there with good success until 1900, when he sold and removed to his present abode. Mr. Jennings has the distinction of building the first hotel in Pullman, the same being where the Artesian house now stands. Mr. Jennings is a member of the I. O. O. F. and has passed the chairs.

---

JAMES HUNTER, from whom the village of Hunters is named, is the oldest settler on the Columbia between Spokane river and Rickey rapids, thirty miles above here. He is a real pioneer in the true sense of the word and is a man of excellent qualifications, both of courage, and physical powers, while in his walk he has ever manifested sound principles. He was born in Nova Scotia, on July 27, 1829, the son of James and Mary (Hunter) Hunter, natives of Scotland, and dying in 1829 and 1850, respectively. James never saw his father as that

personage was buried three months before this child was born. In his native place, James was educated and reared and in 1847 went to Boston, thence to New Bedford and there shipped on a whaling vessel. He sailed the seas in every direction, visited various ports of the earth, saw the island where the famous Robinson Crusoe was stranded, and in 1850 came through the Golden Gate in time to see San Francisco go up in smoke. He worked there for two years, later helped to catch wild horses in the San Joaquin valley and then mined in Butte county. He also followed teaming and farming some.

In 1860, Mr. Hunter married Miss Martha Cleveland, in Butte county and to them were born five children: Mrs. Mary Slown, deceased; Mrs. Adelaide Williams, of Chico, California; Mrs. Cora Treger, of Hunters; James Wilbur, of Hunters; and Mrs. Helen Brooks of Fruitland. In 1880, Mr. Hunter came to his present place, locating his land on August 22, 1880. He was the only settler within thirty miles of this place. Three other men came with him, packing their provisions and blankets on cayuses from lake Chelan, but he was the only one who stayed. He had twenty-five dollars and a cayuse and thus we may well know the hardships endured, the arduous labors performed, and the real stamina required to stay and build a home in this wild country. All goods had to be freighted a hundred and more miles and only Indians were to be seen about. Four years after locating Mr. Hunter's wife and children came to him and on April 26, 1895, he was called to mourn the death of his beloved companion.

On January 7, 1899, Mr. Hunter married Mrs. Louisa Fields. By her first marriage Mrs. Hunter has one child, James W. Mann, of North Park, Colorado. By her second husband, she has four, David R. Fields, of Blackhawk, Colorado; Mrs. Mary E. Doran of Leadville; John H. Fields, of Blackhawk; Mrs. Hattie O'Leary, of this county. Mrs. Hunter's father and mother, Hiram and Susana Carpenter, are living in this county, the former aged eighty-one and the latter seventy-six, both being hale and hearty. Mr. Hunter has twenty-two grandchildren and his wife ten. Mrs. Hunter is superintendent of the union Sunday school and is a worker for the advancement and upbuilding of the community. Mr. Hunter has

a good farm, well improved and valuable. He set out the first orchard in this section and has always been progressive and active. He is a staunch Republican, and voted for Abraham Lincoln twice.

◆◆◆

RODERICK D. McRAE, M. D., needs no introduction to the people of western Stevens county, as his uprightness, his faithfulness and his ability in his practice, commend him to an appreciative public and although he has not enjoyed the distinction of having grown gray in the practice of medicine yet, still he has a large practice and the confidence of all. He was born in Glensandfield, Ontario, on August 6, 1864, the son of John and Anne (McLeod) McRae, natives also of Ontario. Our subject received the benefit of the world renowned schools of Ontario. His mother died in 1864, aged twenty, and the father died in the same year. He was born in 1824. Our subject was an only child and went to live with his uncle, Donald McRae, after the loss of his parents. He made the most of the excellent training in educational lines and from the early days of life he was inclined toward the medical profession. He availed himself of every opportunity to receive knowledge on this line and although he was forced, as many of the worthy young men who afterwards achieve fame and fortune, to work his own way along, he nevertheless received a good course at the medical college and in the spring of 1890 he came to Spokane to pursue his studies further under the tuition of Dr. Theodore Covert, formerly professor of sanitary science and hygiene in Trinity Medical College. Later Dr. McRae was with Dr. H. J. Whitney in Davenport. Having successfully passed the state examination, our subject later came to Hunters and opened an office. He located here first in 1896 and since that time has been constantly building up a practice which is large and lucrative at the present time. Dr. McRae lives in the village of Hunters, where he owns an acre of valuable ground, upon which he has a good residence, a barn and also an office building which latter is so arranged that it is suitable for carrying a good stock of drugs; the doctor handles supplies for the people in connection with his practice. He has telephone connection in his office and is a man who keeps abreast of the advancing science of medi-

cine. Dr. McRae was elected coroner of Stevens county in 1902.

On February 2, 1897, Dr. McRae married Mrs. Louise (Peltier) Brandamore. Mrs. McRae was born in New Orleans. Dr. McRae is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the W. W.

---

PETER J. LANG is well known as one of the earliest pioneers of the western part of Stevens county, and also as a man whose labors have always been for the development of the country and its upbuilding, especially in the educational line. He has a good place of one quarter section, nine miles southwest from Fruitland, which is improved with residence, barns, orchards, and so forth, and which is devoted to general crops and the support of stock.

Peter J. Lang was born in Prussia, Germany, on September 15, 1856, the son of Kaspar and Gertrude (Saners) Lang, also natives of Germany. The father's father, Nicholas Lang, was a lieutenant of the Guards under Napoleon and participated in the battle of Waterloo. He served from early manhood until forty in the military and four of his five sons followed the same life. Our subject's father turned from that and followed civil life. Our subject came with his parents to New York in 1869, there being nine children. They were all soon in Blue Earth county, Minnesota, where the father farmed and our subject went to clerking in a store and during school season was diligent in the pursuit of knowledge. The result was that he was well educated. He was salesman for some of the leading merchants in Mankato and then taught school. His father died in 1900, aged eighty-three, but the mother still lives there aged eighty-three. Our subject has eleven brothers and sisters.

In Murray county, Minnesota, on November 15, 1883, Mr. Lang married Miss Lettie A., daughter of Charles W. and Arizina (Hall) Sargent. The father was born in Vermont, served in the Civil war from Minnesota and is still living in that state. The mother died in 1873. Mrs. Lang was born in Plainview, Minnesota, on June 25, 1865. Three days following his marriage, Mr. Lang started with his young bride to the west. A short time was spent in Spokane and then they came direct to his present place, and here he has labored

since. He taught the first school of this section, beginning it in January, 1865. When they settled here his finances were limited and he had to freight his supplies from Spokane. But steady labor and careful management have placed him in prosperous circumstances and he is one of the leading men of this community. Seven children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Lang: Orlie N.; Arizina, wife of Roscoe Sherwood, of Lincoln county; Georgia A.; Marton E.; Clarence E.; Eugene B., and Irene C. Previous to her marriage, Mrs. Lang taught school.

---

LOUIS TROGER. Among the earliest pioneers of the Fruitland country we are constrained to mention the subject of this article, a prosperous farmer and stockman living about two miles northwest from Fruitland, where he has a half section of land, from which he has made a good success in the years of his labor here. Louis Troger was born in Iowa county, Iowa, on October 16, 1854, the son of Andrew and Catherine Troger, natives of Germany. Our subject was reared on a farm, educated in the common schools and in 1874, in company with his brother, Henry, set out for the west. They landed in Plumas county, California, and there he wrought on a farm until 1878, when he returned to Iowa to visit his parents. The following year he joined his brother in California and in 1880 they came to the vicinity of Wilbur, it being then in Spokane county. At Davenport there was but one small house. The brothers settled north from Wilbur and there wrought farming and raising stock for two years. They then determined to explore the country of the Columbia valley farther north and in their journeyings came to the place where our subject now lives. They decided to locate and he took a homestead as did his brother. Since then, Mr. Troger has added a quarter section by purchase from the railroad and he now has a fine farm. It is well watered by springs and wells for house and stock purposes and a good irrigating ditch, made at a large cost, brings plenty of refreshment to the bounteous crops of clover, alfalfa, timothy, corn, and so forth which annually reward the well bestowed labors of our subject. He has a residence, barn, and hay sheds erected, besides various other improvements and is one

of the prospered and well-to-do farmers of this section. Mr. Troger had but little financial capital when he came here and his present gratifying holding is the result of his excellent labors and wisdom. He has never seen fit to take to himself a wife, and is numbered with the jolly bachelors of the community, being a good citizen and respected by all.

HENRY M. HADLEY enjoys the distinction of being born on the Pacific coast and is a man whose life has entirely thus far been spent in the west. He looks to the Umpqua valley as his native place and June 15, 1866 is the date of his birth. His parents, Samuel B. and Emily A. (Hammond) Hadley, crossed the plains in 1851 and settled in the Umpqua valley. The father was a sturdy pioneer and fought the Indians, did packing, later went to Yreka, California and built a stone hotel, which is still standing, and finally came back to Oregon. In 1872 he settled in Lake county and did well in the stock business. He sold out in 1879 and engaged in merchandising in the Umpqua valley. Mrs. Hadley died there in 1883, and Mr. Hadley not being so successful as before times sold and returned to Lake county where he suffered from a stroke of paralysis and died in 1886. Our subject shared the fortunes of his father until 1885 and that year came to the Colville valley. He then wrought in Postfalls, Idaho, was in the Big Bend country, riding after stock, and in 1896 came to his present place, about two miles southwest from Fruitland. Here he owns four hundred acres of land, half timber and half agricultural and is prospered in general farming and in raising stock. Among considerable other stock, Mr. Hadley has a valuable Clyde stallion weighing sixteen hundred pounds. Mr. Hadley came to this section with depleted finances and has by his skill, industry and careful handling of the resources of the country came to be one of the prosperous and well to do men of the county.

On July 4, 1891, Mr. Hadley married Miss Annie L., daughter of Bayles B. and Harriet Thorp. The wedding occurred at Walla Walla. Mrs. Hadley was born in Washington, in 1876. Her father died in North Yakima in 1890, but her mother still lives, near Daven-

port. Five children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Hadley, Alice F., Samuel B., Dollie A., Margret L., and Elsie.

ALLEN A. BUCK has always been on the frontier and now that Stevens county is becoming one of the old and wealthy portions of Washington, he is entitled to enjoy the competence that his widely bestowed and industrious efforts have accumulated. He was born in Warren county, Illinois, on January 29, 1850, the son of Norman and Abigail (Andrews) Buck. The father was born near Cleveland, came to Illinois, and in 1850 crossed the plains with teams. His father served in the Revolution. From California he returned to New Orleans via Mexico, thence journeyed up the Mississippi to his home and fitted out a train and started across the plains from Council Bluffs. The Indians attacked them and killed half of their number, destroyed the train and left the remnant to be picked up by another train. After a time in California he returned via Fort Benton to his home. During the war he was drafted, but not being inclined to shed blood of citizens, he turned west with the word that he preferred to fight Indians. With his family, wife, subject, and another son, Murry D., he crossed the plains, settled in Oregon and farmed in the vicinity of Oregon City until his death in 1893. The mother died in 1870. Our subject left home in 1865, came to The Dalles and in 1868 went overland to St. Louis. Until 1870 he was in Denison, Texas, then went to his old home in Illinois. On January 21, 1876, he married Mary A. Gohlman, in Clinton county, Iowa. Her parents, Henry M. and Henrietta (Brinkin) Gohlman, were born in Germany, came to Clinton county and there Mrs. Buck was born on July 7, 1857. She has the following brothers and sisters, Christina Watts, Dora Webels, Hattie, William, Henry, Martin, Rudolph and John, deceased. Mrs. Buck's parents are still living in Iowa. Mr. Buck brought his wife to San Francisco, thence to Portland, and later to Dayton, Washington, where he established the first livery of the town. He returned to Oregon City and in 1884 went back to Clinton county. He rail-roaded in Iowa and Nebraska until 1888 and then came to Harrington, Washington. Here

he depleted his finances raising wheat for several years and in 1895 came to his present place, six miles southwest from Fruitland, which is now well improved. Mr. Buck devotes himself largely to raising cattle. He came here with limited means and is now one of the prosperous men of the section. He has a beautiful home and all out buildings necessary and an air of thrift permeates the entire premises. Nine children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Buck: Rex, Murry H., Charles, Murl, N., Edith, Allen, Mark, Carlton, deceased, Abigail, deceased. Mr. Buck's maternal grandfather was born in Scotland and followed the sea. He was captain of a vessel wrecked on Cuba and only a few of those on board survived. Later he settled in Warren county, Illinois, and was a prominent man there.

—♦♦♦—

WILLIAM S. HATTON. That the career of this venerable and esteemed gentleman should be outlined in this volume is most fitting and it is with pleasure that we are enabled thus to do. He was born in Lawrence county, Kentucky, on April 2, 1821, the son of Jonah and Margranet (Wallace) Hatton. The father was born in Londoun county, Virginia, in 1781. The mother's father, David Wallace, entered the conflict for independence as a private and was soon commissioned as captain and served for seven and one-half years. He was given two thousand six hundred acres of land by the government for these services, the same being located in Ohio. He granted his daughter, our subject's mother, five hundred acres and she and her husband came thither to dwell in 1822. A decade later they went to Tippecanoe county, Indiana and in 1836 they removed to Muscatine county, Iowa. Our subject received his education in these various places and in 1837 entered as apprentice to learn carpentering. This has been largely his occupation since those days, albeit he has also done various other things as well.

In Muscatine county, Iowa, our subject married, on January 1, 1845, Miss Sarah Johnson, who was born in Fulton county, Indiana, on October 16, 1827. Her parents were Friend and Nancy (Lindsay) Johnson. The father was a gunsmith and served the government in that capacity for seven years. Our

subject owned a farm in Iowa but gave most of his attention to his trade. On May 11, 1852, he started with his family and his father, his mother having died in 1846, across the plains with teams. The father stood the journey well until the cholera came and he ceased the struggle on Burnt river in eastern Oregon. Mr. Hatton, his wife, and two children landed where Vancouver now is, on October 26, and soon had located. He built the first hotel in Vancouver and assisted the government to erect the first fort there. In 1860 his wife was called from the walks of this earth and he was forced to take up the burdens alone, having a family of children to care for. He engaged in freighting and pulled the first load of drygoods into Lewiston, which was then two tents. He took the first kit of carpenter tools there and wrought and was in the Pierce excitement. By his first wife Mr. Hatton had the following children: Jonah, in Umatilla county, Oregon; William D., in Lincoln county, Washington; Mrs. Nancy E. Terwilliger, of Pasadena, California; Alonzo E., in Lincoln county; Mrs. Harriet D. Hadley, also in Lincoln county.

On November 25, 1862, Mr. Hatton married a second time, Mrs. Elizabeth (Reynard) Yucust becoming his wife then. By her first husband, Mrs. Hatton has two children, Mrs. Alice Whipple, and Charlie Yucust. Mrs. Hatton was born in Pike county, Ohio, in 1832, the daughter of Jacob and Julette (Peterson) Reynard. The father died when this daughter was a child and the mother was called hence at Los Angeles, California. Mrs. Hatton crossed the plains with her first husband in 1852 and settled in Portland. In 1864 Mr. Hatton sold his farm and bought and operated the old Hudson's Bay fishery. In 1868 he sold that and went to Yakima, being one of the first there, where also he built a sawmill. In 1871, he settled near Spangle and later went below Colfax, where he did stock raising. Mr. Hatton participated in the Indian wars of the time and was always ready for any emergency. In 1890 Mr. Hatton removed to Lincoln county and in July, 1902, he came to his present place, nine miles southwest from Fruitland. He has a quarter section of good land, well improved, and handled in a becoming manner. By his second marriage, Mr. Hatton has three children: Mrs. Julette Crane, who died in Spokane, on March 15, 1903; Frank B., and Mrs. Nellie M. Car-

penter, near Fruitland. Mr. Hatton's grandfather lived to be one hundred and eleven years old and was the father of ten boys and one girl, all of whom grew up and were married. Our subject's father had eight girls and one boy, all of whom grew up. Our subject has ten children, all of whom grew up. Thus the three generations were thirty, all of whom grew to maturity.

WILLIAM W. KING resides about five miles southwest from Fruitland on an estate of one-half section, which is well improved with residence and other buildings, besides fences, orchards and so forth. He was born in Jackson county, Iowa, on December 7, 1869, the son of Benjamin and Maggie A. (Dupuy) King, natives of Pennsylvania and Iowa, respectively. The father came to Iowa in early days, enlisted in the Second Iowa Cavalry and served from 1861 to 1864 and received an honorable discharge, having been under Sherman and others. He was in numerous battles and skirmishes. He is now a member of the G. A. R. and is dwelling at Davenport, aged sixty-five. The mother died in Davenport, on April 22, 1899. In 1870, the family removed from Iowa to Jewell county, Kansas, where the father entered land. For some years they lived in a sod house with buffalo skins for roof. In the beginning of the 'eighties they went to the Black Hills, then to Colorado and in 1884 came to Pendleton. They made these journeys by team and one faithful horse served from Iowa to Pendleton. In 1886 settlement was made in Davenport. Our subject has the following brothers and sisters, Elmer E., Clara C. Bryant, David D., Alva A. and Alma A., twins, born July 4, 1876, centennial day, and Arthur. In 1890, our subject started out for himself and for a time lived in the vicinity of Davenport. In 1893 he came to his present location. Here he took a homestead and now has a half section.

On March 4, 1891, Mr. King married Miss Grace E., daughter of Charles and Hannah (Lebo) Phar, born in Evansville, Indiana, on November 2, 1830 and in Iowa, on July 17, 1841, respectively. Mrs. King was born in Columbia county, Washington, on August 14, 1873 and has the following brothers and sisters, Isaac E., Mrs. May Owen, Mrs. Talitha Lamb,

John, Mrs. Unicy McNew, William. Mr. Phar came via the isthmus, walking across that strip, to California and mined and in 1856 fought Indians. He came to Oregon, married and in 1866 located near Dayton, Washington. In 1881, they came to Davenport, where the father died May 15, 1899. Mrs. Phar came across the plains with her parents in 1845 and her father, Isaac Lebo, was the first settler on French prairie in the Willamette valley. He opened the first store in Oregon City, the first in Salem, and operated the first ferry across the river, which is still known as Lebo's ferry. He died on the old homestead on May 13, 1899, aged eighty-six, and his widow passed away on September 18, 1901, aged eighty-four. Mrs. Lebo was a granddaughter of Betsy Boone, a sister of Daniel Boone. Mr. and Mrs. King have one child, William H., born January 11, 1893.

ENOCH JOHN REYNOLDS is now one of the retired business men of Colville, and is a venerable and beloved citizen known and highly esteemed by all. He was born in Murray, Ontario, on July 12, 1816 the son of Jesse and Mary Reynolds, natives of Germany and America, respectively. They came to Canada when very young and there passed the balance of their days. The father was a sergeant in the noted Glengary regiment. John received his education from the excellent schools of Ontario and when twenty-two went to Montreal. There and in other ports he was engaged until 1853 when he came to the United States. In January, 1863, he enlisted under Captain Wright and General Thomas and served with one brother, three sons, and one son-in-law until the conflict was over. The brother was killed at Lookout Mountain. Following the war, Mr. Reynolds went to Michigan and did general merchandising until 1870. Then he transferred his business to Chicago but later returned to Michigan and embarked in the coal and wood business. Eight years were spent at that when he sold out and bought property in Jackson. In 1878 Mr. Reynolds came to Stevens county and bought a farm, which he operated for some time, then took up general merchandising in Marcus. In 1896 he sold his business and now, as the golden days of his years are beginning to





E. JOHN REYNOLDS.



N. B. FRY.



MOSES C. PELTIER.



NORBERT DUPUIS.



run apace he is enjoying his well earned competence in a life of quiet retirement.

In 1839 Mr. Reynolds married Miss Nancy Lovit, and to them seven children were born,—Sarah, Hattie, Edgar, Danile N., William George and Bartlett J. In 1896 Mr. Reynolds was called to mourn the death of his beloved wife. On June 15, 1897, Mr. Reynolds married Mrs. Emily French, a widow of A. J. French, and daughter of Dr. Henry and Katherine (Williams) Jones, natives of New York city. Mrs. Reynolds was reared in New York and Illinois. Her father practiced medicine in Jacksonville, Illinois, for fifty years. She was one of twelve children and had two brothers killed in the Civil war, William and Erastus. She came west to Stevens county in 1893 with her husband, who died in 1896. Mrs. Reynolds has two sisters living, Julia, wife of Dr. Robins. and Louisa Jones. Mrs. Reynolds is a member of the Congregational church. Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds have the confidence, good will and esteem of all the community.

---

NATHAN B. FRY. In at least two vocations has the subject of this article gained success. In the industrial world he pays attention to freighting and farming and in addition to this he is an active worker in dispensing the gospel. Mr. Fry owns property in Colville where he is erecting a Universalist church. In addition to this he owns a farm northeast of town and is improving it in a good manner.

Nathan B. Fry was born in Cortland county, New York on April 12, 1834; the son of Olney and Celinda (Bennet) Fry, natives of Rhode Island, and descendants of the early English colonists. They lived fourteen years in New York and in 1836 moved to Illinois, remaining there until 1849; in the year last mentioned they crossed the plains with a family of eleven children. Settlement was made in Marion county and later they moved to Linn county, where the mother died in 1859, and the father in 1894, he being ninety-two years old. Our subject was educated in Illinois and Oregon and is the eleventh of seventeen children. When he had reached his majority he took a homestead and devoted his attention to improving that and gaining further and higher education. Mr. Fry has also given attention to

teaching and during his entire life he has been a man of an active and powerful mind. He remained in Oregon on his farm until 1891 and then removed to his present home place. In 1883 Mr. Fry believed he was called to the ministry and since that time he has been devoting himself to this calling together with his other business.

In April, 1868, Mr. Fry married Miss Elizabeth F., daughter of Creed and Nancy (Lane) Biggers, natives of Missouri. To this marriage have been born ten children, as follows: Richard B., in Oregon; Elva V., deceased, leaving two sons; Minnie, deceased, leaving three children: Elbert L., living in Colville; George, in Linn county, Oregon; Nathan L., deceased; Alma, in Oregon; Viola, wife of Ernest Jones, in Colville; Leslie, in Lebanon, Oregon and Vern Z. Mr. Fry is an active Democrat and always takes a keen interest in forwarding those measures which are for the welfare of all and in building up the country and in advancing the morals of the community.

Mr. Fry took an active part in the wars with the Indians in 1855-6. For this service, the government is now reimbursing him by a pension. The state of Oregon allowed him two dollars per day for all active service, which amount he recently received.

---

MOSES C. PELTIER is to be mentioned as one of the leading men of western Stevens county. He pioneered this country in the eighties and located where Fruitland now is, with very limited means. He erected a log cabin on his homestead and went to selling merchandise from a wagon in this and adjoining sections. His stock consisted of fifty dollars worth of goods and from that day to the present, Mr. Peltier has been a leader in business lines. Soon he succeeded in placing a small stock of goods on his farm, secured the post-office and named it Fruitland, and opened in business. He always used the best of wisdom to select the stock needed for the trade and as the country settled up, Mr. Peltier increased his goods and to-day he has a fine large stock of all kinds of general merchandise and farm implements and owns a commodious store, good residence, feed barn, blacksmith and carpenter shops, besides various warehouses, all large and

well stored with goods and machinery. Mr. Peltier has always labored faithfully for the up-building of this country and has done a grand work in bringing the place to the front. He also does a hotel business and has a good feed barn. Mr. Peltier supplies much of the produce needed in these enterprises from his own farm and handles much from the surrounding country.

Referring more to the personal detail of his career we note that Moses C. Peltier was born in St. Roch, Canada, on September 26, 1833, the son of Isaac and Aurelia (Rochelau) Peltier, natives of the same place. They are of French extraction and the father was a shoemaker. Our subject was favored with an excellent education and then worked in a store. In 1854 he came to the United States and until 1860 was in Faribault, Minnesota. There, on June 26, 1859, he married Miss Marguerite C., daughter of Simon and Theotiste (Mauge) Larose. The mother died in Quebec and this daughter came to the United States with her father and dwelt in Faribault. She was born at Varennes on the St. Lawrence in the province of Quebec, on April 10, 1841. In 1860, Mr. Peltier was assistant postmaster under state senator George H. Skinner, and that year he started with his young bride to the coast. At Omaha they fell in with other emigrants and together they travelled to Placerville. For a time Mr. Peltier mined and then went to Nevada where he remained until 1884. Then came a journey to Pendleton, later another to Spokane, and in 1886 he settled on his present place. Since then we have outlined his career, but it remains to be said that in all this time Mr. Peltier has so conducted himself that he has won the confidence and esteem of all. This worthy couple have no children but have raised three orphans, the children of Elvi N. Peltier, and named as follows: Mrs. Regina Pigeon, in Humboldt county, California; Mrs. Louisa A. McRea, whose husband is a physician in Fruitland; Wilfred J., a farmer near Fruitland.

By way of reminiscence, it is interesting to note that Mr. Peltier paid four hundred dollars per thousand for lumber and fifty dollars per sack for flour in Nevada. He has made several fortunes but lost heavily in different ventures and is now handling a large and lucrative business.

NORBERT DUPUIS. Who, but those experiencing them, will ever understand the hardships, the dangers and the trying and arduous labors that were performed by those who opened this country for civilization? Without doubt the subject of this brief review is one of the worthy men in this commendable labor and as such it is with pleasure that we grant him recognition in the volume that recounts the history of Stevens county.

Norbert Dupuis was born in Montreal, Canada, on December 3, 1830, the son of Exebia and Flavia (Demars) Dupuis, natives of Canada, where they remained until their death. Our subject was raised on the frontier and he is a thorough student of nature. His education consisted in understanding how to cope with the forces and resources of nature rather than technical knowledge from the printed page. The result was that Mr. Dupuis is and has been a very practical man. In 1851 he came to the United States and located in Wisconsin. One year later we find him in St. Louis, engaging himself with the American Fur Company for which institution he labored for three years through the Dakotas and Montana. In 1855 he came west with Governor Stevens to Walla Walla, then went to Vancouver and packed for the government for two years. In 1857 he came to Stevens county mining, which work continued until 1865 and was followed all over Washington, British Columbia, and Montana. Finally in 1866, he settled on a piece of land about three miles north of where Chewelah now stands. He has a good farm which produces annually gratifying dividends, and in addition to handling it in a skillful manner, he raises a good deal of stock.

In 1865, Mr. Dupuis married Miss Elizabeth McCloud. Mrs. Dupuis' father was Donald McCloud, a native of Scotland and her mother was a native of Washington. They were the parents of twelve children, eleven of whom are now living. To Mr. and Mrs. Dupuis the following named children have been born: Orson, Frank, Aggie Clairmont, Jacob, Rose, Green, James, Alexander, Viotel, Maggie and Addie. In September, 1891, Mrs. Dupuis was called to lay down the burdens of life and participate in the scenes of the world beyond. She had been a devout member of the Catholic church to which the rest of the family are adherents. Mr. Dupuis is an active Republican

and always interested in upbuilding and progress.

By way of reminiscence, Mr. Dupuis states that in early times, before the government troops came in, it was almost impossible to make any headway in raising stock, as the Indians stole them as fast as the settlers could raise them.

On one occasion, Mr. Dupuis and seven companions were caught away from provisions in the wilds and were obliged to subsist on one coyote and one crow for nine days. These were some of the hardships endured by the sturdy pioneers who have given us this resourceful country.

HENRY TROGER is one of the pioneers of the Hunters country in Stevens county, having come here on an anniversary of his birthday, August 23, 1882. His fine estate of one section of land lies about two miles southwest from Hunters and is a first class place. He settled on a quarter section, and had but little means besides a team and wagon. Since then he has continued here with industry and close attention to business and has now a large estate, well improved with large eight room house, two commodious barns, irrigating ditch, plenty of fencing and so forth. He handles about one hundred acres to timothy and alfalfa, corn and other crops and is a prosperous man.

Henry Troger was born in the vicinity of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, on August 23, 1851, the son of Andrew and Catherine Troger, natives of Germany. They came to this country when young, married in Pennsylvania and later came to Iowa county, Iowa, where our subject grew up and was educated. In 1874, in company with his brother, Louis, he went to Plumas county, California and there wrought for wages for six years. In 1880, they came to Lincoln county, before Wilbur was located, and then journeyed on to the present place. Here location was made and here has been the scene of his labors since. Few settlers were above the mouth of the Spokane in this section.

On September 29, 1886, Mr. Troger married Miss Cora, daughter of James and Martha (Cleveland) Hunter, among the very first settlers of this part of Stevens county. Mrs. Tro-

ger was born in California. Five children have been born to this union, Carl A., Bessie A., Neil R., Alma H., Henry I. Mr. Troger takes a keen interest in local matters and especially in educational affairs. His father died in Iowa recently but the mother still lives there.

DANIEL HOUSE is one of the sturdy men whose labors in Stevens county have resulted in great good in opening the country, while he has always manifested an uprightness in his walk quite commendable. His labors have been rewarded, as is fitting, in the possession now of a good home place of one quarter section of good land, mostly irrigated, which is well improved, while his comfortable residence of eleven rooms, with other buildings, manifests the results of good taste and thrift. Daniel House was born on July 10, 1846, in the province of Baden, Germany, his introduction to life being close where rolls the Rhine. His parents, John and Magdalene House, were born there also in 1794 and 1805, respectively. The father died in December, 1846. On New Year's day, 1851, the mother, with our subject, his brother and five sisters, landed in New York. They immediately took teams to make their way over the mountains to Pittsburg. This was an hazardous undertaking in the dead of winter and three of the train perished in the cold. Three sisters of our subject were badly frozen but did not perish. In the spring following they all came to Mooresville, Morgan county, Indiana, and five years later thence to Iowa. In 1858, our subject and his mother came to Burt county, Nebraska where he entered a homestead. There, on July 20, 1871, he married Miss Jane C. Jensen, whose parents were natives of Norway. In 1880 Mrs. House, the mother of our subject, was called to rest. The home continued to be in Nebraska until 1888, when they came to Forest Centre, Stevens county and remained there until 1893, when a move was made to the present place. Mr. and Mrs. House have displayed commendable zeal and close attention to their labors here and have been rewarded with the competence that is fitting. They are the parents of fifteen children, eleven of whom are living named as follows: Nellie, wife of William Carpenter, of Hunters; Annie, wife of James Steele; Mary,

wife of August Hunt; Edward; Charlie; John; Bertha; Ralph; Dollie; Minnie and Daniel. Mr. and Mrs. House are devoted members of the Seventh Day Adventist church.

---

ALBERT F. ALLISON. It is ever a pleasure to be privileged to recount, even though in brief, the details of the careers of the early pioneers, whose labors have resulted in such rich legacies to those who came afterward to these now wealthy countries. Prominent among those who deserve credit for pioneer labor in western Stevens county we are constrained to mention the subject of this article, who is one of the substantial and upright young men of the vicinity of Fruitland. Albert F. Allison was born in Sutter county, California, on April 4, 1872, the son of James N. and Nellie L. Allison, mentioned in this work. With his parents he went to Humboldt county and in 1882 came with them overland to Fort Spokane. Thence they made their way after exploration to their present home place, three miles east from Fruitland. Our subject remained with his parents on the home ranch and in handling stock and in freighting. He was ever manifesting industry and when manhood's estate came he secured his present place of one quarter section three miles east from Fruitland, where he does general farming and raises cattle.

On December 25, 1894, Mr. Allison married Miss Addie L., daughter of Henry and Lois Bennett. The father came to this country in 1884. Mr. Allison has a thorough acquaintance with this country and has done good work in assisting to develop and open it to civilization. He is of excellent standing in the community and manifests real worth of character.

---

DANIEL D. LAYTON is one of Washington's pioneers and well he has sustained that character in his good labors in the past quarter of a century here. He was born in Crawford county, Pennsylvania, on September 11, 1848, the son of Hiram and Julia (Mahonia) Layton, natives, respectively, of Connecticut and Ireland. The father was a shoemaker and bought the old tannery that was formerly

owned by John Brown of national fame, and that was the place of the birth of our subject. Daniel was educated in the public schools until fourteen and then went into the oil regions above Pittsburg. In 1865, he came to Cleveland and with two others started with teams to Iowa. Later he travelled to Omaha and in Nebraska, Dakota, and Iowa he was engaged variously until 1874 when he came to San Francisco. Next we see him logging in Lake county and in the centennial year he was in Victoria and the Fraser river country. Later he explored the regions about Sitka, returned to California, came back to The Dalles, and in 1878 came to Spokane and located at Medical lake before there was a town there. He put in a sawmill and later built a hotel in Sprague. He, with Bishop and Brower, first brought out the famous Medical lake salts. Next we see Mr. Layton erecting a sawmill at the mouth of Hawk creek on the Columbia, where he operated continually, with the exception of four years spent in ranching and raising stock, until 1901. In that year Mr. Layton removed the plant to the mouth of Oro Potham creek, on the Columbia, where he is engaged at the present. The mill cuts about ten thousand feet per day and is equipped with planer and so forth to turn out all finished products needed. The steamboat lines have established a landing at his mill and a store and postoffice will be located there in a short time. The town is in an embryonic stage but it bids fair to be one of the good points of the county.

---

DEWEY H. DUNHAM. Although the subject of this biographical mention came to this section of western Stevens county a few years since with but very limited means, he has so manipulated the resources placed in his hands that at the present time he is one of the prosperous men of the section. He has a good farm five miles northeast from Fruitland, which is supplied with two dwellings, two large barns, good fences, orchards and so forth, and produces annually good returns in crops. From the first years of coming here, Mr. Dunham started a dairy with cattle he took to winter and the first year he made enough on the milk sold to the Deer Trail mines to buy his cows. Two years since he was forced to aban-

don this occupation as his health was failing. Since he has devoted himself to general farming and stock raising.

Dewey H. Dunham was born in Butler county, Iowa, on March 21, 1871, the son of Isaac K. and Lucy M. (Coffin) Dunham. The father was born in Vermont, seventy-eight years ago and the mother first saw the light in Wisconsin, sixty-seven years since. Their marriage occurred when she was seventeen and eight children were born to them, Luellen, Henrietta, Melvin, Edwin R., Hattie Wells, all deceased, Minnie, and Dewey H., our subject. The father was a carpenter and wrought for the government during the Civil War. The family lived in Butler county, Iowa, and in various places in Kansas. In 1892 the father brought them to Seattle whither our subject and his brother, Edwin, had previously come. In 1897 Edwin started to Alaska and the steamer with all on board have never been heard from. Our subject landed in Seattle with fifty cents but plenty of stamina and grit. Soon he was at work and later did contracting but was unfortunate to lose all and in 1894, he came to his present place. This was bought from the railroad and all the improvement indicate the industry and good planning of our subject. His parents are dwelling in one of the residences on his farm.

On June 23, 1900, Mr. Dunham married Miss Alpha, daughter of Thomas and Emma (Duncan) Harp. She was born in Oklahoma territory in 1879. Two children have been born to this couple, Elmer, born June 26, 1901, and Minnie, born September 11, 1902.

GRANT MARTIN is not only a land-owner and farmer of the western part of Stevens county but is also interested in the manufacture of lumber. His mill is located about six miles east from Fruitland in Cedar canyon, while his farm of one-half section is about five miles north from Hunters. Grant Martin was born in Clinton, Missouri, on April 10, 1867, the son of Azariah and Lutitia (Ingman) Martin, natives of Indiana and Missouri, respectively. The father was a miller, belonged to the Home Guards in Missouri, and was an active business man. Our subject was with his parents in Missouri, Illinois and finally

came with them to Washington. He had secured a good education from the public schools and in Washington, near Spokane, he embarked in the sawmilling business with his father. In 1891, he came to Hunters and here he has made his home since.

On April 19, 1894, Mr. Martin married Miss Georgia, daughter of George A. and Phoebe (Messinger) Cornwall. The wedding occurred in Hunters and Mrs. Martin was born in California. They have one child, Reuel E., born October 26, 1898.

Mr. Martin has his place well improved but is now making his home near the mill. It is a well equipped plant with machinery for making all finished products needed in building, as finished lumber, lath, singles, together with all kinds of lumber. Mr. Martin has a partner, George McCullough. He was born in Indiana county, Pennsylvania, on November 8, 1875 and is an experienced saw mill man. His father, Rev. A. W. McCullough, was a professor in the high school and a minister in the Lutheran church. Mr. McCullough came west in 1895 and since has made his home in this vicinity most of the time. He owns two hundred and twenty acres of land and is a young man of good standing.

JAMES N. ALLISON. About three miles east from Fruitland is located the fine residence and estate of the subject of this review. A score of years ago, Mr. Allison made his way through the then wild country, selected this place and went back to Fort Spokane, where his family and stuff were, and took the light wagon and made his way to the spot. The heavier vehicles could not be brought in. From that time to the present, he and his faithful wife, who has always displayed true courage and worth, have wrought to bring up their family and build a home, which have been accomplished with gratifying success.

James N. Allison was born in Madison county, Kentucky, on November 4, 1839, and his parents, Edward and Sarah Allison, were natives of the same place. In 1847 the family went to Platte county, Missouri, and in the spring of 1850 they came to Nevada county, California across the plains, meeting difficulty with the Indians at Humboldt river. Later

they mined at French Corral and there on January 10, 1866, our subject married Miss Nellie L., daughter of Liba and Sarah (Bradish) Washburn, natives of Vermont and New York, respectively. They removed to Jackson county, Michigan, where Mrs. Allison was born August 15, 1845. Mr. Washburn was a lawyer, made a raise on Poorman's creek, and voted the first Republican ticket in Sutter county, California. He was a prominent and influential man there and in Nevada, where he lived later. He first came alone to seek gold, then returned and brought his family via the isthmus. The mother of Mrs. Allison was an invalid for years and died at French Corral on September 3, 1864. The father died in Stevens county in 1890 and is buried on Mr. Allison's ranch. Our subject raised stock in Sutter county until 1875 and then went to Paradise valley in Nevada. In 1882 he came with a band of horses to Fort Spokane and thence as we have related to his present place. Five children were in the family then and the hardships of frontier life and journeying in a prairie schooner were all endured by the family. The estate of Mr. Allison is one of the best here, the residence is situated in a most sightly place and the orchard, the first in the country, is fine. Mr. Allison and his wife have labored faithfully and wisely and have manifested great interest in all progressive movements and in building up the country. They have six children, Armillia F., wife of J. S. McLean; Liba E., married to Laura Thomas; Lucy A., wife of Edward S. Sullivan; Albert F., married to Addie Bennett; Pearl L., wife of James L. Ross; James C., the third white child born in the Fruitland valley. All live near Fruitland. Mrs. Allison's grandfather, Daniel Bradish, was a patriot in the Revolution, an officer in the war of 1812 and died in 1857, in his ninety-ninth year.

JAMES A. SEWELL is certainly to be classed with the prosperous and substantial citizens of Stevens county and it is with pleasure that we accord to him representation in this volume. He was born in Meigs county, Ohio, on January 2, 1863, the son of Joel and Amanda (Berkley) Sewell, natives of Ohio and West Virginia, respectively. The father served in the Civil War and in his third battle

he was so seriously wounded that he soon died in the hospital. The mother now resides in Oklahoma and last year was here visiting the subject of this article. She is in her sixty-ninth year. Our subject was educated and reared in his native place and on May 28, 1885, married Miss Nellie A., daughter of William and Catherine A. (Tresiza) Saunders. Mrs. Sewell was a schoolmate of her husband and was reared in the same neighborhood. Her parents are deceased. Our subject and his wife started the year of their marriage to the Black Hills and later came on by team to Spokane, where they remained until selecting a home place on Deep creek. Three years later they removed to Springdale and thence to the vicinity of Fruitland, in the spring of 1890. In 1898, they bought land and now have a farm of two hundred and eighty acres, well improved, and supplied with plenty of water and irrigating ditches. The place is well adapted to stock raising and in addition to that Mr. Sewell does general farming. To Mr. and Mrs. Sewell five children have been born, Effie M., deceased, Bertha A., Ethel L., Rena M., Pearl, deceased. Mr. Sewell is active in educational affairs and interested in local matters. He and his wife are members of the Seventh Day Adventist church.

HENRY D. BOYES resides about five miles east from Fruitland on two hundred and forty acres of good land which he secured by purchase in 1898. The place is well supplied with good spring water, is over half under cultivation and in addition to general farming Mr. Boyes raises stock. He was born in Montgomery county, Missouri, on March 7, 1849, the son of John B. and Lucinda (Perry) Boyes, natives of Virginia. In 1853, the family came across the plains to California. The train was large and the Indians hostile but none were killed by the savages. En route our subject was kicked by an ox and injured by the wagon passing over him, which delayed the train several days. One man had a mule and horse hitched to a light rig and when the mule died he took his place and traveled thus for some time. Later he secured a cow to hitch with his horse. Settlement was made in Shasta county where they were forced to fight the savages almost to extermination before they



would desist from attacks. In 1856 they removed to Sonoma county and there the mother died in 1868. In 1871, our subject went to San Francisco and learned ornamental wire working and followed it for five years. He had the following brothers and sisters: James, William R., John F., Sylvester, Charles P., Mrs. Martha Martin, Mrs. Mary Hunt, Mrs. Lucy Markell, Ella, Mrs. Missouri Howard and Elizabeth.

On August 20, 1873, in San Francisco, Mr. Boyes married Miss Jennie M., daughter of Francis A. and Annie (Foley) Burge, natives of London, England, and Ireland, respectively. The parents were married in Australia and came to San Francisco in 1852 where they both died. They were the parents of nine children, of whom Mrs. Boyes is the oldest and the only one living. Our subject removed to Sonoma county in 1877 and three years later to where Davenport now stands, there being one house there then. He located a homestead three miles northeast and in 1895 removed to Spokane. Three years later he came to his present place and has been numbered with the industrious farmers here since. Mr. Boyes is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the A. O. U. W. Mrs. Boyes is a member of the Catholic church. Nine children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Boyes, Mrs. Mable Lyons, Francis A., Mrs. Ella J. Yarnwood, Mary L., Henrietta F., all deceased, and Katie E., Emma C., Sarah F., and Lillian E. Mr. Boyes has had much difficulty to contend with, accompanied with sickness and death in his family, but he has always manifested sterling worth and is now being prospered. His father came with him to Davenport and there died in 1886.

ALVAH E. LUCE is one of the substantial men of southwestern Stevens county, and although he has spent most of his life on the frontiers of the west, still he has never practiced the use of intoxicating beverages or tobacco and has never gambled, always preferring to keep his integrity rather than mingle in the excesses of so many frontiersmen. He was born in Chautauqua county, New York, on June 8, 1861, the son of Aaron and Victoria (Christy) Luce, natives also of the county where our subject was born. Alvah spent his early days in his native place and secured a

good educational training from the public schools. When seventeen he came to Bramah county, Michigan, and wrought for three years on salary. Then came a trip to his home and thence he went to Brown county, Dakota. He took a preemption there when he could see but three houses. When he left a short time later, he could count one hundred and twenty-five claim houses from his door. He went back to Minnesota and in 1885 came to Lincoln county and followed breaking horses. Mr. Luce never found that horse yet which he could not subdue and his reputation for taming and handling wild horses was of the very best in Lincoln county. On one occasion he assisted to round up two thousand horses in one band.

On April 5, 1892, Mr. Luce married Miss Ollie, daughter of William and Minerva Markwick, and to them have been born six children, Homer A., Ruth O., Irene, Herbert H., Ethel, and Hazel. Following his marriage, Mr. Luce devoted himself to farming and raising stock and in 1902 he came to his present place, four miles south from Fruitland. Here he owns two hundred and forty acres of good land, which is supplied with comfortable improvements, good orchard, and plenty of water and is especially adapted for raising stock. Mr. Luce is a member of the W. W., and has one brother and three sisters, Elbert M., Eleanor, deceased, Mrs. Georgia Russell, and Mrs. Leanore Russell.

FREDERICK L. CASTNER. From the frontier regions of the middle west, came the subject of this article, to make a home in the fertile sections of Washington and after exploration decided in 1897, to settle on his present place, four miles southeast from Fruitland, where he owns one hundred and sixty acres and does farming and raises stock. Frederick L. Castner was born in Morris county, New Jersey, on March 16, 1848, the son of S. M. and Mary (Heldbrant) Castner, also natives of New Jersey. The father served in the Rebellion. When seven, our subject came with the balance of the family to Bureau county, Illinois, and secured there his education. In March, 1862, he enlisted in Company G, Fifty-seventh Illinois Infantry, and served under Grant and later under Sherman. He participated in the battles of Corinth and the march

to the sea, besides many skirmishes and other battles. His regiment was detained by a railroad wreck so as not to be able to participate in the battle of Altoona Pass, but they buried the dead. In February, 1864, he re-enlisted in the same company and went through all the hardships that a soldier could undergo, without being wounded or in prison and when all was over he participated in the grand review in Washington. Thence he was sent to Chicago and there was mustered out on July 7, 1865, receiving his discharge on the twelfth. Mr. Castner was a natural-born traveler, and from the Canadian border to the gulf he has visited all the important middle states and western places and has been in thirty-one states of the union. He was railroading much of the time and also engaged in other occupations.

On June 27, 1878, at Lesueur Center, Minnesota, Mr. Castner married Miss Clara E., daughter of John and Jane (Davis) Ritchey, natives of Germany and Illinois, respectively. In 1881, Mr. Castner removed to the frontier of Dakota, and there remained until 1890, when he came overland with his family to Old Mission, Idaho. The following spring they came to Addie and in 1897 to his present place. Seven children have been born to this union, Emma J., wife of Charles Park, in Sherman, Washington; Fannie, wife of Arthur Burns; Frederick L., James E., Richard, Estella G., Clara E. Mr. Castner is a member of the G. A. R., and is always active in bettering educational facilities and is an enterprising and progressive man. He was frequently visited by the Sioux and left Dakota just before an uprising. A gentleman, his wife and five children were the victims of an awful murder in New Jersey, known as the Changewater case. This unfortunate man was an uncle to our subject's father.

—◆◆◆—

WILLIAM P. COLLEY. In 1897 the subject of this biographical review settled in Stevens county, his estate being two miles southeast from Fruitland. Mr. Colley now does general farming and raises stock. He was born in Walla Walla, Washington, on July 20, 1867, the son of Carroll Colley. The father was born in Kentucky and migrated to Missouri where he married Miss Zelda Dale. About

the time of the outbreak of the Rebellion, they journeyed across the plains and settled in Walla Walla. The father freighted to the various mining camps for several years and then opened the Missouri livery in Walla Walla, which he conducted until his stables were burned. His death occurred in 1883. His widow married John Halgren, and is now living with her daughter, Mrs. Lizzie O'Donnell, near Fruitland. She has one other daughter, Mrs. Kate McCormick. Our subject was furnished with limited education in his youthful days, which, however, he has supplemented with careful investigation in later years. He was a successful race-horse rider and followed it in Washington and Oregon and other places. After leaving the track he rode the range for several years and in 1889 settled in Lincoln county and took up stock raising. He was engaged in this until the date of his removal to his present place and here Mr. Colley has shown himself an industrious man, enterprising in the development of the country.

On November 17, 1898, Mr. Colley married Miss Kate, daughter of Richard and Hannah Barnett, natives of Ireland and now living near Fruitland. To this marriage two children have been born, Richard W. and Lottie. Mr. Barnett was born in July 14, 1822, and came to the United States in 1830, locating at Boston. Later he went to sea and for many years wrought before the mast. He then came to Wisconsin where his home continued to be until 1884, when he removed to Lincoln county, and thence two years later to his present place. He married Miss Hannah O'Keep, who was born in 1838, and came to the United States with her parents at the age of thirteen.

—◆◆◆—

WILLIAM O. VANHORN dwells about five miles southeast from Fruitland, on an estate of four hundred acres, which he purchased in 1900. The place is well adapted to raising stock and produces abundant crops of the succulent alfalfa, as well as other things in proportion. Mr. Vanhorn has improved the place and is handling some stock in addition to general farming. Outside of these enterprises, he is heavily interested in mining and is president of the Silver Basin Mining Company, whose properties his brothers discovered. They have

the mines well equipped with machinery and are shipping ore via Davenport at this time. Previous to opening this property, Mr. Vanhorn discovered the Deertrail, Number Two, which has produced over one million dollars worth of ore.

William O. Vanhorn was born in Miami county, Ohio, on March 10, 1854, the son of Isaac and Amanda E. (Hunt) Vanhorn. The father was born in Bucks county, Pennsylvania, and the farm of his nativity is now included in the city of Philadelphia. His ancestors were from Holland and his grandfather was one of the noted "Boston tea party." His name was William H. Vanhorn. His grandson, William H. Vanhorn, is now president of the Canadian Pacific. Edward H. Vanhorn, the grandfather of our subject, fought in the war of 1812. One great uncle lies buried in Trinity churchyard in New York. The father served in the war of the Rebellion and received an honorable discharge. The mother of our subject was a native of Ohio and her father, Isaac Hunt, burned the brick which was used in the erection of the first brick edifice in Cincinnati. The parents died in Oregon and left the following children, William O., Milton R., Francis M., Isaac L., deceased, David H., Lewis L., Frank, and Walter. The family started to Missouri in 1865 and changed their minds and crossed the plains to Oregon. There our subject was reared and educated and in 1879 came thence to Lincoln county, settling on a farm near Davenport, when but few settlers were in the county.

At Spokane, on March 29, 1897, Mr. Vanhorn married Miss Ida O. Ingebretson, and four children have been born to that union, Minnie F., Horace A., Warren E. and Stella J.

GEORGE NEUMANN. Some time in 1886, George Neumann landed in Cheney, Washington, and in April of the same year penetrated to the country where he now resides, he being one of three settlers then in this section. He settled on his present place, about four miles southeast from Fruitland, and at once set to work to build a home. He has succeeded in an admirable manner as is testified by his valuable place, all of which he has cleared from the timber. He has good improve-

ments, raises abundant crops and handles stock.

George Neumann was born in Mecklenburg, Germany, on April 5, 1858, the son of Adolph and Carolina Neumann, both now deceased. Our subject was well educated in his native place, and remained on the farm with his parents during his minority. At the age of twenty-one he enlisted in the German army and served three years. In 1884, he landed in New York and later went to Milwaukee. He had learned the cheesemaker's art in the old country, and followed it two years in Milwaukee. Then came the trip to Cheney, mentioned above. Mr. Neumann has his place well watered from a spring creek and the out range is abundant.

Fraternally he is affiliated with the Foresters at Davenport, and in political matters he supports the principles of the Democratic party. Two brothers, Hans and Werner, live in this same vicinity.

CHARLES B. RICHARDS. Although the subject of this article has resided in Stevens county a comparatively short time, yet in the vicinity of his present home he has been for many years, in fact, was one of the early pioneers of the Modovi country. Since coming to this county, he has established himself as one of the leading and substantial agriculturists and together with his brother owns and handles a half section of land, three miles south of Fruitland. Charles B. Richards was born in Macomb county, Michigan, on February 6, 1851, the son of Mark B. and Amy D. (Walton) Richards. The father was born in the New England States and his father, Charles B., was in the war of 1812; he carried through that war a sword which had been carried through all the Revolution by one of his ancestors and is now possessed by our subject as a valued relic. Our subject's father was county treasurer of Macomb county for several terms and was a prominent man there. He died in 1877. The mother of our subject was born in Providence, Rhode Island, and died in Macomb county, in 1857. Mr. Richards has one brother, Hiram A., who was born in Macomb county, on June 22, 1856. The brothers were raised and educated in their native place and in 1879 came via San Francisco and Portland to Lincoln county and took homesteads where Mondovi now is. Spokane, thirty-five miles distant, was their nearest post-

office. They devoted themselves to farming and raising stock there until 1901, when they sold the entire estate and removed to Stevens county, locating on their present place. While in Lincoln county, Mr. Richards was, as well as his brother, considered one of the leading men of the community and during the early days they endured the hardships and deprivations incident to pioneer life and their subsequent success demonstrated their industry and skill. In addition to general farming where they now live they handle considerable stock. That was one important reason for removing to this section as it is a far better stock country than where they formerly resided. When they came to this country they had little capital and their present gratifying holding is the result of their own labors and good management. As yet, neither Mr. Richards nor his brother has ever tried the uncertain seas of matrimony and are numbered with the good jolly bachelors of the community.

JOHN O. DESAUTELS was born on September 10, 1857, at Fort Colville, Washington. His parents were Joseph and Julia (La-Fluer) Desautels. The father was born in Canada, of French extraction and at the age of eighteen entered the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company, as trader with the Indians. He bought furs of and bartered with the natives all over the Northwest and finally resigned his position and settled at Fort Colville, being among the first actual settlers in the valley. He was well known over the country and he and his wife are now living at Curlew lake in Ferry county. The mother was born near the mouth of the Okanogan river. Our subject was reared at the old home ranch in Colville and the Nespelem country and remained with his parents until he was twenty-three years old. In 1880 he settled on Hunter's creek and nine years later came thence to his present home, it being on the reservation close to the north line. Mr. Desautels has a good farm, supplied with plenty of water, and it produces abundant crops of hay, fruits, and so forth. In addition to his general farming he handles considerable stock.

On November 12, 1880, occurred the marriage of John O. Desautels and Miss Isabel McCoy, daughter of Robert L. and Josette (Finlay) McCoy. To this union the following

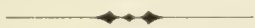
children have been born, Mrs. Christina Morrell, Agnes, Alfred B., deceased, Eliza, John, Linda, Lucy, Adeline, and Thomas. Mr. Desautels and his family are devout adherents to the Catholic faith.

HARRY J. HALL is to be numbered with the progressive, public minded, and leading citizens of western Stevens county; he resides two miles south of Fruitland on his estate of two hundred and forty acres which lies on the old Hudson's Bay Company's trail from the mouth of the Spokane to Fort Colville. The estate is one of value and considered one of the best stock ranches in the country, and Mr. Hall has improved it in a becoming manner and among other nice things may be mentioned a beautiful lake covering about twenty-five acres fed by living springs and which is being stocked with fish.

Harry J. Hall was born in Windsor county, Vermont, on December 29, 1858, the son of James and Eunice Hall, natives of Vermont and New Hampshire, respectively. The father was a captain of the State Militia of Vermont for several years and served in the Civil war until he was discharged on account of disability. About 1861 the family came to Winnebago county, Wisconsin, and in 1879 to Pipestone county, Minnesota, where the father died in 1883. The mother was formerly Miss Brown and married Mr. Averill before her marriage to Mr. Hall. She came west to Stevens county and dwelt with her son until 1895, the date of her death. Our subject remained with his parents and in the same neighborhood until 1887 in which year he came to Stevens county and located a farm about five miles from his present home place, which, however, he sold to purchase his present place in 1899. In addition to general farming, Mr. Hall raises cattle, horses and mules.

In November, 1883, occurred the marriage of Mr. Harry J. Hall and Miss Cora D., daughter of Henry and Lois (Miller) Bennett. The wedding took place in Pipestone county, Minnesota, and five children are the fruit of the union, James H., Jesse J., Francis W., George H., and an infant unnamed. Mr. and Mrs. Bennett came to Stevens county in 1883 and reside near the reservation line now. Mr. Hall

has always manifested a keen interest in educational matters and has given up his time every year since coming here to act on the school board.



SIMON FEELER resides about five miles south from Fruitland on a good estate, which his skill and industry have made a beautiful home place and which is now producing abundant returns in varied crops and fruits.

Simon Feeler was born in Washington county, Indiana, on October 21, 1834, the son of Simon and Deborah (Dealey) Feeler, natives of Virginia and South Carolina, respectively. The father's father was Mikel Feeler, a native of France and an officer in the war of 1812. Our subject passed his youthful days on a farm and sought wisdom in the district schools until fifteen, then accompanied the balance of the family to Maries county, Missouri. In 1859 he took a train load of provisions to Pike's Peak and returned to Kansas. In 1861 he came thence across the plains with a train of eighteen wagons to Oregon, being troubled much with the Indians en route, and on the Owyhee river the little band of whites fought several hundred of the savages for many weary hours but fortune so favored them that not one of their number perished. They journeyed on to Polk county and then our subject returned to the mines of Eastern Oregon; in 1865 he located at Grays Harbor, Washington, being one of the first settlers in that region. He assisted to construct the first wagon road in the Satsop river to Olympia. Where Aberdeen now stands was a favorite hunting ground for elk, bear, and deer. In 1874 he went with teams through Nevada and four years later journeyed to Shasta county, California, whence in 1879, he returned to Lake county, Oregon. In 1890 he came to his cousins' home and since that date Mr. Feeler has been one of the enterprising and substantial citizens of Stevens county.

On September 12, 1878, Mr. Feeler married Mrs. Martha J. McKinney, daughter of John and Amanda (Perry) McElrath, natives of South Carolina and Tennessee respectively. Mrs. Feeler was born in Hunt county, Texas, on October 16, 1852, and seven years later came with her parents in an ox train across the plains. They settled in San Louis Obispo county, where she received her education and she re-

marks that in the public schools most of the scholars were Mexicans. Mrs. Feeler was first married to Joseph McKinney, who was killed in the state of Sonora, Mexico. To this union two children were born, Octavia, the wife of Rex Buck, of Cheney, and George McKinney, who died in Mexico in 1892. Her parents came to Washington and her father was drowned at Lyons Ferry on the Snake in 1879; her mother is now the wife of E. Ingle, living near Milton, Oregon. To Mr. Feeler and his first wife, four children have been born: James W., and Samuel S., of Milan, Washington; Maggie, wife of T. E. Bernard, and Mary M., wife of Frank Duke, both of Lake View, Oregon. Mr. Feeler was married the first time in Lyon county, Kansas, on March 6, 1859, to Sarah M. King, who died at Walla Walla in 1873.



AGGIE GILLEN. In speaking of those who know Stevens county as their native place, it is very fitting to make mention of the lady whose name appears at the head of this article. She was born on June 10, 1875, the daughter of Norbert and Elizabeth (McCloud) Dupuis, natives of Canada and Washington, respectively, and who are more particularly mentioned elsewhere in this volume. She was brought up amid the environments of frontier life and received her education in the Colville mission. She remained in her parental home until the age of sixteen when she was married to James Gillen. In 1892, they went on a journey to Minneapolis, Minnesota, visiting. Following this trip, they settled in Spokane which was their home for two years. Then came another trip to Minnesota which was extended to Iowa, Nebraska, and various other places. After this, they were gone again to Washington and at various times took journeys to the coast and to other sections. They also lived in British Columbia and Montana. On January 10, 1903, the summons came for Mr. Gillen to depart his earthly career. Subsequent to the death of her husband Mrs. Gillen lived with her father. She and her husband were both members of the Catholic church, and faithful followers of the instruction given in that denomination. Since the above was written, Mrs. Gillen has been married to Edward Clairmont, of Ronan, Montana.

HON. CHARLES H. MONTGOMERY is not only one of the leading and most influential citizens of Chewelah at the present time, but is also one of the earliest pioneers of this section, and many good works and measures bear witness to his skill, patriotism and worth. He was born in New Brunswick, on May 6, 1832, the son of William N. and Elizabeth A. (Harding) Montgomery. His mother's grandfather was General Harding of Revolutionary fame. The father was born in Ireland and came to America in 1812. He came from a titled family of prominence, while the mother's ancestors were also prominent people, many holding responsible positions with the government. They were the parents of eight children: George E. A., deceased; James J.; M. Louisa; William A., deceased; Charles H.; Anna M., deceased; John T., deceased; and Leonard A., deceased.

Our subject was well educated in the public schools and then received training in the college in his native place. In 1856 he came on to Minnesota, two years later was in the Red River valley and in 1859 landed in the Colville valley on his way to the Fraser river. His resources being depleted, he decided to remain here a time. He soon acquired title to a farm but in 1866 leased this land and opened a general merchandise store, in which he continued uninterruptedly until 1890. In 1873, he was appointed post trader at Fort Colville, by the government. During these years, Mr. Montgomery did a large business with both the Indians and the white settlers, besides which he gave attention to stock raising, in which he also had excellent success. At the present time he has a fine estate of two hundred and eighty acres of fertile land, a beautiful residence, good substantial outbuildings, and a large band of stock. He does general farming, raises stock and also produces much hay.

In 1870, Mr. Montgomery married Miss Margret, daughter of Thomas and Jane (Moat) Brown, natives of Canada and Scotland, respectively. The mother died in 1902, but the father is still living in Stevens county. Mrs. Montgomery has the following named brothers and sisters, Mary L., John L., Robena, Albert and Temima. To Mr. and Mrs. Montgomery, seven children have been born, six of whom are living and named as follows: William S., Lula L. Pool, Thomas L., Carl H., Delilah, and Archie.

Mr. Montgomery is a very active and influential Republican, always taking a keen interest in the campaigns and as well in the general welfare of the county. In 1878, he was elected treasurer and reelected in 1882 and in 1884. He also filled the office of auditor at various times. In 1868 and in 1873, Mr. Montgomery was selected to represent the territory now embraced in Walla Walla, Whitman, Spokane, and Stevens counties in the senate of the territorial legislature. During this term of service, Mr. Montgomery introduced several bills and secured the passage of some important measures. After his service, he was taken with typhoid fever in Walla Walla and there lingered suffering for one entire winter. During this trying period, he was attended most carefully and nursed by the members of the Masonic lodge, to which he belongs. Mrs. Montgomery is a member of the Free Methodist church, but Mr. Montgomery was reared in the Episcopalian faith.

FRANK A. SAVAGE, who lives about three miles north of Chewelah, where he does farming and stock raising, was born in Princeton, Illinois, on June 30, 1871, the son of John and Henriett (McNeely) Savage, natives of Illinois and Pennsylvania, respectively. They lived in Illinois and Pennsylvania, then in Nebraska and in 1901 came to Stevens county, Washington, where the mother still resides. The father died in 1896, having been a veteran of the Civil War. They were the parents of nine children: William P., Charles M., deceased, who served as an officer in the army of the King of Belgium; John H., Lucy, deceased; Minnie Rawson, Lillie M. Miller, Hattie A. Knowlton, Frank A. and Lottie J. Lee. Frank A. was well educated and when he came to a sufficient age, took up the work of the educator himself. He taught for several terms in Nebraska and made a good record. He continued his exertions for himself in Nebraska until 1901 in which year he came to Washington and bought a half section of land where he now resides. In addition to general farming and raising stock he does logging and has one million feet on his own estate.

In 1893, Mr. Savage married Miss Mary B. McIntyre, a native of Keithsburg, Illinois, the date of her birth being January 29, 1868.

Her parents, Samuel and Mahalia (Davis) McIntyre, were natives of Ohio and Illinois, respectively, and dwelt near Peoria, Illinois for many years. Then they moved to Kansas where the mother died. In 1901, the father died in Nebraska. Mrs. Savage has the following brothers and sisters: William J., Isaac, Nancy E. Jenson, Lucy A., deceased, Nina, Louisa J., Glage, Mary E., Robert B. and Jesse N. Mrs. Savage was a very successful school teacher before her marriage and is a woman of good education. To our subject and his wife, six children have been born: Ray A., Fay A., Mildred, Warren E., Eva H., and Maud. Mr. Savage is a good substantial Republican and is frequently at the conventions and is ever active in the campaigns. He is a member of the Royal Highlanders. In addition to his occupation of farming and stock raising, Mr. Savage does plastering, being a very successful operator in that line.

---

DR. CHARLES T. RIGG is one of the prominent men of the Colville valley and it is with pleasure we are enabled to incorporate in this volume an epitome of his career. He is the son of John and Azuba (Richardson) Rigg, natives of Ohio and Indiana, respectively, and was born in Indiana on September 20, 1846, being one of thirteen children, part of whom are named as follows: George, Arminda, Mary, Ella, Caroline, John, William E., Charles T., Frank, and Joseph C. The maternal grandfather of our subject was a patriot of the Revolution and received a grant of land from the government for his services. Our subject was well educated in Aurora, Indiana, and then attended the Cleveland Medical College. At the age of sixteen he enlisted in Company K of an Indiana volunteer regiment and served until the end of war. On January 16, 1865 he received his honorable discharge. Following the war, he took up the study of medicine with Dr. Stevenson and in 1869 began practice in Illinois. Four years later he came to Kansas, continuing his practice, and on May 5, 1879, by Governor John P. St. John, he was commissioned first lieutenant of Kansas Guards. He served two years in guarding the frontier from the Sioux Indians. In the fall of 1880, he was elected sheriff of Barber county, and in 1882

was chosen his own successor. Following that the doctor turned his attention to stock raising and operating a drug store. In 1891 he came to Stevens county and bought a squatter's right near Chewelah, near where he now lives, and then started the delightful task of making a home. So well has the doctor succeeded in doing this that he is now possessed of one of the most beautiful and valued estates of the valley. In addition to handling a farm he raises stock.

The marriage of Dr. Rigg and Miss Albertine A., daughter of William and Nancy J. (Evans) Friedley, natives of Indiana, was celebrated on December 24, 1875 and to them four children have been born: Ray V., a graduate of the Cheney Normal; William H., A. Loverne, and Eva J. Mrs. Rigg's parents came to Kansas in 1865. Her father enlisted in the union army in 1861 and served through the struggle, being wounded at the battle of Vicksburg. He died in 1899, but his widow still lives in Hot Springs, Arkansas. They were the parents of five children: Belle, George J., Albertine A., Anna and Edith. Dr. Rigg is a good strong Republican and takes an interest in the welfare of the community and is known as a public minded and enterprising man. In 1889, Dr. Rigg was appointed United States examining surgeon for pensions in Stevens county. For seven consecutive terms, he was commander of the G. A. R. post in Chewelah, and was the first commander of Union Tent, No. 49, of the Maccabees. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M., and stands exceedingly well in the community.

---

ALBERT BURDICK is numbered among the enterprising and capable farmers of the Colville valley, who have come hither from the eastern states to make homes in this favored region. He resides about four miles northeast of Addy upon land which he secured through the homestead right, and in addition to raising the fruits of the field he handles considerable stock.

Albert Burdick was born on October 5, 1858, in Bureau county, Illinois, the son of R. C. and Lucy A. (Manrose) Burdick, natives of Ohio. They came to Illinois and then moved to Iowa where the father was drowned five years later. The mother then went to Mis-

souri where she still lives. They were the parents of nine children, seven of whom are living, as follows: Frank, Bradford, Judson, Nathan, Cassie Coy, S. Murohy, and Albert. At the early age of seventeen our subject had completed his training at the district school and assumed the responsibility of handling a farm. For five years he rented a farm in Illinois then transferred the basis of operation. After four years more he took a pre-emption in Nebraska and in 1888 he came to Deep Creek Falls, Washington, after which he soon removed to Stevens county and did contract work on the railroad. It was in 1889 that he located his present homestead where he at once removed his family. For nine years after first coming here he operated a hay baler very successfully. Mr. Burdick has improved his farm in very nice shape, and in addition to doing farming he has about twenty head of cattle which he handles. On June 23, 1884, Mr. Burdick married Miss Isable, daughter of Henry and Malinda (Cochrin) Glasgo, natives of Illinois. On June 17, 1901, death stalked into the family of our subject and took thence the beloved mother and wife. Mr. Burdick and seven children were left to mourn her sad departure. The children are Chauncy C., Sarah E., Archie, Mary A., Nellie, Eugene, and Bessie. Mr. Burdick has all his children with him on the farm and they are a happy family. Our subject is very liberal in political matters and reserves for his own decision untrammelled by the opinions of any party or people, the questions of the day. At the present time and for eleven years last passed he has given of his time to the school board and is greatly interested in educational matters.

JOHN WADE lives about three miles south of Addy, and devotes his attention to farming. He was born in Fayette, Illinois, on June 29, 1850, the son of Job and Sarah H. (Hays) Wade, natives of Indiana and Illinois, respectively. The father died in 1867, but the family remained in Illinois until 1880, when they came to Chewelah, where the mother now resides, aged seventy-three. During the Civil War, the father enlisted in Company K, Third Illinois Volunteer Cavalry and served until the close of the war, being then honorably dis-

charged. John received his course in literary training in that great educator of the American people, the district school, and when seventeen began work on the farm for his mother. In 1874 he went to Texas and operated a cotton gin engine. Later we find him railroading in Texas, Indian Territory, Colorado, New Mexico, and California. Following this long period he went to British Columbia where he contracted on the Canadian Pacific. In 1883, Mr. Wade was led by an adventurous spirit to the wilds of Alaska. For one year he prospected in Juneau, also worked on the leading mines there. Then he went to Yukon, and had the distinction of having one of the leading diggings named for him and which is known today as Jack Wade creek. In addition to mining and exploring various portions of the territory, Mr. Wade also constructed a sailing vessel that plied between Douglas and Juneau. He continued in these wild and remote regions, meeting with many stirring adventures and suffering privations until he came to Stevens county where he has remained since. He bought one hundred and sixty acres where he resides and is now quietly passing his days in the avocation of a farmer. Mr. Wade is a Republican and no campaign was ever inaugurated in which he did not take a keen interest and active part. Fraternally he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F. He is a good substantial man, a patriotic citizen, and stands well in the community.

PRESLEY GLASGO, one of Stevens county's industrious agriculturists, reside about one mile northwest of Addy upon an estate that he procured from the government under homestead right. He has a part of the farm under cultivation, and among the improvements we may mention a choice orchard. In addition to his farming Mr. Glasgow devotes considerable attention to logging and lumbering during a portion of each year. He is a native of Union county, Iowa, born October 24, 1856 and the son of Henry and Melinda (Cochran) Glasgo, natives of Indiana. They farmed successively in Indiana, Illinois, Iowa and Nebraska until 1892, then removed to Stevens county where the father died in 1902 and the mother in 1897. They were the parents of five children, Margret Stotts, Steven, Presley, Phebe Sturdevant, and



Isabella Berdick. On August 9, 1862 the father enlisted in the Twenty-ninth Volunteer Infantry, Company H., and went to the front to fight for the honor of the flag. While on duty he was taken with smallpox and later with the typhus fever and for most of the time from that date until 1865 he was languishing in the war hospital. Being discharged at that date he returned home but was unable to do any labor for some time.

On account of the horrors of war and the straitened condition of the communities, no schools were kept up where our subject lived when a boy and his education was picked up at odd moments with such books as he could obtain. Presley remained faithfully bestowing his labors under the direction of his parents until he was twenty-four years of age, when the father entrusted the farm to him for one year after which he did railroad work in Nebraska and South Dakota. He visited various portions of the former state and then came west to Washington. He soon returned to Nebraska, however, and it was in 1892 that he settled in Stevens county. From then until 1896 he was occupied in contracting wood for the railroad and in various other callings. At the date last mentioned, he took his homestead and has remained there until the present time.

On September 6, 1880 Mr. Glasgo married Miss Armintha Shores, who died in 1888, leaving two children, Jessie B. and Mace A., both with their father. Mrs. Glasgo was born in Bremer county on September 8, 1855, the daughter of John and Sarah Shores. Mr. Glasgo has always been quite prominent in political matters, having held various offices in the sections where he has lived.

FRANK SALVAGE. Without peradventure every one of the early states of the union is represented by its sons in Washington. Stevens county has her quota of those who have come from the east and have made pleasant homes here in our midst. Among this worthy number may be mentioned the subject of this article, who was born in Iowa, on July 10, 1869. His parents, John and Emma (Phillips) Salvage, natives of New York, are mentioned in this volume elsewhere. Our subject was educated in Iowa and Kansas, and

when seventeen began the work of life in earnest, taking up first the business of handling vineyards. Finally he decided to turn to the west for wider fields and accordingly he sought out Stevens county, where he engaged in saw-milling for five years. In 1891 he took up a homestead and has devoted considerable attention to farming and raising stock.

On November 10, 1896, occurred the marriage of Mr. Salvage and Emma Dearing. To them two children have been born, Victor and Coara. Mr. and Mrs. Dearing are mentioned in another portion of the work. Frank Salvage is one of the popular young men of Stevens county, has manifested an industry and close attention to business together with a good walk that have given him the confidence of the people and he has a host of friends.

SQUIRE L. DEARINGER. Some twelve years since the gentleman whose name initiates this paragraph was a pilgrim across the continent to the state of Washington. After thoroughly investigating various sections of the country he settled in Stevens county on a homestead where he now lives, two miles west of Addy. Mr. Dearinger was without capital, except a courageous heart and two strong hands. He immediately took hold of the resources of the country and the fact that he is now worth many thousands demonstrates conclusively that he was possessed of both ability and enterprise. He rented a farm until 1894 then bought an interest in a sawmill, after which he bought more land close to his homestead and has since added enough to make his estate over four hundred acres. After establishing himself well in this county, he returned east and brought his aged and widowed mother to share his home. In 1901 he bought a mill site and erected a fine structure which was burned to the ground with a total loss of both mill and machinery, before a board was sawed. He immediately rebuilt and has a very valuable saw mill which he is conducting as well as overseeing his large estate.

Squire L. Dearinger was born in Owen county, Kentucky, January 9, 1863, the son of W. M. and Nancy A. (Clark) Dearing, natives of Kentucky. The family lived in the Blue Grass state until 1877, then removed to Howell

county, Missouri, later went to Kansas and finally returned to Missouri where the father died in 1899. The father's parents died when he was very young, and little is known of his ancestors, except that they are wealthy and prominent people of Germany. Our subject was one of ten children: Elizabeth Miller, Squire L., David H., Frances E. Webb, Nancy B. Eubank, Mary Wilson, George W. and Emma C. Salvage. Our subject received his education by close and diligent application in the various schools where he resided and at times when he had a few moments to pick up a book. The school facilities were very poor in his native place but so well did he improve his moments that he is a man of excellent information.

In the fall of 1888 Mr. Dearinger married Miss Sarah E. Huff, and they have four children, Alonzo, Flora E., William O., and Oscar L. In 1902 Alonzo was accidentally shot. Mrs. Dearinger's parents are William and Amelia (Rudd) Huff, natives of Tennessee. She was born in Missouri in 1857, received a good education, and has one brother, James. In 1894 Mrs. Dearinger was called hence by the angel of death. Mr. Dearinger is a member of the Baptist church, belongs to the W. W. and is an active worker for the advancement of the interest of the community. He is a Democrat.

**RANDOLPH ROBERTS.** Among the native sons of Stevens county, who have also spent their lives within the precincts of the county we are constrained to mention the subject of this article, since he is a man of good business qualifications and has manifested an uprightness and industry which have commended him to the good will and esteem of all. November, 1863 was the date of his birth and his parents are Joseph and Mary (Aracasia) Roberts, natives of Canada and Washington, respectively. The father came to the United States when a small boy and traveled and traded over large portions of the country before crossing the plains in 1854. He explored various parts of the west and finally settled, in 1855, in what is now Stevens county. Here he married and has remained since. A number of years were devoted to a general merchandising and trading with the whites and Indians after

which he settled upon the homestead where he now resides, being one of the substantial farmers. A more extended account is made of his life in another portion of our work.

Our subject grew to manhood's estate in the Colville valley and gained his education in the various schools. When of age he took a homestead and commenced to farm but soon the attraction of logging and timber work drew him to devote most of his time to them. He has a fine outfit for these industries and is now handling a contract of nearly one hundred thousand feet for the Winslow Lumber Company.

In 1885, Mr. Roberts married Miss Louise King, and they have become the parents of three children, Alice, Jerlin, and Eveline. Mrs. King's parents, Peter and Mary (Peshnaugh) King, natives of Canada and Washington, respectively, settled in Stevens county in very early days and have made their home here ever since. They are the parents of seven children, William, Sophia, Mary, Julia, Louise, Martha, and Patrick. Mr. and Mrs. Roberts are devout members of the Catholic church.

**ROLAND T. SMITH.** Thomas M. and Amy J. (Thompson) Smith, natives of Tennessee and Ohio, respectively, settled in Missouri in an early day where they made their home until 1877. In that year they moved to California in the Golden state was their dwelling place for about four years. Then came the journey to Deep Creek, Washington, where four years more were spent. Following this they dwelt six years at Mondovi, and then the attractions of Stevens county won their permanent residence to the Colville valley. Mr. Thomas Smith has always been a prominent man in the communities where he resided both in political and industrial life and is now one of the leading citizens in Stevens county. A more extended mention of his life will be found in another portion of this volume. It is of interest that Mr. Smith is a cousin of Dr. C. P. Thomas of Spokane, one of the noted surgeons of the entire west. Mr. and Mrs. Smith are parents of four children, Roland T., Florence G., Sadie E., and Philippia, deceased.

Reverting more particularly to the immediate subject of this review, we note that he

was born in Benton county, Missouri, on August 21, 1878. He participated in the travels of the family and received his education in the various places where they resided finally completing a college course in Chewelah. He began his business career as a bookkeeper, but it was soon evident that the close confinement of that calling would impair his health and he wisely abandoned it. Then he secured one hundred and twenty acres of fine meadow land near Addy, upon which he has been raising hay since. In addition to this Mr. Smith deals extensively in stock. Mr. Smith is an active and well informed Democrat and has held various positions of responsibility. He is a member of the Methodist church and a young man of great popularity, whose sterling worth is richly deserving of the encomiums bestowed.

On July 6, 1903, at Colville, Washington, Mr. Smith married Miss Daisy E. Scott, a well known young lady of Stevens county. Her mother is Mrs. William Hartman, of Colville. Mr. and Mrs. Smith start on the journey of married life with the best wishes of all who know them and they have hosts of friends in this section.

ALEXANDER STENSGAR, who resides two miles north of Addy on a fine large estate of three hundred acres, was born in Stevens county on April 6, 1861, the son of Tom and Julia (Plant) Stensgar, natives of Scotland and Washington, respectively. The father came to America when he was twenty and entered the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company and was soon in the Colville valley. Since those early days he resided in the valley taking part in the various lines of duty connected with the company work, after which he settled upon a farm near where our subject lives at the present time. He was called to pass the river of death in 1891. His widow still lives on the old homestead aged seventy. Ten children were born to these people, part of whom are named as follows: Tom, John, James, Maggie, Charles, deceased, Nancy, Isaac, and Alexander. Alexander received a very limited education on account of the scarcity of school facilities in his childhood. He continued to faithfully assist his father until the latter's death in 1891, then he took the large estate he now owns, a part of which is well cultivated and producing abundant crops

annually. Mr. Stensgar handles much stock and hay.

In 1888 occurred the marriage of Mr. Alexander Stensgar and Miss Philla Wynne, whose father was a native of Ireland and the mother of Washington. Mr. and Mrs. Stensgar have two children, Eddie and Alice, both attending school. Mr. and Mrs. Wynne raised a large family and since 1880, they have all been adherents of the Catholic church.

ELIAS S. DUDREY. Without peradventure the subject of this review has manifested excellent ability in the commercial world, in that he has by his own unaided efforts gained the position of one of the leading merchants of the Colville valley. He is at the head of a general merchandise establishment in Addy, carries about six thousand dollars worth of well selected goods and handles an extensive patronage. In Clark county, Ohio on December 27, 1850 Elias Dudrey was born to William and Emily (Hallock) Dudrey, natives of New York. The mother's people were mostly sailors but one brother was a very prominent business man of New York city. The father was a friend of Horace Greeley and a very influential man in the realm of politics. He assisted very materially to place many of his friends in office but always refused that distinction for himself. The family moved to Neenah, Wisconsin in 1851 and in 1880 went on the Minnesota, where the father died one year later. The mother died in 1881. They were the parents of ten children, as follows: Isabel, deceased; Elias; Washington I.; Horace Greeley, deceased; Edgar E.; Francis, deceased; David B.; William H.; Ann, and Lewis. In Neenah, Wisconsin, our subject was educated and learned the cooper's trade, at which he continued until he came to Washington. Here in 1886 he commenced the saw milling business. In 1888 he was in Spokane in this business, and the following year he opened a store in Stevens county. He started in a very small way and his close attention to business and skill in handling the matter in hand have secured for him the success that he now enjoys. However, in 1895, he had the misfortune to lose his entire property. But nothing daunted, he immediately began to build again and is now at the head of a very

prosperous business. In addition to doing a general merchandise business, Mr. Dudrey carries a full line of farm machinery, and handles cord wood, stulls, and so forth. Mr. Dudrey was the first postmaster in Addy, and held the office to the entire satisfaction of all.

In June, 1897, Mr. Dudrey married Miss Adeline, daughter of John E. and Ena Seal. She was born in Minnesota and came to Washington in 1892, where her father died five years later. The mother is still living in Addy. Three children have come to bless the household of Mr. Dudrey, Roy, John, and Hallie. Politically, Mr. Dudrey was a strong and active Populist and is one of the leading men of influence in the political circles of the entire county. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the W. W., being treasurer of the last organization. Mrs. Dudrey is a member of the Women of Woodcraft and is also treasurer of that organization. From his father Mr. Dudrey has inherited those qualities of astuteness, keen intuition and foresight so useful and necessary in handling political questions and together with it all he is a man of integrity and uprightness.

CIGMARION PARKER is a venerable and substantial citizen of Addy, whose life of marked activity and enterprise has been beset with many dangers and hardships, which in their turn only brought out the power of endurance and executive ability possessed by him. He was born in Stewart county, Tennessee, on April 17, 1833, the son of Aaron and Rebekah (Futeral) Parker, natives of Tennessee and Kentucky, respectively. They were pioneers of Stewart county and remained there until their death. They were parents of the following children, our subject, Mary J., Dudley, Sadie, David, Carl P., and Shadwick. The father died when our subject was still young and being the oldest of the children, much of the responsibility of supporting the family devolved upon him. He assisted his mother faithfully and at the age of fifteen, was doing a man's work and for three years his wages were the main stay of the family. Our subject possessed plenty of daring and during the war he frequently ran the blockade in his trading back and forth. Following the war, he bought and sold property quite successfully for

a time and then went to Texas. Later he returned to Tennessee and in 1881 he located in Cheney, Washington. He farmed there and did timber work in various other sections of the state until 1889 when he came to Stevens county. He took a homestead which was so far back in the wilds that it required four days for him and four other men to cut the road to it. Mr. Parker bestowed his labors upon this farm until 1901 when his thrift had accumulated him sufficient holdings to warrant his retirement from active life. At that time he bought a nice block of lots in Addy, and has there a comfortable home.

In 1852 Mr. Parker married Miss Sallie, daughter of Joshua Shilcut. Our subject and his estimable wife have raised the following named children: Mandy, Becky J., Mollie, Mattie, Ella, Emma, William, Norcolus. Mr. Parker is an active Republican.

JOHN SALVAGE, who is conducting a livery and feed stable in Addy where he handles a thriving business, is known as a man of sound principles and uprightness both in his dealing and the general walk of life. He was born in Wells, England, February 1, 1842, the son of Elish and Caroline (Woodbridge) Salvage, natives of England. They came to the United States in 1858, locating in New York. In 1873 they both died, the dates of their death being only twenty-seven days apart. They were the parents of twelve children, four of whom are living as follows: Ann, William, John, and Elizabeth. Our subject had but limited opportunity to secure an education, but his tenacity of purpose and constant industry have supplied him with a good fund of knowledge. At the age of twenty-one he enlisted in the One hundred and Twenty-second New York Volunteer Infantry under Colonel Titus, who was later replaced by Colonel Dewitt, who by death gave way to Colonel Wallpool. Mr. Salvage showed himself to be a man of courage and ability when fighting for the flag, and made a record of which no man may be ashamed. He fought at Antietam, Fredericksburg, Gettysburg, Spottsylvania, in the Wilderness, at Rappahannock, and at Cold Harbor was seriously wounded. He languished in the hospital at Johnson Island for five months but on the 8th

of November, 1864, he again joined his command and soon thereafter participated in the battle of Petersburg. It was his brigade, and he was one of the doughty ones in it, which stormed and broke the enemy's lines there. Mr. Salvage was in at the surrender of Lee and Johnston and in June, 1865, he received his discharge papers with as worthy a record as any veteran can show. After the war he farmed in New York, Iowa and Kansas until 1887, when he came to Stevens county, Washington. Here he farmed for one year then built a saw mill. The operation of this occupied him for ten years and then he turned to his farm. In January, 1897, he moved to Addy and built a livery barn. In addition to his farm and saw mill, he owns the barn where he is doing business now, is erecting another large barn on Main street, has a comfortable residence besides a good many lots. Mr. Salvage is doing a nice business and has a good assortment of rigs and horses.

On October 4, 1867 Mr. Salvage married Miss Emma Phillips. She has the following named brothers and sisters: James, Frank, George, Carry, and Lillian. In 1888 Mrs. Salvage was called away by death. In 1900 Mr. Salvage married Mrs. Mary Hedges, and they have two children, Nora and John. Mr. Salvage is a worthy member of the G. A. R., and is an influential and substantial man meriting and receiving the confidence and esteem of his fellows.

BARNEY RICKARD, who dwells nine miles south of Colville, was born in Stevens county, on November 12, 1864; his parents were Coon and Catherine Rickard, natives of Germany and Washington, respectively. They were among the early settlers of this section and were parents of five children.

The father died in 1892 and the mother five years later. Our subject was educated at Colville, and at Fort Spokane, until ten years of age, when he went to work for the farmers and in the winter attended the district school. This continued until he was grown up when he took one hundred and sixty acres of land where he now lives. He has some substantial improvements on the farm, as buildings, orchard, and fences, raises about a score of cattle each year, and cultivates fifty acres besides his meadow.

In 1897, Mr. Rickard married Miss Minnie, daughter of Henry and Cora Etne, natives of Canada and Oregon, respectively. Mrs. Rickard has nine sisters and one brother, Annie, Julia, Nellie, May, Virginia, Esther, Emma, Henry, Phebe and Ida. Mr. Rickard and his wife are members of the Catholic church and are known as good, substantial people and have the good will of all.

HARRISON Y. DORMAN lives five miles north from Addy, on a place which his skill and enterprise have made both valuable and beautiful. The estate is supplied with a good residence and other buildings, a choice orchard, and mountain spring water piped through all the buildings. The entire premises indicate the thrift and good taste of their proprietor, while the confidence which Mr. Dorman enjoys among the people, shows his standing in the valley.

Harrison Y. Dorman was born in Harrington, Maine on January 1, 1840, the son of Nathaniel and Susannah (Putnam) Dorman, natives of Maine, where they remained until their death. The father was a relative of Hannah Weston, who was prominently identified with the War of 1812 and a character in history. The mother was closely related to General Putnam and the family was prominent in New England. The district schools of Harrington were the Alma Mater of our subject and at the age of thirteen he laid aside his books and commenced the battle of life in earnest. Working in the woods, driving on the rivers, handling various departments of the sawmill, and other occupations kept young Dorman busy until he was nineteen years old. Then he came to Minnesota and apprenticed himself to learn the millwright trade. For twenty-five years he followed that and some of the finest mills in Minnesota testify to his ability in that line. He assisted in the erection of some of the leading mills in Minneapolis, the finest in the world. The last work he did there was on the great Pillsbury A. In 1883 he started a repair shop, and in 1886 came to Washington, locating in Spokane. He did general carpentering for a while then opened a wagon and repair shop which he conducted until he came to Stevens county. Here he bought his present place for

one thousand dollars and has since devoted himself to farming.

At the breaking out of the Civil War, Mr. Dorman pressed to the front and with nine other men began to form a company. Later they were joined to the Tenth Illinois under General Prentiss. Having served his time, he returned to Minnesota in 1862, at the outbreak of the terrible Sioux war. He at once offered his services to the government and for two years he was occupied in scouting. In the fall of 1864 he enlisted under General Sherman and participated in the great march to the sea. He was in constant skirmishing most of the time and also participated in several of the large engagements in this campaign. With Sherman's command he returned to Washington, D. C., where he participated in the grand review and was mustered out and returned to Minnesota.

In 1863 Mr. Dorman married Miss Sarah A., daughter of Eliga and Emelia (Patridge) Townsend, natives of Ohio. They were pioneers to Minnesota, but later the father went to Texas when he died. The mother, now a venerable lady of ninety-two, resides with Mr. Dorman. Mr. Dorman is a member of the G. A. R. and his wife belongs to the Methodist church. They are very popular people and of excellent standing.

**GARLAND DORMAN.** The scion of a family prominent in the Colville valley, as their ancestors and relatives are and have been in the east, a rising young man of ability and bright prospects, whose standing is of the best in the community, it is quite fitting that the subject of this sketch should be entitled to representation in this volume.

Garland Dorman was born in Meeker county, Minnesota, in 1880, the son of Harrison and Sarah (Townsend) Dorman, natives of Maine and Iowa, respectively. They settled in Minnesota when young, and in 1886 moved from Meeker county, that state, to Spokane. Five years later, they came to Stevens county where they reside at the present time. The father is a cousin of General Putnam and his history is mentioned more particularly in another portion of this volume. Our subject was educated in Spokane and in the Colville valley and at the age of twenty he inaugurated inde-

pendent action. Various employments engaged him until he took his present estate, four miles north of Addy, as a homestead. Since then he has devoted himself to improving his farm and to handling timber products. He owns considerable valuable timber, has a first-class logging outfit, and does a good business.

On October 23, 1901, Mr. Dorman married Miss Sadie, daughter of D. C. and Mary (Nash) Eley, natives of Iowa. Mr. Eley is a veteran of the Civil War and ex-county auditor of Stevens county. Mr. Dorman's brothers and sisters are mentioned in his father's history. Mrs. Dorman has five brothers and one sister: Hiram, Charlie, George, Fred, Eugene and Mamie.

**JOHN KEOUGH** is one of the leading business men of Colville valley. His enterprise, his energy, and his executive ability have been demonstrated by an almost unbounded success in handling general farming, stock raising and mining. At the present time he is considered one of the leading operators in these lines in this section. John Keough was born in Port Burrell, Canada, on October 28, 1847, the son of John J. and Fannie F. (Cope) Keough, natives of Canada and Iowa, respectively. The parents became acquainted and were married in Canada. Three years later they moved to Michigan and in that state and in Colorado they lived until 1887, when the father died. In 1884 the mother with the children crossed the plains to Baker City, where she died in 1900. Eight children were the fruit of this marriage: John, Thomas, Maggie, William J., Alice, Frank, Minnie and Catherine. Our subject received his education in Illinois and the other places where the parents lived subsequently. He remained at home until nineteen and then secured employment, devoting his earnings to the support of the family for some years thereafter. He labored in the lumber woods in Indian Territory, on the farm and in the lead mines of Colorado and at other occupations. In 1884 he crossed the plains with wagons and teams direct to Stevens county, where he landed on November 7. Mr. Keough at once took a pre-emption where he now lives, and began the good work of improvement. He erected buildings, bought more land and then was forced to see all his improvements go up

in smoke. Nothing daunted, he built again and a second time all his possession and buildings and goods were consumed by fire. Phoenix-like, Mr. Keough arose a third time and erected better buildings than before, having now a commodious barn, outbuildings, and a beautiful ten room residence. All the other improvements are commensurate therewith and his broad acres of hay and crops, together with his large herd manifest the prosperity of the Keough estate. In 1897, Mr. Keough and his sons located a copper claim which they sold recently for sixty thousand dollars. He is also interested in the dead meadow group, for which interest he was recently offered thirty thousand dollars.

On March 25, 1874, occurred the marriage of Mr. John Keough and Mrs. Julina Bucks. Her parents, James and Susan McClelland were natives of Kansas and Tennessee respectively. The father was a scout for General Lane during the Civil War and before the conflict ended he perished. The mother crossed the plains in 1873 and settled in Stevens county in 1880, where she now lives. Mr. and Mrs. McClelland were parents of eleven children: Sarah, James, Albert, Susan J., Hester, Robert, John W., Perlee, Julina, Suphrona and Daniel. By her former marriage, Mrs. Keough has one child, Orillis. Mr. and Mrs. Keough have the following children: William H., John W., Albert E., Louis D., and Otto O. Mr. Keough is a Republican and ever active for the welfare and the upbuilding of the community. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M. and the I. O. O. F. and Mrs. Keough is a member of the Rebekahs.

**HARRY M. SEIGLE.** The home of the subject of this article is on a fine estate adjoining Marcus on the south, and is so situated that from his veranda he can view the surround country and the rolling Columbia for many miles. Mr. Seigle is an orchardist and is one of the well known and substantial citizens of Stevens county. He was born in Phillipsburg, New Jersey, on May 11, 1867. His parents, Jacob and Nar (Metgler) Seigle, were natives of New Jersey where also they died. The father was a merchant, and was related to General Sigel, a well known general of the Civil War. Our subject was educated and reared in

his native place until sixteen. His first venture was employment in a store for one dollar and a half a week. Some time after this he went to Brooklyn and took passage to Eagle Rock, Idaho, and as he had very little money the trip was fraught with much hardship and self denial. He secured such work as grubbing sage brush and so forth at various places until he arrived in the mining country, where he at once engaged at four dollars per day and continued in this employment for nearly two years. He returned to the east on a visit and then came back to the mines. Later he went to Magdalena, Mexico and worked in the Wild Turk mine. Next we see him in Honduras, South America, then he did placer mining near Bogota. Not being successful, he returned to San Francisco and later worked his way to the Coeur d'Alene country where he remained until the fire in Spokane. Subsequent to that disaster he opened a cigar store in that city and later he left that for prospecting in British Columbia and northern Washington. He was quite successful and made some good sales. In 1894 he settled on his present place, known as the Brier Rest, and since then he has devoted himself entirely to improving the estate and raising fruit.

In 1884 Mr. Seigle married Miss Madge A. Weller. To Mr. and Mrs. Seigle have been born two children: Viola and Ralph. Mr. Seigle is liberal in political matters. Mrs. Seigle is a member of the First Presbyterian church. They are people of good standing and have a host of friends.

**MILLARD F. BELKNAP.** The subject of this article is a native of the Occident and beneath the stars of this favored region he has passed his existence until the present time. Mr. Belknap is to be numbered among the successful and substantial stockmen of Stevens county. His estate of two hundred and forty acres lies five and a half miles south from Colville, and is one of the valuable and successfully handled places of the valley. It is well improved with buildings, fences, and orchards, while in addition to the annual crops it supports considerable stock.

Millard F. Belknap was born in Benton county, Oregon on October 19, 1852, the son of George and Keturah (Renton) Belknap.

natives of Kentucky. In 1848 they were emigrants in a train that dragged its weary way from the Missouri river to the Willamette valley and no one but those who have experienced that unique pilgrimage will ever understand the deprivation and sufferings which the pilgrims of those early days were called upon to endure. They had many encounters with the savages, but fate decreed that none of their little band should bleach their bones on the desert sands of the plains. In due time, settlement was made in Benton county, and that was the home of the parents until 1878. Then they removed to Spokane county, Washington where they lived until 1895. In that year they returned to their Oregon home and there in September, 1898, the father was called to depart the scenes of earth. The mother is now visiting relatives in Washington. Our subject was educated in Benton county, and his life was spent with his father for thirty-five years. Then he moved to his present location, took a homestead and bought a quarter section and here he has bestowed his labors since.

On March 9, 1892, Mr. Belknap married Miss Alice, daughter of Levi and Sarah (Moore) Cross, natives of West Virginia and North Carolina, respectively. They came to the vicinity of Latah, Washington, in 1890 and nine years later the mother died. Mr. Cross is still smart and active, aged seventy-nine. Mr. Belknap is a good, active Republican and is always found in his place in the conventions as well as the campaigns.

---

**GEORGE H. WISNER.** In at least two lines of industry has the subject of this article achieved much success, and this desirable end has been brought about by the native ability, skill and enterprise of which he is liberally possessed. His home is four miles east from Colville and there he conducts a good farm and handles a fine sawmill; his mill has a capacity of eighteen thousand feet per day and during the last season he has handled over one million feet of lumber.

George H. Wisner was born in Prince Edward Island, on November 12, 1842, the son of James and Margeret (McClaren) Wisner, natives of Prince Edward Island and Scotland, respectively. They were married in the former

place and there remained until their death. The father passed away, aged seventy-five, and the mother died when our subject was very young. The mother's family built the first cloth mill in St. Edward Island, and the same is in operation until this day. They were prominent and wealthy people. Our subject has the following brothers and sisters: James, William, Maria, Trophay, Wellington, and Margret. George H. educated himself, largely, and at the age of sixteen entered the navy, spending one year in that position. Then he returned home and served an apprenticeship with his father who was a millwright. In 1866 he came to the United States and took up contracting and building. In 1887 he came to Washington, and from Spokane Falls to the Little Dalles he built all the railroad bridges. About this time Mr. Wisner took a homestead four miles east of Colville. He has improved it in good manner, with fences and orchards and in addition thereto has erected and operated the mills spoken of above.

On March 13, 1879, occurred the marriage of Mr. Wisner and Miss Minne, daughter of Ruel and Mary J. (Haynes) Bickford, of Maine. Recently they moved to Michigan and now reside there. They were the parents of eleven children, six of whom are living: Sarah, Mary E., Minnie, Alma, Ruel and Nellie. To Mr. and Mrs. Wisner, four children have been born: Elsie M., born July 17, 1880, and now the wife of Hugh Galbraith, of British Columbia; Irvien R., born January 8, 1883, now serving in the hospital corps in the Philippine Islands; Bessie and Bertha, at home, the former born February 24, 1885, and the latter September 12, 1888. Mr. Wisner has been a member of the A. F. and A. M. for thirty years. He and his wife are communicants of the Baptist church and are people of excellent standing in the community.

---

**HARRY B. LANE** lives about two miles south of Meyers Falls and devotes himself to farming and raising stock. He was born in Lake county, Oregon on March 6, 1876, the son of R. B. and Mary C. (Willis) Lane, natives of Indiana and Missouri, respectively. They crossed the plains in 1852 and settled in Douglas county, Oregon. In 1880 they came



to Lincoln county, and four years later to Stevens county. In 1890 they moved to Seattle, where they now live. Nine children were born to these worthy people: V. J., Charles W., Harry, C. P., Robert, M. R., Edgar, and Inez. Our subject was a grandson of General Joseph Lane of the Civil War, and related to Lafayette, a noted statesman of Oregon, and also of Dr. Harry Lane of Portland. Harry B. received his education in the common schools and quit the books when he was sixteen. He then began to work on the different farms, until he located on the place where he now lives. In addition to handling his farm he does a good deal of timber work in the winter. Mr. Lane also owns some fine mining property on Flat creek, this county.

In 1901 Mr. Lane married Miss Hattie, daughter of Charles and Eva (Sutton) Rosenkrans, natives of New York and Ohio, respectively. They came west in 1890 and now dwell in Meyers Falls. Mrs. Lane has three brothers: Charlie, Ned, and Elmer deceased. One child, Orval, has been born to Mr. and Mrs. Lane.

**JAMES T. SALVAGE.** In the industrial world of Stevens county, the subject of this sketch stands well, having been connected with the manufacture of lumber and lumber products here for more than a decade. He has built numerous mills throughout the county and is now erecting one at Meyers Falls. His home is at Addy where he owns a good residence, a number of lots and other property. He also owns property in Spokane, Colville, and Meyers Falls. James T. Salvage was born in Marcelles, New York, on June 21, 1867, the son of John and Emma (Philips) Salvage, natives of England and New York, respectively. In 1869 the family moved to Iowa, where they farmed for nine years. Then they journeyed on to Kansas, and there the mother died in 1885. In 1888 the father came to Stevens county where he now resides. They were the parents of five children: James T., the subject of this article; John F., George E., Carry and William. At the age of eleven, James left school at Butler county, in Kansas, and went to work on a sheep ranch. He followed that for a good many years. Upon arriving in Stevens county Mr. Salvage embarked in the saw

milling business and has given his entire attention to it since that date. He is known as one of the most skillful saw mill men in the Colville country.

In 1893 Mr. Salvage married Miss Emma, daughter of George and Mercy (Hood) Chamberlain, natives of New York. From New York, the parents came to Nebraska, thence to Kansas and in 1890 to the Big Bend country. Later they came to Stevens county and here the father died in 1894. Mrs. Salvage has four brothers, George S., William, Frank, and Theodore. To Mr. and Mrs. Salvage have been born four children: Fred, Ralph, Dora, and May. Mr. Salvage is liberal in politics, and is a man of broad views and public spirit. He belongs to the W. W. and Mrs. Salvage is a member of the denomination known as the Saints.

**ARTHUR G. WALTER** lives about three miles south of Meyers Falls, upon an estate which he secured by the homestead right. In addition to general farming, he devotes much of his labor to logging, and is one of the leading stock men of the county also, being very successful in his enterprises. He was born in Summerville, Michigan on March 7, 1856, the son of Edgar and Mary (Durby) Walter, natives of New York. They located in Miles, Michigan, in 1845, where the father conducted a mercantile business for six years. Subsequent to that he was engaged in teaching and for twenty-seven terms he followed that occupation. Farming next occupied him and in 1895 he returned to merchandising, in which business he still continues. The mother's father came to California in early days and secured a nice fortune. When returning with it, he was robbed and killed. Our subject received his education from the common school, and at sixteen laid aside his books to enter the avocations of life. For five years he wrought for wages in various sections from Michigan to Dakota and in 1890 came to Genesee. The same year he journeyed to Meyers Falls and took a pre-emption. He traded this property for stock and then bought a man's right to his present place. He has the farm well improved with buildings, orchard, and so forth, and an air of thrift pervades the entire premises.

On July 9, 1890, Mr. Walter married Miss

Alice, daughter of Henry and Mary (William) Cameron, natives of Michigan, where they still reside, aged seventy-eight and seventy, respectively. To this marriage two children have been born: Rex, deceased, and Winnie D. Mr. and Mrs. Walter have also adopted one child, Marian A. Mr. Walter is a good, active Republican, takes a keen interest in the affairs of the county and state, and in 1897 was a delegate to the county convention.

In addition to his other occupations, Mr. Walter has a fine orchard, and a nice berry farm, both of which add materially to his annual income. His is one of the finest places in his section.

---

LOUTHER W. MEYERS was born in Belleville, Ontario, on April 28, 1833, and now lives in Meyers Falls. Mr. Meyers is one of the most prominent men of the Inland Empire; well known as a pioneer with energy and almost boundless resources; as a man of integrity and uprightness, controlled by an indomitable will which was ever tempered by keen discrimination and sound judgment. To him the country is indebted in many ways, and in a measure which perhaps may never be fully repaid. But it is very pleasant to contemplate that in the place where he threaded the wilds as a scout and precursor of the wave of civilization that was to follow, planted the infant industries and built the first outposts, he is now dwelling in retired comfort with the esteem and loving confidence of all who have become acquainted with him.

The parents of our subject were William Henry and Jane (Meyers) Meyers, natives of Ontario, where they remained until their death. Our subject's great-grandfather, who was of German extraction, was a Tory, and held a captain's commission from the British. It was his intention, in company with the Indian chief, Grant, to take General Skyler prisoner, but the doughty and true old general escaped them and years afterwards visited this captain and explained to him how he did it. This captain's name was Walter Meyer, the original name of the Meyers family. The father and seven brothers of this captain fought for the American cause, but through the influence of the mother, this one joined the British ranks.

Louther W. was educated and learned the cabinet makers trade in his native land. In 1850 he made his first visit to the United States. He was back and forth between Canada and the United States until 1862 when he came to Fort Winnipeg and thence to Colville, arriving here on October 22, 1862. He assisted with his own hands to construct the buildings for the post also to repair the first mill known as the old Hudson's Bay Company mill, which supplied flour all over the country adjacent. In 1865 Mr. Meyers determined to try mining and for two years he most arduously followed that calling. On the last day of his trip he took out twenty-eight ounces of gold, worth nineteen dollars and twenty-five cents an ounce. Notwithstanding the good fortune of that day, his mining venture was a loss of two years' hard labor and seven hundred and fifty dollars cash. Then he leased the old grist mill and operated the same for many years and later tore it down and erected a new one. When Mr. Meyers came to this country in 1862 he left his wife and two sons in Canada. In 1869 he sent for them. The family was re-united at Walla Walla. They at once came to this section and Mrs. Meyers purchased a tract of land. This was the family home until 1888 when Mr. Meyers took a homestead; upon this and the wife's estate they lived until 1901, when they came to their present abode in Meyers Falls. Mr. Meyers owns a large portion of the townsite at Colville, one-third of the entire town site and immense water power at Meyers Falls, has twelve hundred acres of timber and farming land and much other property. The water power at Meyers Falls is utilized for saw milling, flour milling and operating a large electric plant. Mr. Meyers has always been the moving spirit in inaugurating industries for the development of the resources of the country, and the utilization of the immense natural productions of this section.

On May 18, 1854, occurred the marriage of Mr. Meyers and Miss Mary E., daughter of Noah and Margret (McElwain) Spaulding, natives of Massachusetts and New York respectively. The father was a self-made man and the mother from the age of sixteen was prominent in educational circles and other lines. Mrs. Meyers is a descendant of the noted Spaulding family which traces its family tree back to the eighth century. Ethan Allan and other noted



LOUTHER W. MEYERS.



SAMUEL F. SHERWOOD.



DANIEL J. ZENT.



ANDREW HUGHSON.



personages are members of the family. The beloved missionary, Reverend Spalding of Walla Walla was also a member of the family. Mrs. Meyers has five brothers and sisters, William B., Noah Allen, Jacob D., Mellicent V., Henry M. Mr. Meyers was an only child. Three children have been born to this worthy couple, Jacob Allen, with his parents; George E., a merchant at Meyers Falls; Elizabeth V., wife of Jesse L. Cogle, in Meyers Falls. Mr. Meyers is an Abraham Lincoln Republican and has ever held firmly to the principles of his party. He has never sought office, but frequently for the benefit of his county he has accepted the same. On one occasion when his name appeared before the Republican convention for county commissioner, he was beaten out of the nomination by corrupt men. He immediately announced himself as an independent candidate and carried the county by an overwhelming majority.

◆◆◆

SAMUEL F. SHERWOOD, who at this writing is mayor of the town of Colville, is one of the prominent men of Stevens county and a leading mine owner of both the Okanogan country and the reservation section. He was born in New Rochelle, New York, in a large inn that was granted to his ancestors by George III. His parents, Lawrence J. and Analiza (Winship) Sherwood were both descended from prominent American families. His father's father fought in the Revolution and his large inn was taken possession of by the British as a hospital but after the war he gained it again. The mother's grandfather was a Frenchman who fought under Napoleon and later was a planter in Martinique where he was murdered by an uprising mob of negroes. His daughters were taken captive and were rescued by a French man of war. Samuel was educated in his native place and in Hagerstown, Maryland. At the breaking out of the Mexican war he enlisted and served throughout, being discharged at Ft. Hamilton, New York. He was wounded by a gunshot in the head and by a stroke on the head and had a serious time with brain fever, but came through all right. He was a musician in the First New York Artillery under Captain Hazelton, Colonel Crane, of Twigs Division. Following the war he was

employed as engineer on a merchant line from New York to Havre, France, and also in the navy. Then he was employed by Vanderbilt at the isthmus and in Nicaragua to handle a steamboat on the river. Later as he was going to San Francisco from New York aboard the steamship San Francisco, in 1853, with the Third United States artillery they were shipwrecked off Cape Hatteras and he was rescued with the others by the British ship, Three Bells, and taken to New York. He later returned to San Francisco and went thence to the Fraser river country and prospected but did not succeed and returned to San Francisco and went thence to Portland, Oregon, where he was assistant engineer of the fire department. At the time of the Orofino excitement he went to search for gold. This was in 1861. In 1864 he journeyed thence to the Kootenai mines and one year later to Montana. In 1867 he came to Fort Colville engaging in the quartermaster's department, and two years later was elected county auditor on the Republican ticket. The next year he took a ranch at Chewelah, and in 1871 and for a year following was interpreter for the government in the Indian wars. In 1890, Mr. Sherwood was elected county auditor again and since the expiration of that term he has devoted himself to mining and has some very valuable properties. In 1900, Mr. Sherwood was elected mayor of Colville and he still holds the position.

Mr. Sherwood married Mary Goodhue, of Atchison, Kansas, in 1892. Her father died in 1890 at Delta, Colorado, and her mother still lives there. Mr. Sherwood is a member of the A. F. & A. M., and he and his wife belong to the Episcopalian church. In 1883 Mr. Sherwood took a delegation of Indians to Washington, D. C., for the purpose of arranging for matters of the Columbia reservation and among those who went were Chief Moses, Lott, Tonaskat and Sar-Sarp-Kin.

Mr. Sherwood was in the Nicaragua country during the filibuster reign. The filibusters captured Fort San Carlos and fired on the river steamer where Mr. Sherwood was engaged. He was the target for numerous bullets. Finally the authorities appointed Mr. Sherwood agent to negotiate terms of peace with the occupants of the fort. He went at the work with the result that he captured the fort and the entire force and then dictated his own terms.

Mr. Sherwood has indeed passed a varied career. He has successively fought as soldier; wrought on the merchant marine; served in the United States navy; been steamboat engineer, pathfinder, frontiersman, and scout; has filled United States, state and county offices; and now in the golden days of his life, we find him quietly serving the people of his home town as chief executive and devoting his time to mining interests, of which he has a large share.

COL. DANIEL J. ZENT, a sterling business man of ability in Colville, is best known as the locater of the property and the promoter of the company known as the Jefferson Marble company, one of the finest properties and leading companies in the county. They have an immense property and the quality of the marble is equal to the best ever discovered in the world up to this time. Col. Zent is president and manager of this enterprise and is pressing the work in first class manner, while he is putting out much of the products of the mine, not only to make the property known but is handling in a commercial way a good output and will in the near future greatly increase this.

Daniel J. Zent was born in Buffalo, New York, on May 8, 1839, the son of P. J. and Catherine (Ebelheor) Zent, natives of France. The father came to Buffalo in 1827. He was one of the rear guard of Napoleon's army at the time of the retreat from Moscow and was captured with one thousand men, being one of ten that were finally released, the rest perishing by reason of hardship. The mother's people had much the same experience and they never received proper remuneration from the French government. Our subject received his education in Buffalo and when sixteen came to Illinois and later went to Kansas, arriving there during the interesting days of border ruffianism. Remaining a time, he went on to Colorado. He was one of the first men in California gulch. In June, 1862, he enlisted in Company E, Second Colorado Infantry under Colonel Leavenworth and went to the seat of war passing through Indian Territory and Missouri. Later they were consolidated with eight hundred more men and being mounted were called the Second Colorado Cavalry. They fought Quantrell and repelled Price and then were

sent to the plains to fight Indians. In July, 1865, Mr. Zent was discharged, having served with distinction for three and one-half years. He settled in Kansas and farmed, then went to Colorado and did mining and merchandising. In 1877, he came to Oregon and Washington. In 1878, he was burned out by the savages of the Bannock war but built again and sold out in 1880. He journeyed to the sound and did dairying for some time and in 1894, he came to Ritzville, Washington. Here Colonel Zent operated a first class hotel for four years and in 1898, he came to Colville and entered the mercantile field. As soon as the discovery of marble was made, he located a half section, organized the Jefferson marble company and sold out his store and devoted his entire time to the development of the properties. His excellent success is seen when we note that the property is already a producer and has gained recognition from all roads west of the Mississippi. He has fine machinery of the most approved kind and is constantly adding more and the prospectus of the company shows a magnificent property. The company has expended fifty thousand dollars to develop the property and are constantly putting in more and the excellent quality of their products, the exhaustless quantity and the ready demand all testify of the real worth of the enterprise.

In August, 1865, Col. Zent married Miss Charlotte P., daughter of William and Priscilla (Thuston) Woodruff, natives of New York. The father was a physician and settled in Meadville, Pennsylvania, in early times. He practiced there until death in 1849. The mother died in 1891. The father was connected with the Hyde family of England. Colonel Zent is a prominent Republican and his popularity has often been declared by his election to important offices. He is a member of the G. A. R., having held all the chairs, and of the K. P. also. Mrs. Zent is a member of the relief corps. Col. Zent was a member of the Washington state committee for the World's fair in Chicago.

Colonel Zent is also owner of a number of mineral properties. Among them is one, of which he is sole owner and manager, called the Frisco Standard. It has showings to equal any in this vicinity. The ore assays three hundred and forty-eight ounces of silver, nine per cent copper, twenty-three per cent lead, and

eight dollars in gold. The property contains an abundance of ore, while there is a large tonnage on the dump awaiting the making of a wagon road.

---

ANDREW HUGHSON is one of the earliest settlers in the Colville valley and is a worthy pioneer, a patriotic citizen and a good substantial man. He was born in the north of Scotland on Shetland isles, on September 25, 1830, the son of Andrew and Sarah (Henry) Hughson, natives also of Scotland, where they died in 1847 and 1871, respectively. Our subject received a good education in his native place and worked for his father until nineteen, and then came to British Columbia. This was in 1850 and the next year he crossed to this valley. He went to Vancouver and four years later journeyed to California, remaining four years. Then Mr. Hughson returned to this valley and took his present place, two miles south from where Colville is, as a homestead and commenced the good work of developing. He paid seventy-five dollars for a little heifer and one hundred dollars for a cow and this was the beginning of his fine band of stock which he owned a few years later. In 1878, he had four hundred head and the next year he took a beef contract to furnish the government troops. He bought land in addition to his homestead and put up vast quantities of hay and since those early days has continued in the stock business. When Mr. Hughson came here, there were but two white settlers and an officer of the Hudson's Bay Company. He has seen the growth and development of this section until Stevens county is one of the leading counties of Washington and already bids fair to be one of the greatest producers in various lines of the northwest. Mr. Hughson has a well improved ranch, plenty of good hay land and a fine bunch of stock. He has the following brothers and sisters, Hugh, Robert, John and Erasmus, all deceased; Margaret Williamson; Henry, deceased, and Mary. Mr. Hughson is one of the staunch Democrats of the section and good service as county commissioner in 1873. He is a man of capabilities as has been shown in his successful career here and it is with pleasure that we are enabled to grant him representation in this volume.

FRANK GORDON is numbered among the agriculturists and stockmen in the Colville valley. His home is about two miles south of Meyers Falls, where he has a very nice estate, well improved and skillfully handled. Frank Gordon was born in Atlanta, Georgia, on April 19, 1853, the son of Alexander and Julia (McGregor) Gordon, natives of Glasgow, Scotland, and Georgia. They were married at Atlanta, Georgia. They went to Missouri later, and there remained until the death of the father in 1863. After this the widow went to England where she died in 1868. Our subject has six brothers and sisters, Richard, Marcela, Jennie M., Agnes, Edwin and Kate. He was educated in the common school and at the tender age of ten years stepped out to meet the responsibilities of life for himself. We see him first in Ohio, then in Nebraska, and later in Wyoming, where he followed the wood business until 1874. In the next year Mr. Gordon made a visit to the east, and in 1876 enlisted in the regular army. He took part in a number of battles with the Indians among which was the battle of Big Horn, where Lieutenant McKinney was killed. After his honorable discharge in 1881 he went to Colorado and did railroad contracting in Boulder county and at Aspen. It was in 1889 that Mr. Gordon came to Stevens county, and he soon selected his present homestead. Since that time he has devoted himself to farming and raising stock with good success.

The marriage of Mr. Gordon and Miss Adella C., daughter of Squire and Julia (Terrill) McClure, natives of New York, was celebrated in 1882. The McClure family are related to Samuel J. Tilden. Five children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Gordon: Hugh M., Vivian C., Marshall E., Roy and Frank E.

---

ORIN COATES lives about two miles south of Meyers Falls and devotes his labors to farming. He was born in Wilkesbarre, Pennsylvania, on July 23, 1837, the son of Robert and Martha (Cremer) Coates, natives of Pennsylvania. The family moved down the Ohio river to St. Louis and our subject well remembers on this trip they used pork for fuel, it being cheaper than wood. Upon leaving the boat they drove across the country to Iowa

where settlement was made. It is interesting to note the prices that ruled at that time. A man's wages were eight dollars a month; a good cow could be bought for eight dollars. Pork was one cent per pound. In the spring of 1852 they moved to Cottage Grove, Minnesota, and the next year to St. Paul, where the father conducted Governor Ramsey's farm for three years. After this they went to Rice county, then to Douglas county, and in 1885 came to Custer county, Montana, and on June 12, 1889, Mr. Coates arrived in Stevens county and located the place where he now lives. It was heavily timbered and required much labor to make a fine producing farm. On October 14, 1861, our subject enlisted in the first Minnesota Infantry under Captain John H. Parker and Colonel John B. Sanborn of St. Paul. He served until January 1, 1864, being honorably discharged. He immediately re-enlisted being honorably discharged from this service on July 19, 1865. Mr. Coates participated in the following battles: siege of Corinth, Iuka, Raymond, second battle of Corinth, Jackson, Mississippi, Champion Hill, and siege of Vicksburg, and the assault of Vicksburg which continued for forty-eight days, Missionary Ridge, the siege of Savannah. After this he went to Richmond and then to Louisville, Kentucky, where he retired from the service.

On December 29, 1869, occurred the marriage of Mr. Coates and Julia, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Harness) Madon, natives of Pennsylvania. The parents moved to Wisconsin, and then to Minnesota, where they remained until their death. Mr. and Mrs. Coates adopted Frank R. Jones and also their niece who is now visiting her relatives in the east. Mr. Coates is liberal in political matters and always takes an active part in the campaigns. Mrs. Coates is a member of the Seventh Day Adventist church.

---

WILLIAM V. BROWN, deceased. Since the subject of this memoir is one of the earliest pioneers of the Colville valley and one of the most ardent and faithful laborers for the development of the country, it is very fitting that a special mention of him should be granted in this volume. William V. Brown was born in New York city on September 18, 1826, and

was the first boy to peddle matches in the streets of that now great metropolis. His grit, energy, and keenness were manifested in that he not only paid his own way and educated himself, but also furnished the money to educate his brother, James L., who later became one of the great physicians of the world and was an associate of Drs. Agnew and Hamilton, and other noted medical men. He was the author of several important medical works. At the age of twenty our subject went to Georgia and in 1849 he went to South America and thence to California, where he mined on the north fork of the American river until 1861. Fortune favored him and he gained the nice competence of thirty thousand dollars. Being a very patriotic and loyal supporter of the government he spent the entire fortune in the gubernatorial campaign in that year using his influence for the election of Governor Stanford. The governor offered later to reimburse Mr. Brown by transferring to him numerous shares of the Southern Pacific Railroad, but Brown promptly replied, "I did not spend the money for you, but for the good of my country." In 1862 Mr. Brown went to Fraser river, British Columbia and did some mining, but not being satisfied there, he started for the Colville country, which he finally reached after arduous journeying. He mined at Roger's bar on the Columbia and also conducted a small merchandise business until the great excitement of the French Creek country, in the big bend of the Columbia in British Columbia. He then started a general merchandise business at Marcus and became associated with Abrams & Company of Colville in the same business. They started a branch store at French Creek. It was during this time that Mr. Brown accumulated three hundred thousand dollars. It was gained through mining and later he lost the entire fortune by failures in mining. He promoted various industries and was always a public spirited citizen, and at one time he started the only ferry on the Columbia river above Wallula.

Mr. Brown was married in 1864, and one son, Charles F., was the fruit of this union. William V. Brown was descended from Lord Vernar on his mother's side. Charles F. Brown, the only son of our subject, was born on July 17, 1865. He married Miss Mary, daughter of H. M. and Julia Signor, and they have two daughters, Mary V. and Geraldine G. At the



present time he is handling a barber business in Meyers Falls. William V. Brown died on January 13, 1888, mourned by all who knew him, for he was a good man, actuated by sound principles, and ever manifesting the integrity and uprightness that are so becoming the true man.

---

HENRY MORGAN has had large experience in most of the western mining camps, since the early fifties. He is now dwelling three miles east of Meyers Falls and devotes his entire time to mining and farming. He was born in Iowa, on March 16, 1830, the son of Owen and Bridget (Cady) Morgan, natives of Galway, Ireland. They came to America in 1826, lived in Minnesota and later in Ohio where they remained until their death. Our subject has four brothers and sisters, Mary Coyne, Bridget Osborn, Julia, deceased, and William. Henry studied in the common schools and when eleven went to Illinois with his brother. Later they traveled to Iowa then to Missouri and finally to Salt Lake City. The gold fever led them on the California, and when they were camped near the Mountain Meadow massacre ground seventy-five Indians overhauled them. The whites were eleven in number, including Mrs. Simpson and an adopted daughter of eighteen years of age. The savages sent word by an interpreter, Enoch, that they would fight them unless they were given an ox as a peace offering. The little band was not to be daunted and refused the demand. After camp, they made a display of their ammunition and prepared for a fight, which, however, was not to be as the interpreter saw their efforts and counseled his people not to risk it. Mr. Morgan had first discovered the Indians, who were Piutes, he being a mile behind the main train. An Indian tried to swap a watermelon for his gun, but could not make the deal. At dusk, the night of the expected attack, they drove on and the next day burned their wagons and packed the goods on the oxen. The trip was very arduous and trying. However, arriving in California, they found employment in various places, but later through a mishap they were separated at Los Angeles, and for two years sought each other. One day when our subject started to the grazing fields for some horses he met his brother, who was in charge

of a brick kiln. They immediately pooled their capital and went to work and after the business was completed divided their profit. Our subject had sufficient to buy a nice large freighting outfit. Later we see him in the mines where he struck some fine pay gravel, and while working in these camps he had the privilege one day of viewing three hundred thousand dollars worth of gold dust in one little log cabin. In 1878 he went to Nevada, later came to Castle, Washington, then went to the Fraser river country whence he returned to the United States and finally located near the Old Dominion. In 1886 he took up a homestead, but sold the same later and bought his present place in 1902. Mr. Morgan, in addition to his real estate, owns the Neglected and the Dew Drop, besides other promising mining property. He is liberal in political matters, is a substantial citizen and one of the jolly bachelors of Stevens county.

---

DAVID ST. PERE is one of the earliest settlers of the Colville valley and ever since the days that he came to the wilds of this region, he has devoted himself to worthy labor, both enhancing his own property holdings and the welfare of the community. At present he resides three miles south from Marcus, on a half section of land which his industry and thrift have made a beautiful and valuable farm. Two hundred acres are laid under tribute for crops annually and he cuts each year about three hundred tons of hay. Also, Mr. St. Pere raises some fine stock, having about fifty head at present. Some of his animals are very valuable.

David St. Pere was born in Three Rivers, Canada, on February 15, 1836, the son of Frank and Elenore (Gingrand) St. Pere, natives of Canada, where they died in 1888 and 1850 respectively. David received his educational training from the common schools of Three Rivers and at the age of thirteen came to New York. Two years later he went via the Isthmus to California, and after five years in the Golden state he was carried on the crest of the Fraser river excitement to that region. For fourteen years Mr. St. Pere sought gold successfully there then came to Stevens county. He took land where he now lives and has spent the intervening years here.

When Mr. St. Pere first came here all the goods were freighted from Walla Walla.

In 1865, Miss Milly, daughter of Peter Goin, became the wife of Mr. St. Pere. Peter Goin is one of the well known characters of early history in this valley and was the officer of the Hudson's Bay Company who constructed old Fort Colville. He died in 1859, but his widow is still living. Six children were born to Mr. and Mrs. St. Pèrè: William, deceased; Elenore, wife of John Witty; James E., deceased; Florence; David; Addie, wife of Mr. Sampere, and now deceased. Mr. and Mrs. St. Pere are members of the Catholic church, and are known as upright people.

ALFRED McKINNEY resides four miles north of Marcus, and gives his attention to farming and mining. He was born in Richmond, Indiana, on August 2, 1836, the son of David and Rachel (Gared) McKinney, natives of North Carolina. His ancestors were patriots in the Revolution. Our subject has nine brothers and sisters: Margaret, Mary, William, Whitman, Elizabeth, Henry, Angeline, Rachel, and an infant that died before being named. Alfred received a common school education in Augusta county, Iowa, and in 1859 crossed the plains to California. In the course of their travels they came upon a train of immigrants that had been massacred by the savages; they buried the dead, and rescued as many persons as possible, taking also some of the stock, which they returned to the owners on ahead. Arriving in California, he gave himself at once to mining; on February 7, 1862, he sailed for Portland, and a short time later went on to Florence, afterward returning to California.

Later he was in Virginia City, then in Humboldt county, Nevada, where he met Judge Clagatt, the well known silver-tongued orator of the Nevadas. After mining in Nevada for about six years, Mr. McKinney came to Wood River in 1882, then prospected through Thunder Mountain and Florence district, and arrived in Spokane, July 5, 1884. He soon came to Stevens county, and located the Summit group of mines with James Friend; he also located other mines, the following year, which he sold when he went to the Old Dominion. Afterwards we find him in the Caribou dis-

trict in British Columbia. Later he returned and bought a half section of land where he now resides. He has improved it in fine shape and has an excellent orchard, from which he gathered three thousand bushels of fruit in 1902. Mr. McKinney planted all of the trees himself.

In 1889 Mr. McKinney married Miss Eliny, daughter of Peter and Maggie Piere, and they have two children, Rachel and Clara. Mr. McKinney is an active Republican. His people are all Quakers but he does not belong to any church.

ADAM BOYD is one of the oldest settlers in the Colville valley. The farm where he lives now, two miles south of Marcus, was taken as a homestead over thirty years ago, and for many years previous to that he had lived in the valley. Adam Boyd was born on July 27, 1833, the son of Isaac and Magdalena (Harshburger) Boyd, natives of Pennsylvania, where also they remained until their death. His ancestors lived in that state for many years previous. Adam was educated in the common schools and at the age of sixteen began to learn the cabinet maker's trade. Then he took up carpentering until 1856, in which year he came to Iowa and in 1859 to Nebraska. Thence he journeyed via Pike's Peak to Walla Walla and in the following year we find him in southern Oregon. In 1861 he came to Idaho in the time of the Orofino gold excitement, where he mined for some time. It was in 1861 that Mr. Boyd first set foot in the territory now embraced in Stevens county, and the first few years of his stay here were spent in placer mining on the Pend d'Oreille. Subsequent to this mining, Mr. Boyd took up hunting and trapping and he was a typical westerner and Nimrod until 1872. Shortly after that he operated a saw mill at old Colville and during that time he took his present homestead. In all the years since Mr. Boyd settled upon his homestead he has continued steadily in cultivating the soil and improving the place. He has shown himself to be a man of reliability and sound principles. He has considerable property and has always labored to build up the country.

In 1874 Mr. Boyd married Josephine Harry, and to them have been born five children: Harry, in this county; Mary, with her parents;

Maggie, wife of William Carmicheal; Joseph and Christina, both at home. Mr. Boyd is a Democrat and in 1882 was called by the people to act as county commissioner, running against John Rickey, Republican. In 1884 he was elected his own successor. He has also served as justice of the peace and in his public walk as well as in his private life he has discharged responsibilities devolving upon him in a commendable manner.

---

AUSTIN PROUTY is a venerable and prominent citizen of Stevens county, and to him it is with pleasure we accord the representation due to a substantial man, a veteran of the Civil war and a builder of the country where he lives. His estate lies four miles east from Colville and here he has resided since 1881. Austin Prouty was born on March 30, 1820, the son of Squire and Diantha (Howe) Prouty, natives of New York and Virginia, respectively. Later, they settled in Ohio and remained there until their death. The mother's father was a patriot of the Revolution and her brother served in the War of 1812. Austin received a good common school education and when seventeen began farming for himself, also he devoted some time to learning the blacksmith trade in his father's shop. In 1844 he came to Bond county, Illinois and four years later went to Wisconsin. In 1854 he settled in Story county, Iowa, doing there a general merchandise business until 1860. On August 9, 1862, Mr. Prouty enlisted in the union army, and during his three years of service he participated in many battles and skirmishes, among which may be mentioned Fort Gibson, Champion Hill, siege of Vicksburg, Fort Espranda, Spanish Fort and Fort Blakely. He was mustered out in August, 1865. He had one son who served four years as bugler and one brother who served three years. Following the war, Mr. Prouty returned to Nevada, Iowa, and in 1878 went to Montana. In August, 1881, he arrived in Stevens county, and immediately took a homestead and has devoted his labors there since. His estate lies four miles east of Colville.

In March, 1840, Mr. Prouty married Miss Esther Watkins, who died on April 6, 1851, and is buried near Black River, Wisconsin. She left four children: James W., in Balesville, Mississippi; Louisa, deceased; Cecillia, wife of

Clay Fallon; Mark C. In Des Moines, Iowa, on May 19, 1855, Mr. Prouty married Miss Hester, daughter of Peter and Marian (Coll-yer) Marmon, natives of North Carolina. The following children have been born to this marriage: Nancy J., wife of L. D. Wilber, in Greenwood, British Columbia; Charles H., with his parents; George F., married and living in Colville; James A., living with parents; Rachel, wife of G. T. Theis, in this county; Mary M., deceased; Sarah N., wife of Fred Ragsdail, in Republic; Poly A., wife of Richard Queener, at Bossburg; Jesse B., in this county. C. H. and J. A. Prouty, the two boys who remain at home, are known as among the most substantial and upright men of the valley. They are both exemplary citizens. Mr. Prouty was assessor in Iowa for three terms and has held various other offices in other places. He is a member of the G. A. R.

Since the above was written, Mr. Prouty has been called to pass the river of death. On September 17, 1903, the summons came, and he laid down the burdens of life to enter on the realities of another world. Few men have at the close of life's labors left more sincere mourners. His remains were laid to rest with becoming ceremonies and the community knew that a good man had passed away.

---

ADOLPH RIVERS lives two miles south of Marcus and is a prosperous miner and stockman. He was born in Three Rivers, Canada, on November 25, 1837, the son of Peter and Margaret (LaCourse) Rivers, natives of Canada. They followed farming there until the time of their death, the father passing away in 1849, and the mother in 1867. Their remains lie buried in the Becancour cemetery. Our subject was educated in his native place and when sixteen began to work for himself. Two years were spent in Massachusetts, after which he returned to Canada and then did timber work in Minnesota and Wisconsin. Later he went to St. Louis, Missouri, where he engaged with the American Fur Company. In 1860 he crossed the Rocky Mountains from Fort Benton to Walla Walls and then participated in the gold rush to the Orofino country where he worked until 1863. Then he crossed the

mountains back to Virginia City, and in 1870 came west again, and the following year located near Marcus. He has traveled considerable since then but has devoted much of his time to mining and stock raising. In 1890 he came to his present location which he bought. He has a good farm and a nice bunch of stock.

In 1871 Mr. Rivers married Miss Mary, daughter of Peter and Felicity (Finley) Guin, natives of Montana. Ten children have been born to this marriage: Amiel, deceased; Delima, wife of G. Gendron, of this county; Charles, Orelia, Adda, Mary, Henry, Adolph M., Clara, and Ermina. Mr. Rivers is a Democrat and is ever on hand in the campaigns and at the polls. He and his family are affiliated with the Catholic church.

WILLIAM H. SPENCER conducts a first class livery establishment in Meyers Falls where his skill and deferential treatment of patrons have given him a good patronage. He was born in Branch county, Michigan, January 19, 1850, the son of Joseph P. and Jane (Kingston) Spencer, natives of New York. They came to Michigan when young and there the father died on March 5, 1860; the mother still lives in Bay county, Michigan. The father was a prominent man in his section and one of the founders of Maple Grove. Our subject received his education in his native place and at the early age of fifteen enlisted in the twenty-eighth infantry and was sent to North Carolina where he remained three months; the war being over, he returned in 1865 and began to work on the farm. Later he repaired to the woods and followed lumbering and carpentering in Michigan until 1888 when he went to Spokane; there he was engaged variously until 1891 when he came to Stevens county and took up a homestead. Here he bestowed his labors wisely until 1900, when he moved to Meyers Falls and engaged in carpentering. In 1901 he opened his present livery business and is now being favored with first class success. In 1892 Mr. Spencer was appointed postmaster at the town of Spencer, a place named after himself, and he held that position for six years.

On July 5, 1878, Mr. Spencer married Miss Ruth A., daughter of James and Sarah (Birdsall) Latting, natives of New York. One child,

Myron D., has been born to this household. Mr. Spencer is a Republican and has frequently held office and is now justice of the peace. He is a member of the G. A. R.

JOHN N. HERRON resides at Meyers Falls and conducts a fine hotel. He is popular with the traveling public and has demonstrated himself a first class host. John N. Herron was born on December 1, 1840, in New York city, the son of John and Winifred (Collins) Herron, natives of Ireland. They came to the United States in the 'thirties and conducted a dairy in New York until 1849, when they moved to Essex county and farmed. The father died there in 1855 and in the following year the mother moved there, where she also passed away in 1872. Our subject has three brothers and two sisters, James W., Helen, Adeline, Walter, and Albert. The father was a veteran of the Napoleonic wars, in which he served for eleven years in various capacities. He was with the Duke of Wellington at the time of his wonderful victory. In the battle of Corno in Spain, he lost his left arm. Our subject was educated in New York and Illinois; when fifteen he began working on a farm for himself; two years later he started in the blacksmith trade in Illinois, in which he continued for eleven years. In 1872 he removed to Minneapolis, Minnesota, and there followed his trade until 1889. In that year Mr. Herron came to Spokane and engaged with Mr. Corbin of the Spokane Falls Railroad Company for two years. After that he bought a man's right to a homestead in Stevens county, where he remained until 1895. He has his farm well improved with orchard, good buildings, and so forth, and owns a fine drove of Jersey cattle, some of which are very valuable. In 1895 Mrs. Herron started a restaurant in Meyers Falls, the business continuing prosperous until 1900, then they erected a fine hotel where they still conduct a first class house with a good patronage.

In September, 1866, Mr. Herron married Miss Lura S., daughter of Orcimus and Ursula (Winslow) Fisher, of New York. Mrs. Herron has one brother and two sisters, William, Loretta Blinn, and Helen Blinn. Mr. and Mrs. Herron have one child, Winifred E., wife of

R. W. Smith, a merchant in Meyers Falls. Mr. Herron is a good Republican, and takes a keen interest in the campaigns and questions of the day.

---

JOANNA C. HAMBLET, the widow of Glover Hamblet, who was one of the prominent citizens of Stevens county, is now residing on the old homestead six miles northeast of Colville. Since the death of her husband in 1898 Mrs. Hamblet has been residing with her son. Joanna C. Hamblet was born in Ontario county, New York, on October 7, 1836, the daughter of Daniel and Harnet Tibbets, natives of Vermont and Connecticut respectively. The father fought in the War of 1812 and received a wound in his shoulder. He and his wife were parents of thirteen children, three of whom are now living. Our subject received her first schooling in her native place and at the age of sixteen married Glover Hamblet, a farmer of Alagansee, Michigan, where they remained three years. Then they went to Iowa and farmed for eleven years. Next we see them near Omaha, Nebraska, next at Lincoln, spending about three years in each place. Nine years were then spent in northern Nebraska whence they moved to Montana, then to the sound and two years later, in 1891, they came to Stevens county where Mrs. Hamblet bought the place which is now the family estate. Nine children were born to this union: Hattie, wife of John Camp, of Colville; Jennie, wife of J. White, in Nebraska; Seth, deceased; Lotie, wife of Fred Hutchinson, in this county; Alma and Alice, twins, the former the wife of Elmer Vifquain, in Nebraska, the latter the wife of Bert Steper, in Nelson, British Columbia; Lem and Roy with their mother; and Vernie at Buffalo Hump, Idaho.

---

JOHN J. ARGUE lives at Meyers Falls and devotes his time to mining and farming. He was born in County Cavan, Ireland, on March 19, 1846, the son of Robert and Jane (Moore) Argue, natives of Ireland. They came to America in 1849 and settled in Dane county, Wisconsin, where the father died in 1855. The mother continued on the homestead until 1868, then moved to Layton, and later to Green county where she died in 1880. Our sub-

ject has the following brothers and sisters: Thomas W., Sydney, Henry, George, John J., Robert, Mary A., Matilda, and several deceased. The mother of our subject was a niece of Major Moore, who served under the Duke of Wellington. John was educated in Wisconsin and at the tender age of eleven left home and started in life for himself. In 1864 he enlisted in the Thirty-seventh Wisconsin Volunteer Infantry under Colonel Harnman. He participated in the battles of the Wilderness, Cold Harbor, Cedar Point, siege of Petersburg, Waldon Road, and others. He received his discharge in July, 1865, and returned home. The following year he went to Montana and there mined for nine years. Subsequent to that he transferred his operation to the Black Hills where he continued to mine for ten years. In 1885 he came to Wardner and operated in the Bunker Hill for some time, then went to Okanogan and prospected until he came to Stevens county in the 'nineties. He has interests in several valuable properties and also interests in Meyers Falls. Mr. Argue is a Republican and is one of three who cast their votes for McKinley in his precinct. He has held various offices in the places where he lived. Mr. Argue is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the Methodist church. He stands exceptionally well in the community, has ever devoted himself to the advancement and the upbuilding of the places where he has lived, and is known as a man of integrity and sound principles.

---

RICHARD J. WYNNE is one of the native sons of Stevens county, being born in Colville on January 1, 1872, the son of John and Nettie (Geer) Wynne, natives of Ohio and Oregon, respectively. The mother comes from a very prominent family of Oregon, being a cousin of Governor Geer and also a cousin of Captain Sanburn and Captain Archie Geer. Our subject is one of twelve children. His father was accidentally shot in 1885 and died soon thereafter. He was one of the early settlers of Washington and a prominent placer miner; the mother now lives in California. Richard was educated here in Colville, and although his facilities for study were scanty, yet he improved them to good advantage. At the age of fifteen he began herding cattle, continuing the same until he was twenty-one years

old. Then he wrought in the old Dominion mine four or five years, after which he prospected in Rossland and later upon the north half of the Colville reservation. He has recently disposed of some of his mining interests at Republic. From mining, Mr. Wynne turned to farming and took a homestead, which, added to twenty-five acres he owns adjoining the city of Colville, gives him an estate of one hundred and eighty-five acres. This is all cultivated and is a good dividend producer annually. In 1901 Mr. Wynne bought a dairy of fourteen cows and since then has been conducting the same successfully.

In 1899 Mr. Wynne married Miss Nora, daughter of George H. and Sarah F. (Prouty) Staves, natives of Iowa, and emigrants to Colville in 1890 where they now live. Two children are the fruit of this union, Nola L., deceased, and Norris H. Mr. Wynne is a Republican and always manifests interest in the affairs of the county and state. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the W. W. Mr. and Mrs. Wynne are both members of the Catholic church.

---

THOMAS M. SMITH, who resides two miles northwest from Addy, is one of the leading farmers and most prominent men of the Colville Valley. He was born in Winston county, Mississippi, on February 4, 1851, the son of Dr. W. B. and Sarah A. (Lowrey) Smith, natives of Virginia. The father practiced medicine in Tennessee for fifteen years then ten years in Mississippi, and also handled a general and drug store. He represented his state two terms in congress and during the war he was in charge of a large hospital in the union army on the union side. His brother, Granville C. Smith, was a general under Robert E. Lee, and his son was also a general in the southern army. Our subject had one brother who served in the confederate army and five brothers on the union side. Notwithstanding the disturbance of the war Thomas was enabled during that time and afterward to gain a fine education and when twenty-one he started out for himself, locating in Missouri. In 1873 he went to California, where he wrought for six years, during which time his wife returned to Missouri on account of her health. She afterwards came back to California and they then

returned to Missouri. Afterward together they came back to the Golden City and later came to Spokane. They took a homestead near Davenport and in 1893 Mr. Smith came to his present place where he has remained since. Mr. Smith, his wife, and his son own four of the finest farms in the valley and they are very prosperous people. At the present time they are making ready for a visit to their old home in the east.

On August 13, 1871, Mr. Smith married Miss Amy J., daughter of J. H. and Anna S. (Dark) Thompson, natives of New Jersey and England, respectively. Five children have been born to them: John W., deceased; Florence G., wife of H. J. Neeley, a real estate man in Spokane; Roland T., living on his farm; Mrs. Sadie Standley, and Philipa, deceased. Mr. Smith is a Democrat, and has always taken a very active and prominent part in political matters. He was deputy sheriff in the county and court bailiff under Judge Richardson and for two years was superintendent of the county farm, besides holding several offices. Mrs. Smith is a member of the Baptist church.

It is interesting to note that Mrs. Smith is a grand niece of the Earl of Dark and a direct descendant of the Jeffries of England. Chief Justice Jeffries was advisor to the King. On her father's side her relatives were all prominent in politics and state matters and held many important offices.

---

JOHN S. BLAIR lives about three miles north of Colville where he devotes himself to farming and raising stock. Since coming here in the 'nineties Mr. Blair has gained his entire property holdings by his own labor, and he deserves much credit for his skill and industry manifested. John S. Blair was born in Edmonson county, Kentucky, on January 10, 1850, the son of James and Mary (Lee) Blair, natives of Kentucky and Tennessee, respectively. They died in Kentucky. The mother was a niece of General Robert E. Lee. Twelve children were born to them as follows: Sarah M., Mary E., Million, Judia, Parasady, Henry B., William E., Josephine, Susie, and three infants unnamed. Our subject had limited opportunity of getting an education on account of the disturbance of the Civil war. At the age of sixteen he began working for himself al-

though his father's home was his until his majority. Three years were spent farming, then came seven years as an engineer in Illinois. Then Mr. Blair went to Arkansas, later to Missouri, and finally, in 1890, he went to Stevens county, Washington. He did carpenter work and farming for four years then sold out and traveled all over Oregon. He returned here in 1895 and the next year located his present place, a farm of eighty acres, which he purchased. Mr. Blair has erected good buildings, receives excellent crops annually and handles a nice bunch of stock.

In 1871 Mr. Blair married Miss Pink, daughter of James and Sallie (Borders) Elmore, natives of Kentucky. In 1874 they moved to Missouri where they remained until their decease. To Mr. and Mrs. Blair have been born the following children: Elvira; Berta F.; Ida B., deceased; Mary E.; John T.; Annie N., and Arthur N. Mr. Blair is an active Republican and has the courage of his convictions. In religious persuasion he and his family adhere to the organization known as the Church of God.

CARL TESSMANN, who has for many years been one of the prosperous farmers in the vicinity of Echo, is now in addition to that industry, handling a good, general merchandise store in the village. Mr. Tessmann has demonstrated himself a thorough and reliable business man and although his establishment was started in 1903 he already has a good patronage from the surrounding country. Carl Tessmann was born in Pomerania, Germany, on January 7, 1841, the son of Carl and Henriette (Blank) Tessmann, natives of Germany where also they remained until their death. The ancestors were one of the old and well known families in their native place, many of them being in the military service. Our subject has five brothers and sisters. He received his education in the schools near his boyhood home and at the age of seventeen began the duties of life on his own responsibility. He first learned the finishing part of the carpenter's trade and followed the same until 1887. In that year we find him departing from the Fatherland and making settlement in Minnesota. Two years later he came to Spokane and one year after that he settled on a homestead near Echo. Mr.

Tessmann devoted his entire attention to improving that, which he has done in fine shape, until 1903 when he erected a good store building and dwelling in Echo and embarked in the business mentioned above.

In 1868 Mr. Tessmann married Miss Ulricka Detrick, who was the mother of eight children, four of whom are living: Marks, Antone, Elsa and Richard. In 1892, Mrs. Tessmann was called from her home and family by death. Mr. Tessman is a member of the Lutheran church and a good upright man and patriotic citizen.

PETER RUSCH, deceased. It is quite fitting that in the history of our county there should appear a memorial of this well known and highly esteemed citizen. He labored assiduously for the improvement and upbuilding of the county and always manifested those qualities of worth and integrity which commended him to his fellows. Peter Rusch was born in Germany on March 4, 1836, the son of Nicholas and Barbara Rusch, natives of Germany, where the father remained until his death. Then the mother came to America with the family and settled in Minneapolis, Minnesota, where she died in 1883. The father was a large lime manufacturer and handled at one time twelve kilns. Our subject was educated in his native country and in 1854 came to the new world. He spent two years in New York studying the English language in the schools and then came to Saint Anthony, Minnesota. In 1864 he enlisted in Company E, Hutches' Volunteer Cavalry and served until May 1, 1866. Subsequent to the Rebellion he located in Hutchins, Minnesota where he remained until 1884. For fourteen years he was county assessor and deputy sheriff, always being elected on the Democratic ticket. In 1884 Mr. Rusch came to Stevens county and settled one-half mile north from where Echo now stands. From the raw lands he made a fine farm and was one of the leading and prosperous citizens. In 1897 the death angel summoned him hence and his remains lie buried at the Catholic mission in the valley.

In 1881 Mr. Rusch married Miss Margeret, daughter of Andrew and Lena (Van Paulson) Misslen, natives of Paris and Holland, respec-

tively. They came from Minneapolis in early days, remaining there until death. The mother's ancestors belong to the aristocracy of Holland and some of them were very wealthy and some fought under Napoleon. To this marriage were born four children: Mary M., Catherine C., Eda E., and Lawrence P., all at home with their mother. By a former marriage, Mr. Rusch had three children: Mrs. Anna Wooliever, Agnes Stutzman and William C. Mr. Rusch was a member of the G. A. R. and also of the Catholic church, to which denomination his family are also adherents.

---

THOMAS DIXON has manifested what can be done in the Colville valley by a man of determination, skill and industry. When coming here, Mr. Dixon possessed over four thousand dollars, but through the shrewd treatment of some rascal he was swindled out of every dollar of it. Not to be daunted, however, he selected a homestead about two miles north of Echo and set himself to retrieve his fortune. The first few years were filled with hard labor, self denial, and endurance of much trial and hardship. He succeeded in improving his homestead so that the returns therefrom began to accumulate and in 1902 Mr. Dixon purchased another quarter section making him a farm of one-half section. He has erected a fine eight room dwelling, commodious barn, and substantial outbuildings, and has a large orchard, a great many acres under cultivation, and is one of the most prosperous men of the valley.

Thomas Dixon was born in Dumbarton, Scotland on August 8, 1850, the son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Dugan) Dixon, natives of Scotland. They came to the United States in 1869 and located in Nebraska and the father died in 1887. The mother returned to her native land and died in 1879. Our subject has five brothers and one sister: John, James R., William, Mary J., Samuel and David.

Thomas was educated in Scotland and at the age of fifteen started out in life for himself. However, he gave all of his earnings to his father until he was twenty-seven years of age. He had come to the United States with his parents and at the age last mentioned he

returned to Scotland and went thence to Australia where he mined for eight years. In 1888 we find Mr. Dixon handling a large sewer contract in San Jose, California. Six years after that he came to Stevens county and had the experience as related above. In addition to this estate Mr. Dixon has a nice bunch of cattle among which are some fine specimens of thoroughbreds.

In 1868 Mr. Dixon married Miss Jennie W., daughter of Alexander and Jennie (Marshal) Sheppard, natives of Scotland. They went to Australia in 1869 where the father died in 1874 but the mother is still living there. They were the parents of thirteen children. Mr. Dixon is an active and aggressive Socialist; he is now holding the office of justice of the peace being elected in 1902. Mr. Dixon is a member of the I. O. O. F. on the Scottish plan. He and his wife belong to the Seventh Day Adventist church.

---

SAMUEL T. MOOMAW resides about three miles northwest from Colville. He is a farmer and stock raiser and devotes himself to these callings with an industry that has given him a good holding. He was born in Pittsfield, Illinois on August 31, 1858, the son of Adam and Elmira (Applegate) Moomaw, natives of Ohio and Indiana, respectively. Our subject had the following brothers and sisters: James, deceased, Mildy, Lizzie, deceased, Charles, deceased, and Jennie Toll. In 1863 the family crossed the plains to California with ox teams, settling in Rich Gulch after which they moved to Chico, Butte county, where they lived for seventeen years. There Samuel received his education in the common schools then went to herding cattle at the age of ten. He rode the range for three years, then sheared sheep until 1880 when he came to Washington and took a railroad contract in Lincoln county, and later followed the same business in Stevens county. We also find Mr. Moomaw doing some extensive grading contracts in Spokane on the Northern Pacific and at various places on the Great Northern. He also freighted for the Great Northern from Ellensburg to the Cascade mountains. The year 1893 marks the date of his return to Stevens county and here he has given himself entirely to farming and stock raising since.



In 1881 Mr. Moomaw married Miss Ellen, daughter of James and Katherine Butler, natives of Ireland and California respectively. They spent twenty-seven years of their married life in the gold fields of California and in 1879 came to Dayton, Washington; later they removed to Edwall where the father died and where the mother still resides. To Mr. and Mrs. Moomaw nine children have been born: May, Charles, Katie, Sarah, Johanna, Leo, Hazel, Truman, Myrtle. Mr. Moomaw is a Democrat and always manifests interest in the local and state questions. He and his wife are members of the Catholic church.

---

ANDREW F. PERKINS lives two miles north of Colville and is a substantial and upright citizen of the valley. He is justly entitled to be represented as a defender of his country as the following will testify. He was born in Enfield, Maine, on August 15, 1833, the son of Ansel W. and Lydia R. (Buck) Perkins, natives of Maine, where they remained until their death. The father was a contractor and builder and very active in educational matters. Andrew was well educated in his native place and at fifteen started out for himself in life. His father died when he was eleven and his mother when he was fourteen. He came to St. Cloud, Minnesota and there remained until the breaking out of the war. At that time he was very quick to respond to the call to defend the flag and his name was enrolled in Company C, First Minnesota Infantry and in October, 1862, he was transferred to the first United States Cavalry. The following is a partial list of the battles and skirmishes in which Mr. Perkins took part. In the year 1862, we have first, Berryville in March, Charlestown in March, Yorktown in April, Westpoint in May, Fair Oaks in June, Savage Station, White Oak Swamps, and Malvern Hill in July, second Bull Run in August, and Antietam in September. In 1863 we have the following list: Kellys Ford in March, Beverly Ford and Uperville in June, Gettysburg, Williamsport, and Falling Water in July, Brandy Station and Culpepper Courthouse in August. In 1864 we have the following list: Rapidan River in February, Charlotville in March, Wilderness in May, Sheridan's Raid around Richmond and Milford station, also in

May, Cold Harbor, Trevillian Station, Gordonsville and Whitehouse in June, Blackwater and Deep Bottom in July, Winchester and Newtonon in August. In the latter skirmish he was wounded and lay in the hospital for five months. On January 10, 1865, he was honorably discharged and returned to Minnesota. He farmed near St. Cloud until 1885 and then came in to St. Cloud and in 1897 came to Stevens county and bought his present place.

In 1865 Mr. Perkins married Miss Mary E. Chamberlain, whose parents were natives of Maine. Our subject has the following brothers: Daniel F., killed in the war; Edwin, and Nathan W. died when young. Mrs. Perkins had one brother, William H. The following children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Perkins: Inez J., Lena L. Stanley, Mable M., Gertrude A. Maxon, William. At Saint Cloud, Minnesota, on November 18, 1893 Mrs. Perkins was called hence by death. She was aged fifty-five. Mr. Perkins is a member of the A. F. and A. M. and a member of the G. A. R. He is a Republican and has held numerous important offices both in Minnesota and in Stevens county. Mr. Perkins is greatly interested in educational matters and is at present serving on the school board.

---

DAVID M. CULP is a prosperous farmer and an industrious and upright man. His estate, which is four miles north from Colville, was purchased by the proceeds of his hard labor and is now his home place. He was born in Pike county, Ohio, on May 30, 1857, the son of Andrew J. and Eliza J. (Gordon) Culp, natives of Ohio, where they now live. The father is seventy-nine years of age, but still does much labor, being hale and hearty. He raises considerable corn each year. In 1861 the father offered himself for enlistment in the Civil War. Owing to one limb being shorter than the other, he was refused, but in 1864 he was drafted into the service. He is the father of thirteen children, the following ones living: William G., Harriet C., Sarah M., George W., Mary F., and the subject of this sketch, David M. David was educated in his native place, and when twenty-one went to Illinois. He soon traveled west to Missouri and later returned to Ohio where he farmed, and also did

lumbering. In 1885 he took a homestead in Cheney, Nebraska, and there bestowed his labor for a decade. In 1895 he came to Stevens county and settled in Colville. In addition to his other accomplishments, Mr. Culp had become a very efficient blacksmith and after working a few months in Colville, he opened a shop in Meyers Falls. He conducted business there for five years then bought his present place to which he retired.

On February 5, 1881, Mr. Culp married Miss Lucinda B., daughter of Levi and Viola A. Storer, natives of Scioto county, Ohio, where the mother still lives. The father died in 1884. The following children have been born to this marriage: Scott, in Meyers Falls; Sarah Ross, in Topeka, Kansas; Hilla St. Clair, at Colville; Sherman, in Chicago; and Ellan Erseell. Mr. Culp is a Democrat and has held various offices among which was justice of the peace. On account of his integrity he is entitled to and receives the confidence and esteem of his fellows:

**HENRY GIEBELER.** Among the prosperous and thrifty agriculturists of Stevens county, it is very fitting to mention the subject of this sketch, who has been blessed with good success in his labors on account of his painstaking care, and wise management. He was born in Hessen-Nassau, Germany, on February 18, 1858, the son of Christian and Henrietta (Stahl) Giebeler, natives of Germany, where the mother still lives. The father was a carpenter and builder and died in 1864. Henry received his education in the schools of Germany and completed the same at the age of fourteen. The next eight years were spent in the iron mines, then came two years of service in the army, following which Mr. Giebeler mined for six years. In 1887 he bade farewell to the fatherland and located in Wisconsin where he worked in the iron mines, then two years were spent in the Montana mines and in 1890 he settled in Stevens county. He took his present place six miles north from Colville as a homestead, and it shows evidence of thrift and industry in every part. In 1895 he bought another quarter section and he is now handling both places.

The marriage of Mr. Giebeler and Miss Grace, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Bieri)

Portmann, natives of Switzerland, was celebrated in 1898. Mrs. Giebeler's parents came to the United States in 1890 and now live in West Virginia. Mr. Giebeler is a Democrat and is active. He and his wife are members of the Evangelical church.

**JAMES CRAWFORD** is one of the best known citizens of the county and has manifested an untiring zeal in his effort to build up the comomnwealth and advance the interests of the community. He was born in Ontario, Canada on August 15, 1859. His parents, Robert and Susan (Johnston) Crawford, were born in England in 1827, and in Ireland in 1837 respectively. They are now living a retired life in Loudsboro, Ontario. The father came to Canada when a mere boy, and the mother arrived there when she was eighteen and there was married. Our subject's paternal grandparents were born in county Fermanagh, Ireland and died, the father aged ninety-five years and seven months, and the mother ninety-nine years and five months. James received his education in the common schools of his native place and when seventeen inaugurated independent action. He did farming, carpentering and blacksmithing. In 1881 he came to Helena, Montana and previous to that date did some of the first work in Miles City. He traveled through various portions of that state and was engaged in different occupations until 1889 when he came to Stevens county. He took a homestead five miles north of Colville and since has devoted himself to its improvement and to raising stock. His farm is handled in a skillful manner and in addition to the forty acres of hay and grain land he has some excellent fir timber. Mr. Crawford has a fine herd of cows and his dairy products are classed with the best creamery productions in the country. He also owns mining and other property. Mr. Crawford is a member of the W. W. and in politics was formerly a Republican but has been guilty of leaving his first love and was active in organizing the Populist movement in Stevens county. In 1896 he was deputy sheriff and the following three years was deputy treasurer. In 1901 and 1902 he was deputy assessor and at the present time is court bailiff. During the years in which he served as deputy treasurer he was mostly employed in collecting delin-

quent taxes. Mr. Crawford was a member of the constitutional convention in 1899 at Crawford, Montana.

On December 8, 1886, Mr. Crawford married Miss Helena C., daughter of Steen and Ann (Olson) Anderson, natives of Norway. They came to Canada in 1863 and now live in the province of Quebec. Six children have been born to this marriage: Robert A., Susan A., Dorothy M., James L., John E., William R.

---

GEORGE H. STAVES resides five miles northeast from Colville upon an estate which he secured from the government by homestead right; he has comfortable and substantial improvements on his farm and gives his entire time to its culture and to stock raising.

George H. Staves was born in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, on July 9, 1844, the son of Anthony and Sarah (Cole) Staves, natives of New York. The father was a cooper and a real estate man. In 1849 he brought his family across the plains with ox teams to California, but three years later they all returned to Linn county, Iowa, where the parents remained until their death. The father was a soldier in the Civil War and served two years for his country. He had one son who served three years and eleven months in the union army, the eleven months being spent in the horrible prison pens of the south. The father's father came to this country with the noted Lafayette and fought bravely for American independence. He was wounded in the knee at the close of the war. Our subject received his education in Iowa and at the time of the war attempted to enlist but was rejected on account of the fact that the other members of the family were serving. When twenty-one, he learned the plasterer's trade, and in 1874 he went to Texas where he worked on the Rio Grande railroad. Previous to this, Mr. Staves had been in Saint Joseph, Missouri, and was there when Lincoln was assassinated. In 1866 he came to Pinkneyville, now Oldtown, in Stevens county. He visited Seattle and then returned to Iowa, where he remained until 1888. He visited Omaha, Kansas City, and other places and finally returned to Stevens county. In 1890 he located his present homestead, and has remained here since. Mr. Staves has found corn growing quite profitable in this latitude.

In 1875 Mr. Staves married Miss Sarah F., daughter of Squire and Julia (Alderman) Prouty, natives of Ohio, and to this union four daughters have been born: Grace, wife of Henry Lynch in Colville; Lillian, wife of J. Lyons, in Idaho; Lulu, wife of Perry Dodson, in Republic; Nora, wife of Richard Wynne in Colville.

Mr. Staves is an active Republican and when in Cedar Rapids was two years on the police force. He is a member of the R. K. M. C. and also belongs to the United Brethren church.

---

DANIEL HARBAUGH, who resides six miles northeast of Colville, where he does general farming, mining, and stock raising was born in Coshocton county, Ohio, on April 2, 1846, son of Westley and Mahaly (Sink) Harbaugh, natives of Ohio and Pennsylvania, respectively. The father enlisted in the union army and was wounded at the battle of Vicksburg, and died in Memphis, Tennessee. The widow succeeded in raising the family and later married John Anderson, after which they moved to Kansas where she died. Five boys and four girls were the children of this family: Leah, deceased, Daniel, Emily Thomas, Henry, deceased, John, Peter, Rebekah Griffith, Elizabeth Sink, and Simon. Our subject received his education in Indiana and at the age of eighteen enlisted in the One Hundred and Fifty-Second Indiana Infantry, under Captain William Kelsey. He was in the battles of Charleston and Cedar Creek in Virginia and spent many months there in guard duty. In September, 1865 he was honorably discharged. Once while on picket duty, Mr. Harbaugh received a slight wound in his left wrist. Following the war Mr. Harbaugh labored in the woods and on the drive in Wisconsin. In 1876 he went to farming and in 1886 he came to Spokane county. In 1894 he came to Stevens county where he has remained since. In addition to his farm and stock he owns some valuable mining properties in the Granite and Copper King Districts, and his development work has manifested some fine values.

In 1877, Mr. Harbaugh married Mrs. Lizzie, widow of Reuben Hull. Mr. Harbaugh is a Republican and has held various minor offices in the places where he has lived. He is

a member of the A. F. and A. M., and the G. A. R. Mr. Harbaugh does not belong to any church but his people are all adherent of the Methodist denomination. He has a residence on the corner of Market and Levy streets, in Spokane where he may make his home in the days to come. He also owns two lots in Dennis and Bradley's addition, in Spokane.

By her former marriage, Mrs. Harbaugh has one daughter, Gertie Hull, wife of Charles Fay. To this couple one son, Charlie Jr., has been born. He is the only grandchild to our subject and his wife.

---

WILLIAM S. CAGLE was born near Rome, Georgia on May 7, 1847, the son of Benjamin and Porthena (Jinks) Cagle, natives of Georgia and of German ancestry. They were the parents of fourteen children, five of whom are living, as follows, Francis E., Benjamin F., Margaret Brown, Elizabeth J. and Blackstock. The parents remained in Georgia until the time of their death, being prominent and well educated people. Our subject was receiving his education in Madison county, Georgia, when at the age of sixteen he enlisted under General Joseph E. Johnston of the rebel army, serving eighteen months as a sharp shooter. He participated in the battles of Chickamauga, Missionary Ridge, Stone river, Atlanta, and Savannah, finally surrendering to General Sherman in April, 1865, at Greensboro, North Carolina. Following that he returned home for eighteen months, then went to Tennessee. After a two years' residence there he went to Texas and two years later came back to North Carolina where he lived for thirteen years. He came to Washington in April, 1885, locating in Whitman county on a farm, and remaining for six years. In 1892, he took his present homestead, four miles east from Colville, where he has remained since. Mr. Cagle has a valuable farm, and thirty acres of it are devoted to a first-class orchard, which produced over three thousand boxes of marketable apples last year. He does general farming besides and handles stock, having some thoroughbreds.

On September 14, 1874, Mr. Cagle married Miss Sarah E., daughter of Captain James and Sarah E. (Anderson) Ray, natives of North Carolina. Captain Ray served in the union army. Mrs. Cagle has three brothers, Welling-

ton, Hamilton and John W., and one sister, Althea, deceased. To Mr. and Mrs. Cagle, ten children have been born, named as follows: Jesse L. married to Elizabeth, daughter of L. W. Myers; Altha, married to Lee Finch, of Okanogan county; Anna, married to Henry Oakes of Colville; Marcus D.; John B.; Francis, deceased; Charles M.; Agnes; Bertha, deceased; and an unnamed infant, deceased. Politically, Mr. Cagle is a strong and active Republican and has always taken great interest in the affairs of the community, where he has lived. He has held various county offices and is a man of reliability. Fraternally he is a member of the A. F. and A. M., while in religious persuasion, he belongs to the Baptist church. His wife belongs to the Methodist church.

In addition to his other labors, Mr. Cagle is now operating a new threshing machine and is skillful in this line.

Mr. Cagle has made a great success of the fruit business and his orders and shipments are now for car load lots, which greatly enhances the profits. His 1903 crop of winter apples was more than five thousand boxes of marketable fruit.

---

EUGENE O. SNODGRASS. The efficient superintendent of the county hospital of Stevens county resides at Colville and is one of the well known and highly respected men of the county. He was born in Bates county, Missouri, July 13, 1854, the son of Isaac and Susan (Meyers) Snodgrass, natives of Tennessee and Indiana, respectively. They were pioneers to Missouri, in 1881 moved to Spokane, where they farmed until 1900, and now reside in the city of Spokane. They were the parents of six children, Eugene O., Oscar F., Sherman E., John D., Ernest C., and Emma M., widow of George Thayer. Our subject received his education in those great institutions of the American commonwealth, the public schools, and spent the first twenty years of his life with his parents. Then he went to Texas and did farming, after which he clerked in a general merchandise establishment. During this latter occupation Mr. Snodgrass augmented his educational training by a thorough course in the correspondence schools. In 1887 he came to Spokane county, Washington, operated a



MRS. WILLIAM S. CAGLE.



WILLIAM S. CAGLE.



EUGENE O. SNODGRASS.



MRS. JOHN OLSON.



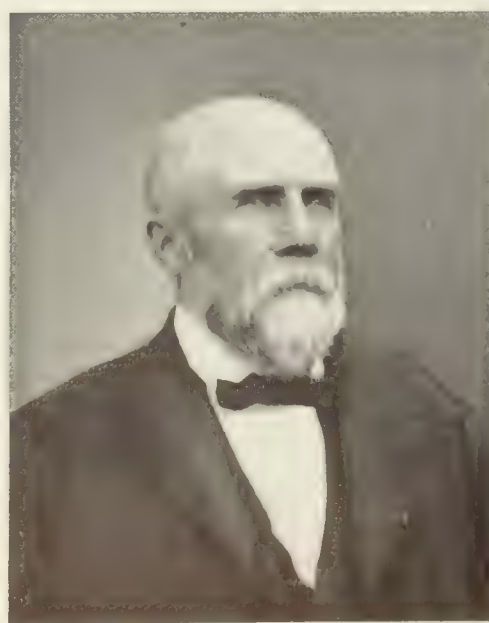
JOHN OLSON.



GEORGE H. KNAPP.



AMIRON E. BIDGOOD.



ENOCH HARTILL.



EMIL JONESON.



saw mill and farmed on Hangman creek for several years. In 1892 he located on the Columbia river in Stevens county and did general farming and stock raising. The next occupation was conducting a fruit drier in Kettle Falls and in 1893 he was appointed to take charge of the county hospital, which he is still conducting to the satisfaction of all. Mr. Snodgrass has property in various sections of the country and is a prosperous business man.

On October 3, 1879, Mr. Snodgrass married Miss Missouri, daughter of Shepherd and Mary (Robison) McNabb, natives of Tennessee and Missouri, respectively. The father was a preacher and removed to Texas, where he died in 1901. The mother is living with a son in Oklahoma. They were the parents of six children. To Mr. and Mrs. Snodgrass five children have been born, Ernest G., Mary S., Grace M., Herbert H., and John A. Mr. Snodgrass is a very active and prominent Republican and has been a delegate to every convention since settling in this county. He has been road supervisor and school director and while in Kettle Falls, was two years police judge and one year councilman. Fraternaly, he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F., A. F. & A. M., W. W., and the Rebekahs. Mrs. Snodgrass is a member of the Rebekahs and also of the Grand Lodge. They are both adherents of the Cumberland Presbyterian church.

In 1884, while in Marcelina precinct, Wilson county, Texas, Mr. Snodgrass cast the only Republican vote out of one hundred and fifty-two votes in the precinct. One hundred and fifty-one went Democratic, while this one went Republican straight. No ballots had been provided for the Republican ticket, and Mr. Snodgrass had to make out his ticket on blank paper, copying the electors' names from the Toledo Blade.

JOHN OLSON, of Springdale, Stevens county, is superintendent of the Washington Brick and Lime Company's plant located at that point.

He was born in Lund, Sweden, July 1, 1867, the son of Ole and Ingar (Nelson) Olson, natives of Sweden, where they lived and died. They were the parents of nine children, all of whom are deceased with the exception of

our subject, and Rengta who resides in Sweden.

In the old country Mr. Olson attended school seven months in each year up to the period when he was thirteen years of age. He was then apprenticed to a saddler, with whom he remained working at that trade five years. Sailing for the United States, he settled first in Manistee, Michigan, living there two years, and going thence to St. Paul, Minnesota. During the succeeding eighteen months he traveled extensively through the central states, coming to Washington in 1889. Following the great fire in Spokane he worked in that city in rebuilding, and then engaged in railroading on the Central Washington line, a portion of the time with the engineer's crew. He then went to Idaho, worked at various employments, and in 1891 came to Stevens county where he has since resided. He came for the express purpose of laying a tramway for the Washington Brick & Lime Company. In 1893 he became manager for the company, with whom he has since remained, one of the most trusted employes of the company. He has thirty men under his charge, and has made as many as sixty thousand barrels of lime in one year.

Our subject has a farm of two hundred acres, six miles north of Springdale, stocked with one hundred and fifty head of cattle. He also owns a lot in Spokane, and, altogether, is one of the prosperous men of Stevens county. On July 31, 1901, he was married to Ella Fogarty, daughter of Michael and Ellen (Carter) Fogarty, natives of Ireland. They have two children, Austin Donald, and Ellen Vivian. Politically he is a liberal, and is also a member of the Good Templars organization. He is a member of the Lutheran church; his wife is a Catholic.

Mrs. Olson was born in Monroe county, Missouri, on December 14, 1876. In her youth she went with her parents to Illinois, thence to Iowa and finally to Minnesota, in which latter place she received her education, partially in a convent and the finishing portion in the state normal school. Following her graduation, she began teaching, and for seven years was numbered with the leading educators where she labored. In December, 1900, she came to Washington and here occurred her marriage as mentioned above. Mrs. Olson is one of fourteen children, nine of whom are living, named

as follows: Catherine, Patrick, Elizabeth, Dennis J., Johanna, Ellen, Bridget, Winifred, and Rose.

GEORGE H. KNAPP, who resides seven miles east from Colville, is a well known agriculturist and orchardist of Stevens county and has a very fine estate. He was born in DeKalb county, Indiana, on May 6, 1853. His parents were Susan P. and W. J. Knapp, natives of New York. They now reside in Iowa, and are the parents of the following named children: George H., Arthur, Susan E., A. L., William, Walter O., Thomas and Charles C. The father is a veteran of the Civil war. Our subject received his educational training in the common schools of Indiana, and remained with his parents until his majority. Then he began life as a farmer and continued in this occupation in Iowa until 1888. In that year he came to Stevens county where he took a preemption. In 1892 he removed from that farm to his present place, which he homesteaded. This is improved with good buildings, fine orchard, and so forth. In addition to farming and fruit raising. Mr. Knapp handles some very fine stock. He has a band of sheep, and some thoroughbred Jerseys.

In 1880 occurred the marriage of Mr. George H. Knapp and Miss Emma, daughter of Henry C. and Mary A. (Taylor) Church, natives of Massachusetts and Michigan, respectively. They later settled in Illinois and finally moved to Nebraska where the father died. The mother died in Iowa. The Church family dates back to colonial times, and are prominent people. Captain John Church, one of the family, was a captain in the Pequod war in 1836.

To Mr. and Mrs. Knapp six children have been born, four of whom are living, as follows: Albert, Eugene, Vernon and Joycelyn. Those deceased are Frank W., who died on April 9, 1899, and Edna, whose death occurred on April 4, 1885.

Mr. Knapp is a good, strong Republican, and is always active in the campaign. He is now chairman of his precinct which he has held for eight years. Mrs. Knapp is a member of the Seventh Day Adventist church.

To Mrs. Knapp must be given the credit of having done a great deal for the education of

the young in this county, having been a pioneer teacher of Stevens county. Mr. Knapp is a very enterprising man, and in the Stevens county fair of 1903, took ten first prizes and six second prizes on fruit, and six first prizes, three second prizes and the sweepstake prize on grasses and grain.

AMIRON E. BIDGOOD, postmaster of Springdale, Stevens county, is a veteran soldier with a war record second, probably, to no other man in the state. He is a native of New York, born July 13, 1848, the son of George W. and Lucinda (Shepard) Bidgood, born and reared in Vermont. Soon after their marriage they removed to Michigan, where they lived in Calhoun and Kalamazoo counties. The father was a cooper, which trade he followed throughout his life. His patriotism was of a sterling description, and in 1862 he enlisted, but was not accepted on account of his advanced age. He is of English descent, his ancestors coming over in the Mayflower. The grandfather of Mrs. Bidgood was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and, also, in the War of 1812. They were the parents of five children, three of whom are still living, viz: Helen, wife of Alonzo Shirley, a veteran of the Civil War; Matilda and Amiron, the subject of this sketch.

Until the age of sixteen, the latter attended the public schools of his neighborhood, and and then, inheriting a patriotic disposition, he enlisted in the First Michigan Volunteer Cavalry, July 13, 1863, under Captain Clipperton. From Detroit he went to Camp Remount, near Alexandria, Virginia, and from there he joined his regiment in the field. He participated in the battles of Trevallian Station, Culpeper and various skirmishes in the Shenandoah Valley, under General George A. Custer, the victim of the Little Big Horn massacre in 1876. He was mustered out of the volunteer service at Camp Douglas, Salt Lake, March 10, 1866. Returning to Illinois he worked on a farm until January 23, 1867, and then enlisted in the regular army, and was assigned to Company F., Thirty-sixth United States Infantry. In 1878 he served on the plains against the Indians, and was stationed at Fort Bridger and Fort Steel. Discharged January 23, 1870, he re-enlisted in the regular service, again enlisted



in 1876 and was finally mustered out at Fort Spokane in 1881.

Mr. Bidgood then located a homestead in Stevens county where he has lived ever since. Politically he is a Republican, but the first opportunity afforded him to vote was after he had left the army, when he cast his first vote for President Harrison. He has one daughter, Elvira, residing in Stevens county. Fraternally he is a member of the G. A. R., the Order of Washington, and the K. O. T. M. He was appointed postmaster of Springdale April 1, 1901, which position he still holds.

---

ENOCH HARTILL, deceased. No compilation purporting to grant representation to the leading men of the Colville valley would be complete without an especial mention of the esteemed gentleman whose name heads this memorial. Enoch Hartill was born in Bedworth, Warwickshire, England, on March 16, 1836, the son of William and Sarah (Hartop) Hartill, natives of England, where they remained until their death. The father was an engineer in the coal mines during all his life. Our subject was educated in the schools of Bedworth and when nineteen came to Canada. He journeyed thence in a short time to the United States and two years after landing on the new continent he was back in England to claim the hand of her who was to share his fortune through life. After the conclusion of the nuptials they came to Clinton, Canada. Next we see them in Illinois and in 1868 they embarked in one of the popular prairie schooners of the day and wound their weary way across sombre plains and rugged mountains, meeting and overcoming the hardships and dangers of doughty savage and tiresome journeys, until they landed in the fertile Willamette valley. The home was in that place until 1878, and they then came to Pine City, Washington. In 1889 they came thence to Stevens county, Washington. A quarter section of land was purchased from the railroad company, four miles north from Chewelah. Mr. Hartill, being a thrifty and industrious man, soon had a goodly portion of the estate under cultivation and the same supplied with good buildings and other improvements. He planted an orchard of twenty acres, half of which is now bearing.

On February 27, 1900, the beloved mother and wife was called hence by death, leaving the following children: William P., in Pine City; John T., in Rossland; Jane A., wife of E. J. Arrington, in Stevens county; Enoch, in Rossland; Martha A., wife of Dan Bridgeman, in Harrison, Idaho; Sarah M., wife of K. Erickson, in Tekoa, Washington; and Joseph M., Jesse and David, twins, and Emmanuel S., all in Stevens county. Mr. Hartill was an active and influential Republican and in addition to taking a keen interest in political affairs served on the school board. He was a member of the Maccabees and the denomination known as the church of the New Jerusalem. In 1902 Mr. Hartill went to England to arrange for his marriage with his former wife's sister, but as the law there forbade that union they came to Boston where the ceremony was performed. Thence they journeyed direct to Stevens county where Mrs. Hartill now resides. She had been well educated in England and remained with her mother until the death of that aged lady in 1900. She owns the old home with eighty acres of land and is a well respected and beloved lady. In church affiliation Mrs. Hartill adheres to the Unitarian faith.

On January 7, 1903, the summons came which called Mr. Hartill to lay down the labors of this life and participate in the realities of the world beyond. His remains were buried in the Chewelah cemetery and sincere mourning was evident everywhere.

---

EMIL JONESON, one of the most successful stockmen of Stevens county, living twelve miles south of Springdale, is devoting his attention, chiefly, to thoroughbred animals. He is a native of Sweden, born at Smoland, December 30, 1870, the son of G. P. Halst and Martha Carlson, natives of Sweden, where the mother still lives, the father dying in 1902. They were the parents of five children, Charley, John, Christena, deceased, Matilda, and Emil, our subject. The father was a cousin of Andrew Pearson, the secretary of state of Sweden.

Having gained a common school education, our subject, at the age of twelve years, began life for himself, working on a farm and in the iron works. When he was sixteen years old he

came to the United States, locating first at Crescent Park, between Spokane and Lincoln counties, Washington. Five years later he came to Stevens county, worked on a stock ranch four years, and for Guy Haines three years. He then purchased one hundred and sixty acres of land, and later another quarter section, to which he added eighty acres, making him a tract of four hundred acres. Two hundred and fifty acres are under cultivation and he raises considerable stock. He has three hundred and fifty fruit trees, good buildings, substantial fencing and eight hundred thousand feet of timber. The old Colville road passes through his premises.

When our subject arrived in the United States he had no command of the English language but has mastered it well. At present he has great faith in the future of the state of Washington, and regards it as the place for a young man.

Politically he is a Republican, manifesting a lively interest in the issues of the day, and is enterprising and public-spirited. He has served as road supervisor and constable two terms each. He is a member of Springdale Camp, Modern Woodmen of America, No. 10606, and the Presbyterian church.

GEORGE HULL is one of the younger agriculturists and stockmen of the Colville valley, who has manifested energy and capability in his endeavors in this section and who is now esteemed as one of the substantial and upright citizens. He was born in Dixon county, Nebraska, on April 22, 1875, the son of Henry and Frances (Mitchell) Hull, natives of Tennessee and Iowa, respectively. They came to Whitman county, Washington in 1889, and in 1892 journeyed to Stevens county where they now live. In Nebraska and Whitman county our subject received his educational training and at the age of fifteen bade farewell to school books and devoted himself to farming. When he had reached his majority, he took his present place as a homestead, it being seven miles northeast from Colville. Mr. Hull has the place well improved with a fine orchard, comfortable and substantial buildings, and so forth. He also owns eighteen head of live stock. Mr. Hull is a Democrat and is always keenly in-

terested in the political questions of the day and local affairs. He has the following brothers and sisters, all of whom are in Stevens county: Oliver, Arthur, Allen, Annie Lucks, and Emma.

JOHN E. MORROW resides about three miles southwest of Colville, and devotes himself to farming and raising stock. He is one of the venerable and respected citizens of the valley and has achieved success in his enterprises.

John E. Morrow was born in Peoria county, Illinois on April 2, 1832, the son of James and Elizabeth (White) Morrow, natives of South Carolina and Tennessee, respectively. They removed to Illinois in 1828 where the mother died; the father departed this earth in Iowa. Our subject received a limited education from the common schools and in 1859 went to Missouri. The following spring he crossed the plains to Red Bluff, California. Their party consisted of but ten people and at Mud Springs they had several severe encounters with the Indians, which led them to wait until another train came up. Mr. Morrow lived in California until 1879, and then went to Arizona, thence to Iowa and in 1887 he located his present place.

In 1874 Mr. Morrow married Miss Lucy J., daughter of Adolphus and Julia (Alderman) Pouty. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Morrow, James A., in Stevens county; Julia E., living at home and teaching school. Mr. and Mrs. Morrow belong to the United Brethren church and have been devout supporters of that denomination. On March 22, 1902, death entered the happy home of Mr. Morrow and took his beloved wife. Her remains are buried in the Evergreen cemetery. Mrs. Morrow was a noble Christian woman and her demise was deeply mourned by all who knew her.

HENRY LAUNDRY is one of the industrious and substantial citizens of the Colville valley; and by hard work, skillful management and close attention to business he has gained for himself a fine holding of property. His estate lies one-half mile west from Colville and is productive of bounteous crops annually; in addition to this, Mr. Laundry has considerable stock.

Henry Laundry was born in Canada, on January 12, 1838, the son of John and Sophie (Aichie) Laundry, natives of Canada where they remained until their death. The ancestors came from France. Henry received but scanty opportunity to get an education which, however, he improved to the very best advantage. At the age of eighteen he stepped forth from the parental roof and commenced operations on the field of life's battles for himself. His first journey was to New York where he remained until 1865 in which year he came to the Pacific coast via Panama. Of the intervening fifteen years until 1880, we have no record. At the date last mentioned, he made his way to the Colville valley and settled upon his present estate. The country was very wild and Mr. Laundry gave himself up to improving his ranch and freighting from Spokane to Colville. Between the trips he remained on the ranch and continued this life until the railroads came to Colville. Mr. Laundry has three brothers and two sisters, the brothers being John, Peter, and Nelson. Mr. Laundry has never seen fit to embark upon the uncertain seas of matrimony, but is one of the jolly bachelors of the Colville valley.

---

ERASMUS S. McCLOUD. When the clouds of fratricidal strife hung dark and heavy over the Union, the subject of this sketch was one of those brave and noble men who stepped forward to retrieve from insult the stars and stripes and to preserve for generations to follow the free institutions for which our forefathers bled and died. It is very fitting that an epitome of Mr. McCloud's career should appear in the history of the county, for he is a worthy and substantial citizen. He was born in Rockingham, Virginia, on September 30, 1842, the son of Alexander and Delilah (Sowelter) McCloud, natives of Glasgow, Scotland and Pennsylvania, respectively. They moved to Ohio in 1866, having lost all their property during the war in Virginia, the father died in 1882 and the mother in 1885; after receiving his education our subject left home in 1860, migrated to Ohio, and there, in November, 1863 enlisted in the Twelfth Ohio Cavalry under Captain James Hicks. He first saw the horrors of battle at Stirling, Kentucky where he acquitted himself as a true soldier. Later

he was detailed as scout on account of his thorough knowledge of the country. He served until November 14, 1865, when he received his honorable discharge at Nashville, Tennessee. A detailed account of the narrow escapes, thrilling adventures, and arduous service of Mr. McCloud would be intensely interesting but space forbids. Subsequent to the war, he returned to Ohio, remaining there until 1876, when he migrated to Kansas, and later to Colorado. Next we see him in Butte, Montana, and in 1883 he went to Juneau, Alaska. Mr. McCloud visited all the camps then existing in Alaska, spending two years there. In 1889 he came to Colville and selected a farm where he now lives. In addition to doing general farming, he has followed mining and now devotes his summers to this industry largely. His farm is well improved and is one of the finest in the valley.

In 1867 Mr. McCloud married Miss Nancy E. Miller, whose parents were natives of Ohio. Mrs. McCloud died in 1874. Two children born to the union died before the mother's death. Mr. McCloud is a good old fashioned Jeffersonian Democrat, and is always on hand for the campaigns and conventions. He is a member of the G. A. R. and stands well in the community. He is past commander of the John M. Coris post.

When Mr. McCloud was fighting for the stars and stripes, his two brothers were pressed into service under the stars and bars. This terrible thing has made the awful conflict seem somewhat different to Mr. McCloud, as it was a case of brother fighting against brother. He is the only member of the family living, so far as he knows, and the only one who ever came west.

---

RODGER SULLIVAN has the distinction of being one of the oldest settlers in the Colville valley, and it is with pleasure that we are enabled to give an outline of his career in opening up this rich country for the ingress of civilization. He was born in Manchester, England, in March, 1826, and when he was young came with his parents to county Cork, Ireland. There he was reared and educated and when twenty years of age started out in life for himself. In 1847 he came to Canada and worked on the railroad for a short time. Then he mi-

grated to Georgia and later to Tennessee and in this last place he worked on the railroad for one man for five years. In 1863 Mr. Sullivan came to California by way of cape Horn and located at Grass Valley. Next we see him occupied in the construction of the fortifications at the mouth of the Columbia and then he came on to British Columbia. In 1868 or 1869, Mr. Sullivan landed in the Colville valley and since that time he has been devoting himself to the improvement of his land and the raising of stock. He now handles two hundred acres of good land, two miles west from Colville. He has thirty head of stock, and handles considerable hay. Mr. Sullivan has always taken an active part in the political matters of the valley and has allied himself with the Democratic party always. In 1883 Mr. Sullivan married Mrs. Roset Kitt, widow of James Kitt. Mrs. Sullivan has one child by her first husband, Michael, living with his parents. Mr. Sullivan and his wife are members of the Catholic church.

JOHN P. HESSEL is one of the leading business men of the Colville valley and does today a fine butcher business in Colville, where he is highly esteemed as a man of substantial qualities. He also numbers his friends from every portion of the valley and many points of the northwest as well as in various other localities.

John P. Hessel was born in Gausalgesheim, Germany, on December 4, 1845, the son of Lawrence and Agnes (Christian) Hessel, natives of Gausalgesheim, where also they died. The father was a government officer. Seven children were born to this worthy couple but only the subject of this sketch and two others are living, namely: Margaret Smith, and Mary, both in Germany. Mr. Hessel was educated and reared in his native land and when nineteen started out in life for himself. He had learned the butcher trade which has proved to be a great capital to him. He came to the United States in 1865, leaving home on November 1. He wrought at his business in New York, then in Bloomington, Illinois, then in Indianapolis and in 1875 he went to Kansas City. Next we see him in Denver, then Leadville, and in 1880 he went through the western country with team and wagon, and then re-

turned to Bloomington. In 1880 he went to Chicago, thence to Pueblo, Portland, Walla Walla and finally arrived in Lewiston, Idaho. He turned aside from the butcher business and dealt in fruit for a time. Then Mr. Hessel wrought in Moscow and Spokane. During the Coeur d'Alene excitement, he went to Rathdrum to care for the interests of V. Dessert, of Spokane and later came to Spokane to follow the same line of business. He left this and came to Chewelah and opened a business, which, in 1888 he sold and bought a farm twelve miles south from Colville. In 1889 Mr. Hessel came to Colville and opened a shop and here he has been since and is one of the most substantial men of the section. He has a good shop and owns a beautiful residence besides much other property. He has some fine driving horses and handles many head of cattle, hogs, and sheep.

ELMER J. AYERS has not been so long in Stevens county as some of the worthy pioneers, but his enterprise and good substantial qualities which have been manifested since his coming here have given him excellent standing among the people and he is entitled to representation in this volume as one of the capable men in the county. He was born in Fond du Lac, Wisconsin, on February 3, 1870, the son of Henry and Edith (Parrish) Ayers, natives of New York and Wisconsin, respectively. The family removed to Elroy in that state and our subject received a fair education in the public schools which has been supplemented by personal investigation since. When ten he went into the woods and drove logs on the river during the spring months until 1888, when he came to South Dakota, there being engaged with some of the large stock ranches of those sections. He was in the Sioux Indian war when Sitting Bull was shot and he had his leg broken in attempting to get some stock out of the way of the Indians. Next we see him in Wyoming and thence he went to Montana and later he settled in Walla Walla and wrought for the electric light company. In 1900 Mr. Ayers came to the Colville valley and took a homestead and since that time he has devoted himself to its improvement and also to doing general timber and lumber work.

On June 1, 1897 Mr. Ayers married Miss

Elvia A., daughter of Adison and Ida (Anderson) Worden, natives of Wisconsin. The mother died when this daughter was four years old. The father came west in 1888, and now resides in Walla Walla. One child has been born to this marriage, Edith May. Mrs. Ayers died on January 21, 1900, and the mother of Mr. Ayers is caring for the little daughter. Mr. Ayers is a member of the M. W. A. and is always interested in the welfare and progress of the country.

---

JOHN LIEPP has been for some time one of the active and substantial men of the Colville valley, being interested for seven years in business and the last eight years in farming and stock raising. He was born in Wittenberg, Germany, on April 8, 1846, the son of Julius and Christena (Nadela) Liepp, natives also of the same country. The father died in 1892 and the mother in 1876. Our subject has four brothers and sisters, Anna Heap, Jacob, deceased, Urcela, Mary Schanz. John received a common schooling in his native place and remained on the farm with his father until he was twenty-one. Then he came to Baltimore and for two years was industrious in various callings there. Next we see him in the vineyards of Missouri, where he spent seven years. It was 1877 that Mr. Liepp made his way to Oregon and then journeyed through Washington, visiting various places until he reached the Colville valley in 1885. Here he settled and here he has been since, well pleased with the country and its resources. He entered business for the first seven years and then sold that and bought his farm, four miles south from Colville, where we find him at the present time. He has improved his place with fine buildings, fences and so forth and is one of the substantial men of the section. Mr. Liepp devotes his energies to general farming and raising stock and hay and is prospered in his labors. Mr. Liepp is an active Republican and is always keenly interested in the campaigns.

---

MILO JACOBS is a product of Stevens county, being born here in May, 1865, and having spent his entire life here. He is one of the prosperous farmers of the valley and always

manifests a deep interest in the affairs of the county and state. He is road supervisor and in this capacity is doing a good work. At present Mr. Jacobs is dwelling on his farm, seven miles south from Colville, and has a good place besides about thirty head of stock. He received a common schooling in his youthful days but his father died when he was seven and he was left to assist the widowed mother in rearing the family. As soon as his age warranted he went to work for the farmers near by on Walker's prairie and continued at that and splitting rails until 1890, when he took his present homestead. He erected a house and other buildings and has done permanent improvement on it, making it a place of value. Mr. Jacobs' parents were George and Catherine Jacobs. The father was a native of Germany and was one of the patriots in the Civil war and after his time of service had expired he was one of the brave ones who reenlisted and served through the entire struggle. Mr. Jacobs is very liberal in political matters, always reserving for his own decision the choice of men and measures best adapted for the country.

In 1888 Mr. Jacobs married Miss Margaret, daughter of John and Susie Inkster, mention of whom is made elsewhere in this work. Mrs. Jacobs is a native of Stevens county and was born near Valley.

---

THOMAS HELLER lives six miles south from Colville on the land which he took by squatter's right in 1860. He is one of the oldest pioneers, is well known all over the valley, and is esteemed by all.

Thomas Heller was born in Jefferson county, Virginia, on August 30, 1833, and with his parents went to Missouri, thence to southern Illinois and finally to Iowa. He received his schooling in these four states and when seventeen learned the cabinet maker's trade. In 1854 Mr. Heller crossed the plains to the Willamette valley and there wrought at his trade and on the farm. In 1855, he enlisted under Captain Lawton and served a year, going to The Dalles, Walla Walla, and other points in fighting the Indians. He was finally mustered out at Albany, Oregon, in August, 1856. Then he returned to The Dalles and was soon in the employ of the government as teamster. In this capacity he met Colonel Steptoe in his retreat

from the memorable fight with the Indians. In 1860 Mr. Heller came to the Colville valley and squatted on his present place. It proved to be one of the three donation claims and he has never used his homestead right on it. Mr. Heller has devoted great labor to improving the estate and adding to its acreage. He has good buildings and receives as annual returns nearly four thousand bushels of grain, one hundred and fifty tons of hay, and much other productions. He has bands of stock and is one of the prosperous men of the valley.

In January, 1862 Mr. Heller married Miss Esther, daughter of Joseph and Mary A. Jangreau, of Colville. To this union, seven children have been born, Mrs. Charles Haines, living in Springdale; Philonise, in Ferry county, Washington; Lucy, a widow with her parents and the mother of four children, Charles, Alice, Elvina, and Mamie; Mercelina, deceased; Frank; Emeline, wife of Fred Whitten in Springdale; and Eliza, wife of John Smith, in Colville.

RICHARD B. FRY is one of the enterprising young business men of the Colville valley and is now dwelling in Colville, where he has a handsome residence and considerable real estate. He was born in Linn county, Oregon, on February 15, 1869, the son of Nathan B. and Elizabeth F. (Biggers) Fry, natives of New York and Missouri, respectively. They crossed the plains to Oregon when young and settled in the Willamette valley. They were married in April, 1868, and continued to reside in that valley until 1891 when they came to Colville and here they dwell now. Our subject was educated in the public schools in his native state and at the age of twenty went to do for himself in the battle of life. He worked in the saw mills and then came to Bonners Ferry and worked in a hotel for his uncle. One year later, 1891, he came to Colville and here he has remained since. He was engaged at various matters until 1894, when he took up his trade of carpentering and building and has since that time devoted himself to this, doing now a regular contracting business.

In 1889 Mr. Fry married Miss Lucy, daughter of William and Susan Koker, natives of Pennsylvania. They came to Oregon in

1886 and to Washington in 1890. The father died in 1896, but the mother still lives in Colville. Four children have been born to this union, Clarence, Christeen, Howard, and Garland. Mr. Fry is a nephew of Richard Fry, the noted pioneer who was the first white man to remain in the Colville valley.

GILBERT B. AUBIN. The subject of this article is a man of stability and reserve force and during his career in this valley has demonstrated his power to handle the resources here to good advantage, being now one of the prosperous and substantial citizens of the county. In addition to real estate and stock, which interests he superintends, he is bailiff of the court and in this position has rendered excellent service for six years.

Gilbert B. Aubin was born in Saint Anicet, Canada, on September 14, 1846, the son of J. B. and Margaret (Dupuis) Aubin, also natives of Canada where they remained until their death, the father being aged ninety-six and the mother eighty-four at that time. They were the parents of twenty-six children, eight of whom still live, Antone, George, Francis F., Israel, Anicet, William, Virginia, and Gilbert B. Our subject was educated in his native place, being favored with a normal course, and at the age of sixteen started out for himself. He followed lumbering for a time and in 1868 did the same work in Wisconsin. The next year he went home and in 1870, we see him in Nevada, whence he returned home in one year on business. In 1872 he was back in Nevada mining and in 1880, he was appointed guard in the penitentiary and worked up through every position of trust in the institution to deputy warden. In 1883 Mr. Aubin came to Colville and since that he has been in the valley. He located a homestead near Colville and at once went to producing the fruits of the field, and has been very successful since. He has a valuable place well improved, and in addition to general farming he handles considerable stock. He has as fine blooded horses as there are in the county.

On February 20, 1879, Mr. Aubin married Miss Hattie, daughter of Hugh and Melvina (Gregg) Canady, natives of Illinois. Some of the Gregg family came to California in the

pioneer days and they also made settlement in Oregon and Washington. The parents of Mrs. Aubin started across the plains and the mother died when this daughter was three weeks old. The father was drowned while crossing the Fraser river, as is supposed. One child has been born to Mr. and Mrs. Aubin, Hattie M., wife of L. E. Jessept, in Wallace, Idaho. Mr. Aubin has been a Republican all his life until the Populist movement came and then he allied himself with it. In January, 1897, he was appointed court bailiff and since that time has discharged the duties incumbent upon him in a capable and becoming manner.

On April 22, 1903, Mr. Aubin bought the interests of Henry and Joseph Dupuis in the Colville Livery Stables, which he is conducting now in addition to his other business.

RICHARD NAGLE is the present county auditor of Stevens county and in this capacity, as in all his career, he has manifested that efficiency, faithfulness and integrity that have won for him the unbounded confidence of the people and the respect of all who know him. He was born in Shieldsville, Minnesota, on March 19, 1858, the son of John and Bridget (Murphy) Nagle, natives of Ireland and immigrants to the United States in 1848, when they settled at Shieldsville, Rice county, Minnesota. They remained there until their death, the father passing away in 1893 and the mother in 1899. The father had fought in the fierce Indian wars in Minnesota. Our subject was well educated in the common and high schools, then took a business course and finally took a course in the Grove Lake Academy. Finishing in 1878, he at once went to teaching and he has been prominent in that profession ever since. Mr. Nagle taught steadily in Minnesota until 1889, when he came and taught a term in Stevens county, after which he returned to Minnesota. In 1891 he came west again and took up teaching in this county and continued steadily at it until he was appointed deputy county treasurer. In 1900 he was nominated by the Democratic party as county auditor against D. C. Ely, and he won the day by five hundred and eighty-nine votes. At the expiration of that term, he took the field again and won against Fred Rehonill by one hundred and

thirty votes, being one of three to be elected on his ticket. Mr. Nagle has made a first-class officer and is a man above reproach and one of the enterprising citizens of the county.

In 1890, Mr. Nagle married Miss Sarah A. Hill, whose parents were natives of Ireland and settled in St. Cloud, Minnesota, where the father now lives. The mother died some years since. One child has been born to this union, Catherine. Mr. Nagle is a member of the W. W. and the M. W. A. Mrs. Nagle is a member of the Catholic church. Mr. Nagle has three brothers and one sister, Thomas, John, Mark H., Catherine, deceased.

BERNARD WILLENBRINK is one of the substantial men of Colville and is now retired from active business enjoying the competence which his skill and enterprise have accumulated. He was born in Oldenburg, Germany, on November 20, 1846, the son of Antone and Agness (Rabe) Willenbrink, natives of Germany, where they remained until the time of their death. Our subject received his education in Oldenburg, completing his training in the normal. Then he learned the carpenter trade and followed that until he came to America in 1866. He landed in Cleveland, Ohio, and there worked at his trade until 1873, when he removed to Cincinnati and entered the employ of a large casket and coffin manufactory. This continued until 1875 and the next two years he was at his trade of building. Then came a move to Iowa where he followed merchandising for one and one-half years. We next see him in Kansas City, Missouri, where he followed his trade until 1879. Mr. Willenbrink determined to try the mining country at this time, and accordingly made his way to Leadville, Colorado, and in 1883, he went thence to San Francisco and later was in The Dalles. He journeyed from that place to Spokane and in 1885 came into the Colville valley. He took a pre-emption and in 1892 filed a homestead. In 1888, Mr. Willenbrink built the Standard grist mill and operated that in connection with overseeing his farms until 1901. His farms are well improved and are valuable estates. Mr. Willenbrink has the following brothers and sisters: Arnold, deceased, Antone, Carl, deceased, Francis, Katherine

Wilke, Josephine, deceased, Dina, Elizabeth, deceased. Our subject is an active Democrat and is keenly interested in the issues of local and state import. He is a devoted member of the Catholic church and is a man of substantial qualities and integrity.

---

ELBERT L. FRY, a well known carpenter of Colville, is a young business man of ability and good standing, and because of his worth and integrity he has hosts of friends and is respected by all. He was born in Marion county, Oregon, on July 10, 1875, the son of N. B. and Elizabeth (Bigges) Fry, natives of New York and Missouri, respectively. The father came west in 1849 and the mother in 1852, being aged fifteen and six respectively. The mother's people settled in Scio and the father's in Linn county, Oregon. The father died there in 1895, aged ninety-three. They were the parents of seventeen children. Our subject was educated in his native place and at the age of thirteen started out for himself. He worked at various vocations and in 1891 came to Stevens county and worked in the mines. Then he settled in town and took up his trade of carpenter, which he had previously learned.

In 1896 Mr. Fry married Miss Ada, daughter of Frank and Amanda (Koker) Nickels, natives of Iowa. In 1888 they came west and then returned, the father dying in Iowa in 1891. The mother still lives there. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Fry, Ellis L. and Gladys. Mr. Fry is a member of the W. W.

---

ADAM W. ARNOLD, the well known gunsmith and knife manufacturer of Colville, is a man of good standing and of vast experience in the northwest in pioneer days. He was born in Chatham, Canada, on April 20, 1836, the son of John Arnold, the blacksmith, as he was familiarly called, who served in the War of 1812, on the Canadian side, participating in the battles of Lundy's Lane and Longwoods. The mother of our subject was Catherine Shay, a native of Canada. Both remained in their native place until their death. Our subject's father's father was born in Pennsylvania and the father of Adam's mother was a sea captain and followed it until eighty, when he retired and lived to the grand old age of one hundred

and nineteen. This venerable gentleman was a native of Ireland. Our subject received a common schooling and became a very apt mechanic under his skillful father's tuition. He remained at home until twenty-two and then started for himself. In 1862 he crossed the plains and the Rockies and commenced the labor of prospecting for placer gold. This was continued for ten years and then he bought a threshing machine. This was in 1873 and he operated the machine until it was worn out and then bought another and wore it out also. In 1890, Mr. Arnold started a gunsmith shop and a manufactory of knives and since that time has given his attention to these industries with a good patronage. He has the skill to make any kind of a knife and makes a specialty of hunting knives. He made one for a friend of President Roosevelt, which the president admires very much. The weapon is made of heavy tool steel of the best quality and is a handsome and excellent piece of workmanship.

In 1888 Mr. Arnold married Miss Alice, daughter of John and Jennie Brook. The father was a stone cutter and died in 1900 but the mother still lives in Spokane. To this marriage three children have been born: Ethel, Emigene and Charles G. Mr. Arnold has the following brothers and sisters: Elizabeth, Oscar, Amanda, Timothy, Mary, Edward and Thomas. Mr. Arnold is a staunch Republican and a warm supporter of the present administration.

---

HENRY A. DUPUIS is one of the leading business men of Colville and is handling a good patronage in the livery line. Mr. Dupuis is in partnership with his brother, Joseph, and they are enterprising and successful in their business. They have a full quota of rigs and some fine driving animals.

Henry A. Dupuis was born in Ontario, Canada, on March 29, 1878, the son of Elie and Natolie (Leblanc) Dupuis, natives of Canada. They came to The Dalles, Oregon, in 1887 and to Stevens county in 1888, where they now dwell on a farm. Our subject was with the family in these moves and began his schooling in this valley which was continued in 1893 at Gonzaga College, in Spokane. At the age of nineteen, he started out for himself and soon entered partnership with his brother. For four



years they were successfully engaged in farming. In 1901, they bought out their present business in Colville and since that date have conducted a first-class stable and have, by their care for guests and skill in furnishing good rigs, won the patronage of the traveling public in a gratifying manner. They have twenty head of horses and fifteen rigs for the service here. They also own two hundred and forty acres of land.

---

JOHN B. NELSON, who resides four miles northwest from Colville on a good estate of a quarter section, is one of the prosperous farmers of the Colville valley and is doing a good business in raising hay and handling stock. He was born in California on July 6, 1866, the son of John M. and Alvira A. (Stewart) Nelson, natives of Kentucky and Iowa, respectively. The father crossed the plains first as guide for a company fitted out by the American Fur Company, and landed in Portland. He went through the Rogue river war under Joseph Lane and received a wound in the stomach with a poisoned arrow, which compelled him to lie on his stomach for eighteen months. Recovering from this, he went to California and Nelson river is named from him on this trip. He returned to Oregon and married Miss Stewart then went again to California and mined and travelled to various places until 1885, when he settled in the Colville valley. In 1901 he went to Spokane, Washington and is now overseer for Dr. Latham, who is putting in a large fish pond near that city. The mother of our subject died in 1900. Six children were born to this union: William R., deceased, Captain Dick, deceased, Emma, deceased, John B., Fannie Miles and Bird. Our subject went to the various places visited by the family after his birth, and in Seattle and Vancouver he received his education and early learned the carpenter trade. He remained with his father until thirty and then went to do for himself. Mr. Nelson did considerable bridge work in this county and in 1893 he took a homestead and started an orchard. He sold this later and in 1898 went to Republic and built the Laree brewery. Upon his return to Colville, he bought his present estate, which is known as the Jandrew farm, the first piece of patented land in the valley. He has fine improvements

and handles considerable hay annually, his being considered about the best hay ranch in this section.

On November 6, 1895, Mr. Nelson married Miss Ione D., daughter of A. J. and Clara M. (Dudley) Reynolds, natives of Minnesota and emigrants to Washington in 1896. Mrs. Nelson died in March, 1899, leaving three children: Clara, Nellie I., and an unnamed infant, now deceased. Later, Mr. Nelson married Miss Mary Walsh, whose parents were natives of Illinois, where the father now lives. The mother died when Mrs. Nelson was young. Two children have been born to this marriage: Mary and John E. Mr. Nelson is a member of the M. W. A. and Mrs. Nelson is a member of the Catholic church.

---

GEORGE W. SEAL. This enterprising and capable gentleman, whose labors for the advancement of the country are so well known in the Colville valley, is deserving a place among the leading citizens of the county both on account of his achievements as well as because of his integrity and uprightness which have been manifested in a worthy career.

George W. Seal was born in Lesueur, Minnesota, on July 1, 1866, the son of John E. and Ena (Brunstead) Seal, natives of England and Norway, respectively. They came to Canada in 1852 and were married in New London, whence they removed to Lesueur county, Minnesota in 1857. The father served in the Civil War, being in Company G, Tenth Minnesota Volunteers, where he continued four years. Following the war he returned to Minnesota and remained in the first county and in Ottertail county until 1892. In that year they removed to Addy and there he kept hotel until his death, November 5, 1899. The mother still lives there. Seven children were born to this marriage: Etta, Addie and Emma, twins, Alfred, George W., Minnie, and Lilly. Our subject was educated in the graded and high schools in Minnesota and then taught school winters and assisted his father on the farm during the summers. This continued until he was twenty-three and at that time he came to Addy, or rather where Addy stands now. Then there was a grist mill owned by Godleib Fatzer, who died in 1896. Mr. Seal located there in the

mercantile business and in 1890 secured a post-office, his partner, E. S. Dudrey, being appointed postmaster. They secured a sidetrack and began the laborious work of opening up a town for the benefit of the surrounding country. They continued the business until 1896 then Mr. Seal bought out his partner and handled the business alone until 1902 when he sold to J. D. Newman. Mr. Seal states that his car-load shipments were as high as eight hundred cars in 1900, thus demonstrating the mammoth business he attended to. In 1902, Mr. Seal was nominated by the Republican party by acclamation for county treasurer and although his opponent, J. F. Lavigne, was held up by the fusionist forces, still he won the day by one hundred and thirty-eight votes. His precinct of one hundred and twenty-seven gave him one hundred and five. He is in this important office at this time and is an efficient and capable officer. Mr. Seal was clerk and director of his school district for ten years. He owns the town site of Addy and has liberally endowed the churches, schools and town, by lots for edifices and a town hall.

On March 8, 1893, Mr. Seal married Miss Nellie A. Anderson, whose parents were natives of Sweden and came to Galesburg, Illinois when young. The father journeyed on to Stevens county in 1890 and now dwells near Addy. The mother died when Mrs. Seal was young. Two children have been born to this union: Irene M. and George A. Mr. Seal is a member of the A. F. & A. M. and of the W. W., while Mrs. Seal belongs to the Women of Woodcraft and the Eastern Star. Mr. Seal has considerable real estate in various places, as Spokane, Addy, in the valley, and in Rossland.

---

FRANCIS WOLFF is one of the most enterprising and intrepid pioneers of this western country, having been intimately acquainted with its development and the ways and times of early days, and is now one of the prominent men of the county of Stevens.

Francis Wolff was born in Philadelphia June 15, 1833, the son of Henry and Charlotte (Nebel) Wolff, natives of Germany. They came to the United States, the father having taken part in the revolution there and being in disfavor with the king. Later he was recalled

and settled up the estate of which he had been deprived and lived on the king's domain until his death. Six children were in the family, William, Henry, Carl, Francis, who is our subject, Annie and Augusta. Francis was well educated and at the age of fifteen was apprenticed to a dry goods firm for five years, but as he loved independence he later threw off the restriction and came to the United States and enlisted in the regular army. His regiment was sent to the Pacific coast in 1852 and was detailed to meet Governor Stevens of Washington at Fort Benton. Governor Stevens found supplies too short to accomplish his work, and so called for volunteers to accompany Captain John Mullan. Only seventeen responded, our subject being with that number. The object of Captain Mullan was to find a practical route through the mountains, and fourteen months of most arduous search and labor were spent in this undertaking. In 1854 Mr. Wolff opened a mercantile establishment in The Dalles and later removed to Umatilla Landing where he was cleaned out by the Indians on the war path. He enlisted in 1855 to fight them and continued until they were subdued. He came to Colville in 1856 with a stock of goods and in 1858 the Indians, agitated by the agents of the Hudson's Bay Company, tried to oust him, but he was given time to sell his goods. Later Mr. Wolff, with seventeen miners, fitted for the Fraser river gold fields, being the first in there, this being in 1857. He took in goods and sold to Indians for gold dust and came out to The Dalles to fit up again. He sent word to his partner at Colville to meet him with the goods and stock at Okanogan lake, thencalled Soyers lake. At Fort Okanogan Chief Moses refused to cross Mr. Wolff at the Columbia river. Later, however, they crossed Mr. Wolff and party, but told him if he insisted on going into the Fraser country there would be a fight. So a few days later they were attacked by the Indians and a continuous fight was kept up for two days and one night. Then the Indians moved on ahead, intending to waylay the Colville outfit. This they accomplished and confiscated the entire train of cattle and supplies.

Mr. Wolff put in a claim to the government, but as it was done on Canadian soil he could get no reimbursement. He fought his way on to the Fraser country and returned to The Dalles, going to San Francisco. Colonel

Wright asked him full particulars and knowing the truth of the matter promised to send soldiers back with him if he wished to return. The next year he came back to Colville and has practically been here since. He raised many cattle and one winter sent six hundred to the Newman lake country to be wintered, but through carelessness of his man four hundred died. Mr. Wolff has a half section of land, is now retired, rents his property, and is one of the prosperous men of the valley.

In 1870 Mr. Wolff married Celeste, daughter of Daniel and Rosale Meraux, natives of Scotland and Canada, respectively. Six children have been born to this union, Kate Charlotte, Frank, Lawrence, Percy and Lester. Mr. Wolff is a strong Republican and has always been prominent in this realm. He was sheriff in 1862-3, was county commissioner one term, and has been probate judge for two terms. Mrs. Wolff is a member of the Catholic church.

---

JOHN RICKEY is at the present time devoting his attention to farming and raising stock and is making a good success in these lines. He is one of the oldest pioneers of the country and is one of the leaders in general development and in commercial relations. During all the years since 1866 he has been allied with the interests of this valley and much credit is due him for the advancement and progress brought about by his enterprise and wisdom. He was born in Knox county, Ohio, on October 19, 1844, the son of Foster and and Nancy (Bowles) Rickey, also natives of Knox county. The father was a physician and removed to Albany, Gentry county, Missouri, in 1845, where he practiced until his death in 1853. The widow moved to Lafayette county, Wisconsin and later to Wapello county, Iowa and married again. She died in 1863. Our subject was educated principally in Iowa and in 1864 came across the plains to California with Benjamin Ingles, where he lived two years. It was 1866 when he came to the Colville valley, whence he went to British Columbia and mined on the Columbia river and then returned to this county and mined with George Weaver for about six years. Then Mr. Rickey took a right on unsurveyed land and for twenty years he lived on that land and improved it in

good shape. He traded with the Indians and the incoming settlers and did a good business, also did much farming and raising stock. He put out the first orchard in the valley and has in many ways lead on in the good work of development. He ran the first and only steamer on the Columbia river from Kettle Falls to Fort Spokane and for eight years he did merchandising. In 1887, Mr. Rickey was appointed county treasurer and the next year he was nominated by his party and elected and then at the end of the term re-elected, gaining the day the second time by two hundred majority over B. P. Moor, Democrat. In 1892, Mr. Rickey built a large brick block in Colville, three stories and seventy by eighty feet, the largest structure in the town. He took up dairying and also bought forty acres of land near town and put up a brick dwelling, two stories high. Mr. Rickey is a strong and leading Republican and is always laboring for the upbuilding and welfare of the county.

On October 9, 1881 Mr. Rickey married Miss Delphine, daughter of Frank and Silva (Murgerux) Jenette, natives of Canada and Washington, respectively. Eight children have been born to this union: Foster, Ida, Meta, Iona, Walter, Nora, Bertha, and an infant unnamed. The children are all at home.

---

JOHN U. HOFSTETTER is one of the earliest pioneers to permanently locate in the Colville valley. He is one of the prominent men of the county to-day and has been a leading citizen during the intervening years. He was born in Splugen, Switzerland, on April 1, 1829, the son of John and Ursella (Mangalt) Hofstetter, natives of Switzerland, where they remained until the time of their death. The mother died when this son was seven and the father married again and raised two children by the second wife. Nine children had been born to the first marriage. One brother of John U. was instrumental in quelling a rebellion in the country in 1848. Our subject received his education in his native land and when eleven went to work in a calico printing factory. For seven years he followed that and then learned shoemaking. In 1854, he landed in the United States and after a short stay in New York, he went to New Jersey and then en-

listed in the Nineteenth Regular Infantry under General Scott. He was sent to Fort Monroe then to the Pacific coast and did active campaigning against the Indians. He was in The Dalles, at Walla Walla, in the Yakima country and always in action against the savages until they were quelled. Mr. Hofstetter well remembers the winter of 1856-7 when all the stock was starved or frozen. He made the trip to Walla Walla from The Dalles on horseback in the dead of that winter and arrived in safety. His company was sent to Colville to establish a depot of supplies for the adjusters of the north boundary of the United States in 1859. In 1860, he took his discharge and then worked at teaming for the government for a time, after which he started a brewery in this valley and took a homestead where Colville now stands. He rented the brewery but it was burned in 1873 and he build another in Colville. He operated that together with his farm and to these interests he has devoted himself since, also raising stock. Mr. Hofstetter now owns the finest residence in Colville, has elegant grounds, a farm of two hundred acres, a band of stock and much other property.

In 1863 Mr. Hofstetter married Jean Ferrel, and to this union there have been born eight children, John U., now in Utah and a veteran of the Philippine war, in Company G, Twelfth Infantry; Willie P., in Republic, Washington; George, in Colville; Lillie, wife of J. F. Rice, in Colville; Charles, in Lewiston; Clara, with her parents; Fanny, wife of Henry Silke, and one deceased. Mr. Hofstetter is an active Democrat. In 1863 he was elected county commissioner; in 1867 he was appointed sheriff; in 1868 he was elected sheriff, continuing for four years; then again in 1874, continuing for five consecutive years; in 1882 he was elected county commissioner and again in 1889.

WILLIAM H. GRAHAM, who is well and favorable known throughout Stevens county, is a substantial land owner and is at present deputy sheriff of the county. He was born in Lee county, Virginia, on May 1, 1862, the son of William T. and Martha E. (Cecil) Graham, natives of the same county. The father died January 5, 1863. The mother lived a widow for seven years and then married James M. Olinger and they are now prosperous people

in the home county. Our subject's grandfather Graham came from Scotland and the family is a hardy and long lived people. Mr. Graham has one full brother and one full sister and two half brothers and one half sister. He received a common schooling in his native place and remained with his step-father until fifteen and then resided with his grandfather Cecil until nineteen when he started out in life for himself. He farmed there for three years and then came to Lincoln county, Washington, where he lived four years. In 1891 he came to Stevens county and homesteaded a part of his present estate, which lies four miles north from Chewelah. To this he has added until he now owns four hundred and eighty acres of good land, part farmed and part pasture and timber. He has good improvements and a fine orchard of all varieties of fruit.

On July 24, 1881, Mr. Graham married Miss Catherine, daughter of David and Louisa (Barker) Cox, natives also of Lee county, Virginia, where they resided until their death, being prominent and respected people. The following named children have been the fruit of this union: Mollie, Mattie B., Emma L., Louisa M., deceased, Grover and Bertha. On August 21, 1896, Mrs. Graham was called away by death. Her remains rest in the Addy cemetery. In political matters, Mr. Graham is a strong Democrat and active for the welfare of the county and state. He was before the convention for sheriff in 1900 and as a warm friend was also in the race, he withdrew in his favor and has since been appointed deputy sheriff, which position he has filled with acceptance to all. Mr. Graham is a member of the Macca-bees and the W. W.

HON. CHARLES A. MANTZ needs no introduction to the people of Stevens county for he has repeatedly received at their hands the highest gifts that they can bestow. In all his long and varied career of public service he has always displayed that fearless spirit against monopoly and wrong that has brought him face to face with strong adversaries, yet he has never flinched and has never failed on all occasions to stand for the people and their rights.

Charles A. Mantz was born in Medina county, Ohio, on April 4, 1867, the son of Franklin R. and Phoebe J. (Edson) Mantz.

The father was a native of Pennsylvania and his father of Maryland, while their ancestors came from Switzerland. The mother was born in Ohio, and her ancestors came to this country the next year after the Mayflower landed. Our subject received a public schooling and when seventeen was sent to Cornell University, where he remained to complete the Junior class. He began the study of law in the state of Kentucky, and was admitted to the bar in 1890. Two years were spent there in practice and then in 1892 he came to Washington, making location in Colville. Since that time Mr. Mantz has allied himself with its interests and now enjoys a lucrative practice. In 1894 he was nominated by the People's party for prosecuting attorney against L. B. Reader, Republican, and John B. Slater, Democrat. The decision at the polls showed Mr. Mantz was chosen to the office by three hundred and fifty plurality. He refused the nomination for the second term and in 1898 he was nominated for state senator against W. G. Gray, Fusionist, and he won the day by ninety-seven majority. He took an active part in the legislature to reduce the passenger and freight tariffs, but was unable to do much on account of the overwhelming influence of the railroads. He succeeded, however, in defeating several bills of taxation and banking measures. For four years Mr. Mantz served and then refused a renomination. Since that time he has devoted himself steadily to his practice.

On June 4, 1890, Mr. Mantz married Miss Mary, daughter of Salmon and Elizabeth (Kreuder) Stringham, natives of New York and Ohio, respectively. They now reside in Ohio. Five children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Mantz, namely, Lee A., Charles C., Hellen E., Mary K. and Phœbe R. Mr. Mantz is a member of the I. O. O. F., and Mrs. Mantz is a member of the Congregational church.

LOUIS PEONE is certainly one of the early western pioneers and he is to be classed also with the earliest settlers in the Colville valley where he has resided for nearly fifty years. He was born in Prairie du Chien, Wisconsin, on March 25, 1823, the son of John and Louisa (Curtis) Peone. The father was born in Bordeaux, France, and the mother is a native of

Prairie du Chien. They both died in this place, the father in 1836 and the mother in 1858. Our subject received a common schooling in his native place and at the early age of eleven started out in life for himself, and at once his energy and self reliance set him to traveling. He early learned the carpenter trade and he has followed that all over the United States, and was always successful in it. In 1847 Mr. Peone enlisted in the Mexican war to guard the frontier and served for one year at ten dollars per month and then enlisted to serve through the entire war and was under Taylor. At the close of the war he was honorably discharged and received the sum of eight dollars per month for his service. After the war he traveled through several of the eastern states until 1852, when he crossed the plains with ox teams to The Dalles. Later he was in the sound country at Whatcom, and in 1855 he came, during the Pend d'Oreille excitement, to the northern part of Washington and since that time he has remained in Stevens county. He, in company with R. H. Douglas and Richard Fry, of Bonners Ferry, was one of the first to settle in this valley. He prospected in the spring of 1856, and the same year married and settled down to farming here, and here he has continued in the good work of developing the country since. The following children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Peone: Angeline, wife of Dave Steward, in this county; Adolph, deceased; Oliver, in Canyon City, Oregon; James; Dennis, in British Columbia; Mary, deceased; Gilbert; George and Mattie. Mr. Peone is a staunch Republican and is always active in this realm.

CHRISTOPHER A. LEDGERWOOD is too well known in Stevens county to need introduction, but an epitome of his interesting career can not fail to be interesting to all. He was born in Roseburg, Oregon, on December 16, 1860, the son of Hon. Thomas and Eliza J. (Barlow) Ledgerwood, being thus a true westerner by birth as he has been in progressiveness, sagacity and frankness since. The father was born in Missouri, and in 1852 crossed the plains with ox teams, making settlement in Roseburg, Oregon. When the Boise Basin mines were discovered, Mr. Ledgerwood drove cattle there and in that business he did

well, gaining a comfortable fortune. His last venture netted him one thousand dollars in thirty days. He was one of the first settlers in the Grande Ronde Valley, in Oregon, the nearest neighbors being thirty miles distant. In 1874 he was chosen to represent his district in the state legislature and showed himself capable in the halls of legislation as in business lines. In 1879 Mr. Ledgerwood came to Lincoln county, Washington, and there gave his attention to farming and stock raising until 1898, when he retired from business, locating in Kettle Falls, in this county, where he still lives. The mother of our subject was born in Indiana, where she received her education and married the eldest son of Mr. Joseph Lane, who later became governor of the state of Oregon. Her husband died and she came to Oregon with her father-in-law's family and in Roseburg met Mr. Ledgerwood, whom she later married.

Our subject received his education in Oregon and in the Cheney school in this state. At the age of twenty-two he took up life's duty for himself and at once learned the butcher trade. He took meat contracts from the government and in 1885 located a shop in Colville, it being the first one there. In 1889 he opened a shop in Kettle Falls, and there was in business until the town began to go down. In the meantime he had taken a homestead and this was improved in good shape. In 1894 Mr. Ledgerwood assisted to organize the People's Party in Stevens county and managed the same to a successful issue, every candidate being elected with the exception of the sheriff. In 1896 Mr. Ledgerwood conducted another successful campaign, every officer being elected with the exception of the prosecuting attorney. In 1898 he was manager again, but the Republicans, Silverites, Democrats and others combined to defeat the People's party, and so honors were divided. In 1900 Mr. Ledgerwood was nominated for sheriff against Frank Furguson, Republican, and won the day by a good majority. In 1902 Mr. Ledgerwood again took the field against Mr. Ferguson, the latter gaining the day. After his term of office was expired Mr. Ledgerwood opened a gents' furnishing establishment in Colville, which is now doing a fine business. In addition to this Mr. Ledgerwood has added a fine boot and shoe department and is meeting with good success.

His uniform geniality, deferential treatment of all, and his unquestioned integrity have won him hosts of friends and a large patronage.

Mr. Ledgerwood has the following brothers and sisters: William E., Robert S., Joseph, Lafayette and Mrs. Mary E. Furguson.

In Lincoln county, on November 1, 1888, Mr. Ledgerwood married Miss Mary A., daughter of Neil and Mary (McLoud) McGilivrey, natives of Canada. The father is living in Lincoln county, but the mother is deceased. To Mr. and Mrs. Ledgerwood have been born two sons, Neal, born on September 4, 1889; and Creed, born June 10, 1890.

---

WILLIAM R. BAKER, the present popular and capable postmaster of Colville, is also one of the leading business men of North Washington, being engaged in merchandising in Colville. Mr. Baker has one of the finest stores to be found north of Spokane, and the large patronage, which is constantly in attendance on his place of business, shows how thoroughly the people appreciate his efforts to provide them the best, the largest assortment and the latest goods. Mr. Baker has gained his present enviable position by reason of continued industry and manifestation of executive ability and sagacity, all of which characterize his career.

William R. Baker was born in Hastings, Minnesota, on August 20, 1876, being the son of Charles A. and Helen S. (Rogers) Baker. The father was born in Lockport, New York, and in that state and Illinois, whither he went with his parents when a child, he received his education. When of proper age he went to work for the Walter A. Wood machinery company and so well did he succeed that he was later promoted as general manager and then installed as state agent with headquarters in St. Paul, Minnesota. For many years he did business in that capacity, and also he followed other commercial pursuits until his death on March 22, 1890. The mother of our subject was born in Bangor, Maine, went thence to Rhode Island, where she was educated. In 1857 she came to Minnesota and in that state married. She is now residing at Los Angeles, California. Our subject was educated in St. Paul, and while studying he was newsboy,

making as high as forty dollars per month. After completing his high school course, he learned stenography and accepted a position with the Twin City Iron Works, where he remained for three years. Then he went to California, searching for health. Three years were spent on a fruit farm in San Jose, whence he came direct to Colville and with M. S. Gardner started a small mercantile establishment in Colville. They started with a small stock but soon it was evident that the business was to be one of the large ones of the county and owing to the push and sagacity of Mr. Baker it has come to be second to none in this section. On September 1, 1899, Mr. Baker purchased the interest of his partner and since then has been in full charge of the establishment. He has a large and well assorted stock of general merchandise, owns his own building and warehouses, besides other property.

Politically Mr. Baker is an active Republican, carries a strong influence, and has been chairman of the central committee of the county for a long time. In 1900 he was appointed postmaster and since that time has conducted the affairs of that important office in addition to overseeing his business.

Mr. Baker's brothers and sisters are named as follows, Mrs. Helen Rogers, Charles K., Clement L. and Mrs. Fannie M. Bowen.

At Coupeville, Washington, on September 10, 1902, Mr. Baker married Miss Seina L., daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Coupe) Cranney. Mr. Cranney is now a resident of Whidby Island, where he went in the early fifties. He is a prominent citizen of the sound country, having been the incumbent of many important offices, and one of the leading lumber manufacturers of that locality. Coupeville was named after his wife's father. Mrs. Cranney died on May 12, 1896.

Fraternally Mr. Baker is allied with the A. F. and A. M., and the I. O. O. F.

HON. MARTIN J. MALONEY, who is so well known throughout the state of Washington, is now proprietor of the Hotel Colville, in Colville, Stevens county. He is decidedly a self-made man, and not one of the kind, of whom Mark Twain facetiously remarks, "He stopped before the job was completed." Any one noticing the epitome of the career of the

gentleman now being mentioned will be struck with the energy, keen foresight, flawless judgment and executive ability displayed by Mr. Maloney.

Martin J. Maloney was born in Lafayette county, Missouri, on January 1, 1859, the son of James and Bridget (Gallagher) Maloney. The father was born in South Carolina, and in 1849, sought the golden sands of the Pacific slope, returning to Missouri with a comfortable fortune. He purchased a plantation and was one of the influential and prominent citizens of his district, but in the time of the war lost everything and died in 1865, a broken man. The widow soon followed the husband to the grave and then our subject and his brothers and sisters were taken in charge by Father Hamm, a Catholic priest, who bound them out to different families. Our subject was not pleased with his surroundings and when eight years of age started forth in the world for himself. At the age of fifteen he went to California and in 1879 came overland with his brother to Walla Walla, making the journey on horseback. After being employed a time at various work he and his brother, for F. M. Loudon, established a dairy, which was the first in the territory of Washington. In 1881 took the position of foreman on the painter gang on the Northern Pacific. In 1882 he was appointed the first marshal of Sprague, it being then the largest town in eastern Washington. Following three successful terms in this office, he was deputy sheriff of Spokane county, then of Lincoln county, and in 1887 located in Ellensburg, taking charge of the Johnson House. Mr. Maloney was a prominent member of the board of trade and was among the first to agitate the removal of the state capital to Ellensburg. The population on the sound was too strong and the project was undone. Mr. Maloney was interested in steamboating on the Columbia and was one of the builders and owners of the City of Ellensburg, a steamer plying on the upper river. In 1890 Mr. Maloney went to Bellingham Bay and there resided five years. He was a delegate to the national convention at Chicago, which nominated Grover Cleveland, it being his third nomination. Mr. Maloney was an ardent admirer of Cleveland and by almost superhuman influence was largely instrumental in persuading the eight Washington delegates to stand for Cleveland solid. On the ballot that nominated

him he won by six and one half votes, so it is evident that Mr. Maloney was instrumental in placing Grover Cleveland in the chair the last time. Mr. Maloney took an active part in the campaign when the first governor of the state was elected, which was the most hotly contested election ever held in this state. During the financial depression of 1892, he lost his fortune and was forced, by Cleveland's refusal to appoint him United States marshal, to accept the bread and butter position, as Mr. Maloney laconically calls it, of deputy collector of customs at New Whatcom. He made an excellent officer and when the rush came to Rossland on account of the discovery of the mineral wealth there, he was transferred to eastern Washington, and inaugurated a system of handling the immense business that sprang up there, which is still used by the officers of custom. Mr. Maloney also took great interest in the development of the mineral resources of the country and was personally instrumental in the investment of many thousands of wealth here. He was instrumental in the draft of the bill that led to the opening of the north half of the Colville reservation. Upon the change of administration, Mr. Maloney was appointed a life officer in the customs, but resigned in 1899. After this he was active in political matters in Spokane and with the assistance of Henry Drumheller so managed the state campaign of 1900 that Rogers was elected governor on the Democratic ticket by a majority of two thousand five hundred, when President McKinley carried the state Republican by thirteen thousand majority. After this Mr. Maloney went to Marcus and operated a hotel and later came to his present position in Colville. He was elected to the state legislature in 1902, and made a record of which he may well be proud. Mr. Maloney is a staunch Democrat and a friend of Senator George Turner.

At Sprague on June 7, 1883, Mr. Maloney married Miss Olive E., daughter of Ben and Mary J. (Howard) Davis, early pioneers of Oregon, and prominent people there. To this union there has one son been born, James H., who first saw the light on October 25, 1887. Mr. Maloney has the following named brothers and sisters, Mrs. Mary Gibney, John, Mrs. Ellen Muelhman and James J. Mrs. Maloney has two brothers, Walter, Benjamin, and two half brothers, Floyd Davis and John O. Jackson.

WILLIAM P. TOWNSEND is one of the well known young business men of Colville and has hosts of friends from every walk of life in Stevens county. He was born in Meeker county, Minnesota, on January 18, 1876, the son of Riverius J. and Jane (Waller) Townsend. The father was born in Ohio and when grown to manhood did lumbering and railroad contracting there until he removed to Minnesota to follow the same business. Later he came on to Stevens county and here opened a livery, feed and sale stable which was a successful business until he retired from active business operations. The mother of our subject was born in Kentucky, being the daughter of George and Elizabeth Waller. She came with her parents to Minnesota when quite young and there was married. She is still living in this county. William P. was educated in the common schools and remained with his parents until seventeen, when he went to do for himself. For three years he was engaged on a farm with one man and then two years were spent in prospecting. After that venture he entered partnership with his father and together they operated the livery business mentioned above. Some time since he disposed of that business and purchased a half interest in the Hotel Lee bar, his partner being A. J. Lee, the proprietor of the hotel. Mr. Townsend is manager of the bar which is the neatest and quietest resort in the county.

Mr. Townsend has three brothers, Francis L., George E. and Earl B.

On March 15, 1901, at Colville, Mr. Townsend married Miss Grace, daughter of S. S. and Mary Beggs, residents of this county. Mr. Beggs was formerly county treasurer here. Mrs. Townsend has three brothers, Carl, Stewart and Leo.

In political matters our subject is a staunch Democrat, but in county matters he is invariably for the man of the best qualities.

LEE B. HARVEY, M. D., is too well known in Colville and North Washington to need any introduction in a work of this character. By his uprightness, his ability, and his high sense of honor, Dr. Harvey has won for himself the unstinted admiration and confidence of the people. True it is, that no profes-



sion has to deal so vitally with the issues of life and death as does the medical, hence the popular demand of the public for exceptionally upright and talented men. There has been no mistake in the calling of Dr. Harvey, and no one knows that better than do the scores who have received healing and amelioration of disease's ravages at the hands of this physician of note. Dr. Harvey has a library among the best in the northwest and he is an ardent student of his profession in all the intricate departments, having by his patient research kept himself abreast of the times and stored his mind with a fund of erudition most helpful in a large practice, which he enjoys. In addition to his library, the doctor has one of the finest offices in this part of the country. He has commodious waiting and private offices, operating rooms, and other conveniences necessary in modern surgery. The instruments, appliances, including the famous X-ray machines, and other things necessary in the art of surgery are at hand and of the best. Thus equipped, the doctor is in shape to execute in a most successful manner the large and intricate practice which is drawn to his offices. Dr. Harvey has a fine residence in Colville, of modern architectural design, which is made the center of refined hospitality under the dispensation of his charming wife. Their happy marriage was consummated in Springfield, Missouri, on October 3, 1888, Miss Cora Gookey then becoming Mrs. Dr. Harvey. The parents of Mrs. Harvey are Joseph and Mary E. Gookey, residents of Stevens county. Mrs. Harvey has one sister, Mrs. A. J. Lee, residing in Colville; and one brother, Robert. Dr. Harvey has three brothers, John, Richard, Joseph, and one sister, Angie.

Lee B. Harvey was born in Montgomery, Alabama, on October 12, 1867, being the son of Zoe and Jane E. (Epperson) Harvey. The father was born and raised on a plantation in Alabama and his death occurred there on March 3, 1892. Jane E. Epperson was the daughter of an East Tennessee merchant, which place was her native heath. She died in October, 1893. Lee B. was reared and educated during his early life in the Alabama home. When sixteen, having completed the high school, he entered the university of Alabama and studied there three years. His father desiring him to enter the ministry, he was then sent to Drury

College, where he studied for two years. After that, he entered the counting rooms of the San Francisco and St. Louis Railway and there remained until 1888, when, on account of failing health, he resigned. For two years he was hearching the boon of health in traveling to various parts of the United States. Finally, in 1890, he came to Stevens county and commenced teaching. He continued as one of the successful educators of this county until 1895, when his desire to search the depths of medicine led him to matriculate in the medical department of the University of Oregon, where three years were spent in hard study. Then he joined the senior class of the Marion Simms Medical College in St. Louis, and in due time graduated therefrom with honors. Immediately upon receipt of his well-earned diploma, Dr. Harvey opened an office in Colville and from the first he began with a good practice, which has grown so in proportions that he is busy all the time. In political matters, the doctor is, as would be supposed, a true blue Democrat of the old Jeffersonian type and he always manifests a keen relish and interest in political matters. In 1902, Dr. Harvey was chosen mayor of Colville, and to the entire satisfaction of the people, he discharged the responsibilities devolving on the chief executive of the city. In his whole career, Dr. Harvey has manifested a progressive spirit which leads him in the van guard for advancement and up-building.

FRANK B. DAVIS, who resides about four miles northeast from Fruitland, although not one of the oldest pioneers of Stevens county, is, nevertheless, one of its most flourishing and successful agriculturists, as well as one of the most substantial of her citizens. He owns an estate of four hundred and eighty acres, all well improved and supplied with plenty of water. Among the improvements, we may mention a comfortable dwelling, good barn, outbuildings, fences, fine young orchard, and other evidences of the skill and industry of the owner. Mr. Davis came to this country about five years since and after taking a thorough inventory he found himself possessed of twenty-seven dollars in cash and a few of the necessities of life. A more thorough search to an outsider, however, would not have failed to

show a much larger capital than that, the same not being in dollars and cents, but in the courage, tenacity, perseverance, and genuine practical judgment of our subject. Give a man a good physical frame, then supply him with the requisites we have enumerated, which are so happily blended in Mr. Davis, and we will make a success, in spite of any other lack. Such has been the lot of Mr. Davis, and it is with pleasure that we grant space for a review of the salient points in his career.

Frank B. Davis was born in Clayton county, Iowa, on July 28, 1858, the son of Harrison and Martha (Stiner) Davis, born in New York, in 1822, and in LaGrange county, Indiana, in 1828, respectively. The father grew to manhood in New York, also spending some time at sea. Then he settled to farming, later went to LaGrange county, Indiana, then to northeastern Iowa, came back to Indiana, went again to Iowa, and later settled in Genesee county, Kansas, being a pioneer there. The mother shared the fortunes of her husband and they are both still living.

Our subject was educated in his native place and after school days learned the stone mason trade. He worked at that continuously until 1898, the year in which he came to Fruitland and soon thereafter located his present place, securing title by purchase. Mr. Davis has the following named brothers and sisters, George R., Mrs. Orrel A. Bullock, Mrs. Evaline McCord, Mrs. Adaline Carter, deceased, Jennie M., deceased, Lillian M., Sylvester F., and Elery.

On January 1, 1901, at Davenport, Washington, Mr. Davis married Miss Minnie Durham, whose parents are mentioned elsewhere in this work. Two children have been born to this marriage, Nida Clementine and Nita Geraldine, twins, on October 1, 1901. Mr. Davis is road supervisor of his district and is one of the leading men of this section.

---

JOSEPH H. PELKEY, who resides about one mile north from Orient, is one of the well known mining men of this section. He came here first with the intention of handling the trade on the stage road, having a stopping place. His station was called the Halfway House, and he did a good business until the

railroad came in. Since then he has not entertained so much travel, but it is well as his mining interests have developed so that he is occupied with that important industry now almost altogether. Mr. Pelkey has various claims, among which may be mentioned the McKinley, the Dewey, Idaho Number One, and Idaho Number Two, all in the Rock Cut district, in Stevens county. Mrs. Pelkey also has a very promising prospect, known as the Minnehaha. Mr. Pelkey has devoted himself to mining with a keen sense of the importance of the industry and has brought a wealth of excellent wisdom and judgment to bear in his labors and he has some excellent properties.

Joseph H. Pelkey was born in Sheboygan, Wisconsin, on November 16, 1847, the son of Joseph and Catherine (Shenbun) Pelkey, natives of France and Germany, respectively. They came to the United States when young and married in Sheboygan, in 1845. The father went to California and died en route. The mother then moved to Racine and for eight years operated a boarding house. She married a second time, Oliver Reno becoming her husband. They removed to Minnesota, where Mr. Reno died. His widow is now dwelling on a farm in Ottertail county, Minnesota. By the first marriage two children were born, Joseph and Mrs. Nellie Williams. Two children also were born to the second marriage. Our subject went to school in Racine until he was twelve, then engaged in saw mill work until 1863, December of that year marking the time of his enlistment in Company G, Twelfth Wisconsin, under Captain Bodkin. He was in severe service from enlistment to his honorable discharge at Louisville, Kentucky, on July 16, 1865. He was wounded in the battle of Atlanta and was captured once, but escaped after two hours. Following the war, Mr. Pelkey returned to Wisconsin, then came on to Minnesota. He did stage work, also following saw milling, then farmed, then operated a hotel in Wandena for three years. Next, Mr. Pelkey came to Dakota and took land, which he sold and in 1888 came overland to Spokane. He followed shingle making there a spell then contracted to furnish the Spokane Falls & Northern railroad wood. While in this he settled near Marcus, and from there in 1890, he entered the train service on that road. For over six years he was in this capacity and in 1897, he settled

where he now dwells and since then has continued actively engaged as mentioned above.

October 1, 1870, Mr. Pelkey married Miss Mary J., daughter of Nicholas and Maria (Schryver) Farrington, natives of New York. One child has been born to this union, Katie, deceased. Mr. Pelkey is a strong Republican and always manifests a becoming interest in political matters. He is a member of the G. A. R. and stands well in the community.

---

FRANK W. A. UTERHARDT resides about five miles east from Orient and is known as one of the thrifty farmers and miners of that section. He was born in Prussia, Germany, on April 8, 1858, the son of Johan and Wilhelmina (Laehn) Uterhardt, also natives of Germany, where they remained until their death. The father was a musician and died in 1871. The mother died five years previously, from the effects of cholera. They were the parents of seven children, three of whom are living, Ida, Wilhelmina, and Frank.

Our subject received his early schooling in his native place, remaining with his books until fourteen years of age, when he entered an apprenticeship of the machinist's trade. He devoted his time to that until 1881, in which year he came to America, locating in Dundee, Illinois. That was his home until 1887, when he came to Port Angeles, Washington and joined the Puget Sound co-operative colony. After ascertaining the methods of the colony's works and so forth, he decided to leave and did so on March, 1888, and then entered the employ of the Seattle and Lake Shore railroad. Soon after he took a home in Kitsap county, remaining there until 1893. At that time he made a trip back east and the following year came west again, entering the employ of the Great Northern railroad, as a machinist. For three and one-half years he wrought in that capacity, then came to Stevens county, arriving here in 1897. He had charge of the Deep Creek gold and copper mines from that time until 1901 in which year he took a place where he now lives, as a homestead. He has a good place, partially under cultivation and comfortably improved. Mr. Uterhardt owns one half interest in the Commonwealth mines and also owns the Dauntless mining property. In the former they have

about one hundred and sixty feet of tunneling. They are both located in the Pierre Lake district. On July 4, 1895, Mr. Uterhardt, married Mrs. Hester Dinsmore, a native of Connaught, Pennsylvania. Her parents, James and Levania (Brown) Nelson, were natives of Pennsylvania and Ohio, respectively. They had two children, John and Hester. Mrs. Uterhardt married Arthur Dinsmore in 1871 and three years later he died, leaving one child, Alice. Mr. Uterhardt is a Socialist in political alliances, and has been road supervisor in his district for several years.

---

PETER ARCASA, well known as Peter Pierre, and from whom Pierre lake received its name, is one of the wealthy stockmen of Stevens county and has passed a life of remarkable incident and activity in various portions of the United States. He was born in Colville, on March 18, 1851, the son of Peter and Angeline Arcasa, natives of Canada and Vancouver, Washington, respectively. The father came to Washington in the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company in 1848 and for twenty-one years was in the service of that company as an express man. In 1851, he took a claim near the Mission in the Colville valley and there reared his family of eleven children. Later he did mining and then sold and settled near Colville where he died in 1886. His wife had died in 1881, near Fort Spokane. Our subject was not favored with much education, the schools being primitive in his youthful days, and when sixteen he started for himself by piloting a couple of English lords from Colville to Wallula. Next we see him in Walla Walla, then in Umatilla, whence he went as cook with a pack outfit. After this he worked for Jack Bomgardner as driver of stock to Colorado. Three years were spent in that state and finally he was driving logs on the Platte. The drive was hung up and the men got no wages. They all went to Denver and thence to the Black Hills, Dakota, walking all the way and suffering great hardships as none of them had money. This was in 1874 and later we find Mr. Arcasa in Wyoming, whence he went to Ogden, being in company with Frank Garason, making the trip on the brake beams. He mined in Nevada, cooked in the

camp and came with an ox train to Boise, Idaho. Thence he traveled by stage to Baker City, remaining there until 1877, contracting wood. Mr. Arcasa then wrought at various places, Walla Walla, Union, Baker City, and Spokane, being in the employ of James Glover and F. Post in this last place. He assisted to put in the first bridge at Cowley Bridge, wrought with Guy Haines at Colville and in the spring of 1880 decided to settle down and so got married. Then he was with his father and James Monnaghan in transporting supplies to Fort Shepherd for the government. He next was interpreter for the government at sixty-three dollars per month and in 1881 went to lake Chelan. All this time he was working for the government and was at this last point put in command of a small steamer to bring it to fort Spokane. It was impossible to do this and so he came on to the fort and the next year went to doing building for Mr. Roberts. After this, Mr. Arcasa went to trapping and hunting in Montana with his father and while there found a good copper prospect. He left the horns of an elk to mark the place and before he got it located others found it and named it the Elkhorn. He prospected further and soon had a claim which brought him fifteen hundred dollars. Following this, settlement was made on Peone prairie, in Spokane county, whence he moved to a place south of Bossburg in 1886. Six years later, Mr. Arcasa came to his present place, about two miles east from Orient, where he owns four hundred and eighty acres of land, some of it being very valuable hay land. He kept a station on the Grand Forks stage line and has raised much stock. In his labors of late years, Mr. Arcasa has been very successful and has become one of the wealthy men of the section, thus demonstrating his ability to handle finances. He has also some good mining property in addition to his land and stock.

In 1880 Mr. Arcasa married Miss Margaret Hubbard, daughter of Lieutenant Hubbard. To this marriage the following children have been born: Adaline, wife of William Miller, at Marcus; Marcell, in Montana; Olive, wife of Alexander Herron, in Stevens county; Amelia, wife of Louis Covell, in Montana; Annie; Joseph; and Alexander. Mr. Arcasa is a strong and intelligent Republican and always takes an active part in political matters, having frequently been delegate to the conventions.

He also was government police for three years, interpreter for two years, and served in other important capacities. Mr. Arcasa and his family are identified with the Catholic church and stand well in the community.

◆◆◆

**FRANK FERGUSON.** This genial and affable gentleman is well known in Stevens county as one of the leading men in industrial enterprises as he is also in political matters. He has shown forth those excellent qualities of stability and sound principles in the years of his residence here, and his labors have redounded to the general welfare as well as to enhancing his own property holdings.

Frank Ferguson was born in Lawrence county, New York, on August 1, 1862, the son of Ezra and Diana P. (House) Ferguson, natives of New York. They were parents of nine children, five of whom are still living. They removed to Dakota where the mother died. But the father is now living in Laduc, Canada. Frank began his educational training in Prescott, Wisconsin; when nine he went with the family to Waseca, Minnesota. There he continued in the schools until sixteen when they removed to South Dakota, where he finished his studies. At the happy age of twenty, he started out to do for himself and at once took a homestead near Brooking, remaining there until 1887, when he sold and came to Spokane. The next year he came on to Stevens county and located a farm, which he still owns, it being a valuable estate and is devoted to general crops and stock raising. In 1894 Mr. Ferguson launched out into the saw milling industry and located a plant at Hunter creek, in western Stevens county. Later he built another mill at Daisy, which he is still conducting.

In 1882 Mr. Ferguson married Miss Emma Miller, a native of Germany. She came to America with her mother when she was nine years of age, location being made in Waseca, Minnesota.

Politically, Mr. Ferguson is allied with the Republicans and is a staunch supporter of their principles. In 1892, he was nominated by his party for county commissioner, but was defeated by thirty-two votes, although he ran far ahead of his ticket. In 1894, he was nominated by his party for county assessor, but though he

was ahead of his ticket, he again suffered defeat, the Democrats and Populists being united. In 1900 Mr. Ferguson was put forward by his party for sheriff against C. A. Legerwood, Democrat and Populist, and so strong was the fight that again he was far ahead of his ticket, but defeat perched on his banner this time, also. Not to be daunted, and this shows the man, in 1902, Mr. Ferguson trimmed himself for the race again and again his party pitted him against C. A. Legerwood, Democrat and Populist, for sheriff. This time real merit was rewarded, for Mr. Ferguson was elected by a handsome majority, considering that he had to lead his ticket a long way to even equal the opposing vote. This was a signal victory for the man, even more so than for the party. When it is understood that the party lines are stiffly drawn, we can understand how it was the real merit and integrity of the man which made a popularity that swept all before it, regardless of party affiliations. At the present time, Mr. Ferguson is an efficient and well like officer, serving in the capacity of sheriff. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. and stands exceptionally well in the county.

---

J. H. YOUNG is too well known in Stevens county to need any introduction to the people. He is a man of ability and excellent standing and has always shown sagacity and enterprise, both in the labors of an individual nature as well as in all movements for the general welfare of the county. He is at the present time conducting a real estate and mining office in Colville, where he does a good business, being known as one of the leading men of the county.

J. H. Young was born in Lyons, Wayne county, New York, on February 25, 1854, the son of John and Catherine (Rodenbach) Young, natives of New York and Pennsylvania, respectively. They settled in Lyons in an early day and remained there until 1872 in which year they removed to Michigan, where the father died and the mother is still living. They were the parents of four children. The father was a lumber merchant and a prosperous man.

Our subject was educated liberally in the public schools, completing a high school course.

At the age of twenty-two he came to California and there followed mining for four years. In the spring of 1880 he came on north to Spokane and soon thereafter went to the Big Bend country. He took a homestead where Reardon now stands, and in 1883 was operating a stage from Spokane to Fort Spokane. During the mining excitement at Colville, in 1885, he came hither and since that time has made this his headquarters. His first venture here was to erect a livery barn, which he operated for some time, about ten years. Then he took up real estate with John B. Slater, having also began that line while handling the livery. When the railroad was building, he purchased the *Republican*, which he changed to a Democrat paper and named the *Index*. But to-day it is the leading Republican paper in the county. He spent some time in British Columbia looking after his mining interest and later returned to Colville, where he has continued since. In company with James Durkin, Mr. Young bought an interest in the famous Silver King, which later sold for one million five hundred thousand dollars. This gave him a comfortable fortune and he has invested it largely in Colville, owning now the Rickey building, besides much other valuable property in and adjacent to the town. In 1902, he established the real estate office he is now conducting and has done a good business since. Mr. Young has large mining interests in British Columbia and in this state and is greatly interested in pushing that work along rapidly.

In 1888 Mr. Young was nominated by his party for county treasurer, but was defeated by John Rickey with a majority of eighteen.

---

JOHN B. SLATER needs no introduction to the people of Stevens county, having been prominently engaged in this county for eighteen years, both in private enterprise and public office, in all of which he has manifested that integrity and worth of character which have won for him unfeigned esteem and respect from the people of every class. Since he has been so thoroughly identified with the interests of the county, no mention of leading citizens would be complete were there failure to incorporate a review of his career.

John B. Slater was born in Yreka, Siski-

you county, California, on April 10, 1860, being the son of James and Sarah J. Slater, who were numbered with the pioneers of Oregon in 1853. On June 29, 1859, they were married and at once removed to California, settling where our subject first saw the light. The father was engaged in mining and in 1862, removed with his family back to Oregon. When seven, John B. was called to mourn the death of his mother and this caused the father to break up housekeeping. After that the lad met with some of the hardships of life and early learned to become self reliant. He received his education from the public schools and the Santiam Academy at Lebanon, Oregon. Following school days, he learned the tinsmith trade and also the art of the pharmacist. In 1881, he engaged with the Northern Pacific as tinsmith and wrought for two years. Subsequent to that, Mr. Slater went to Heron, Montana and opened a drug store. The great rush to the Coeur d'Alenes occurred in the latter part of that year and the beginning of 1884, and Mr. Slater being of a progressive and stirring spirit, was one of the first to ally himself with the movement. In 1884, however, he came out of the Coeur d'Alene country and located at Medical Lake, Washington. He purchased the *Medical Lake Banner* and launched into the newspaper field. In the fall of 1885, Mr. Slater removed his plant to Colville and on November 17 of that year appeared the first number of the *Colville Miner*. On February 11, 1886, Mr. Slater received from President Cleveland the appointment of postmaster at Colville and for three years he was an efficient and popular incumbent of that responsible position. In the fall of 1886, the people called Mr. Slater to act as probate judge of Stevens county and at the expiration of his term of office in 1888, he was re-elected. In 1889, he was admitted to the bar of the state, for the practice of law and on the admission of Washington as a state, Mr. Slater was chosen the first prosecuting attorney of the county. He has frequently been delegate to the conventions, but otherwise than already mentioned he has never allowed his name to appear as candidate for any public office. However, he was appointed by Governor Rogers as a member of the State Board of Audit and Control, and served from April, 1900, to April, 1901, with acceptability to all. On December 30, 1902, the

Nashville College of Law conferred on Mr. Slater the degree of Doctor of Laws. Aside from the practice of law since his admission, Mr. Slater has also engaged in mercantile pursuits, newspaper work, mining, and lumbering, with varied success, but ever with manifestation of wisdom and energy. At the present time, he owns his home in Colville besides other property and is at the head of a good practice in the law.

At Lebanon, Oregon, on September 11, 1889, Mr. Slater married Miss Florence E. Ballard, daughter of the late Governor Ballard of Idaho. One son has been born to the union: Ronald B., in Colville, on September 29, 1891.

Mr. Slater has the following named brothers: Wm. P., Jas. S., and Geo. R. He has always been allied with the Democratic party and has faithfully labored for the advancement of those principles deemed wisest and best. In 1887, Mr. Slater was made a Mason and has passed all the chairs.

---

JAY H. FELT, one of the progressive citizens of Stevens county, residing three-quarters of a mile west of Newport, is engaged in the stock and dairy business. He was born in Madison county, New York, November 12, 1858, and his parents were William and Sarah M. (Lee) Felt, natives of New York. The great-grandfather of our subject came to America with General Lafayette, and served under his command through the war of the Revolution. The Lees came, originally, from England, and the mother of our subject is a distant relative of General Robert E. Lee. At an early day the parents of our subject settled in Iowa, where they lived for thirty years. They came to Stevens county in 1891, where the father died, during that summer. The mother still lives at the age of eight years, in Humboldt county, California. To her were born seven children, of whom the following are living: Ann E., wife of H. E. Waldron; Jay H., our subject; Emma, married to George Wilson, of Louisville, Kentucky; Rosa, wife of James B. Callahan, of Republic; and Horace, now in California.

Cerro Gordo county, Iowa, was the scene of our subject's first educational advantages, and he was matriculated in the state normal



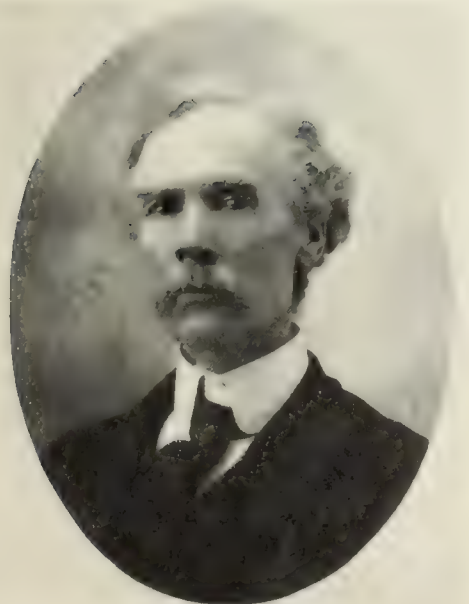
JAY H. FELT.



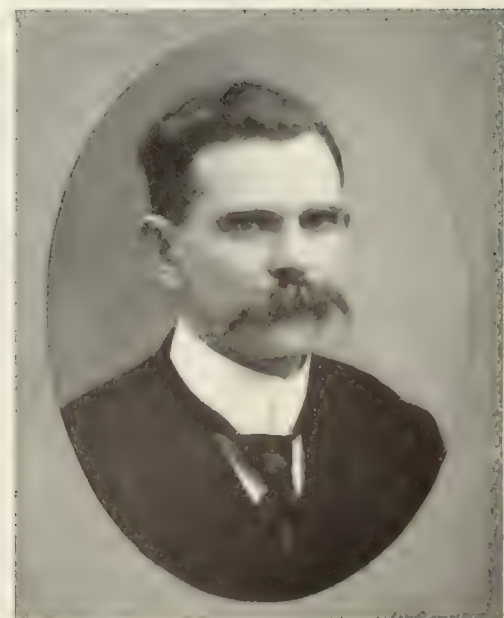
JOHN T. MAHER.



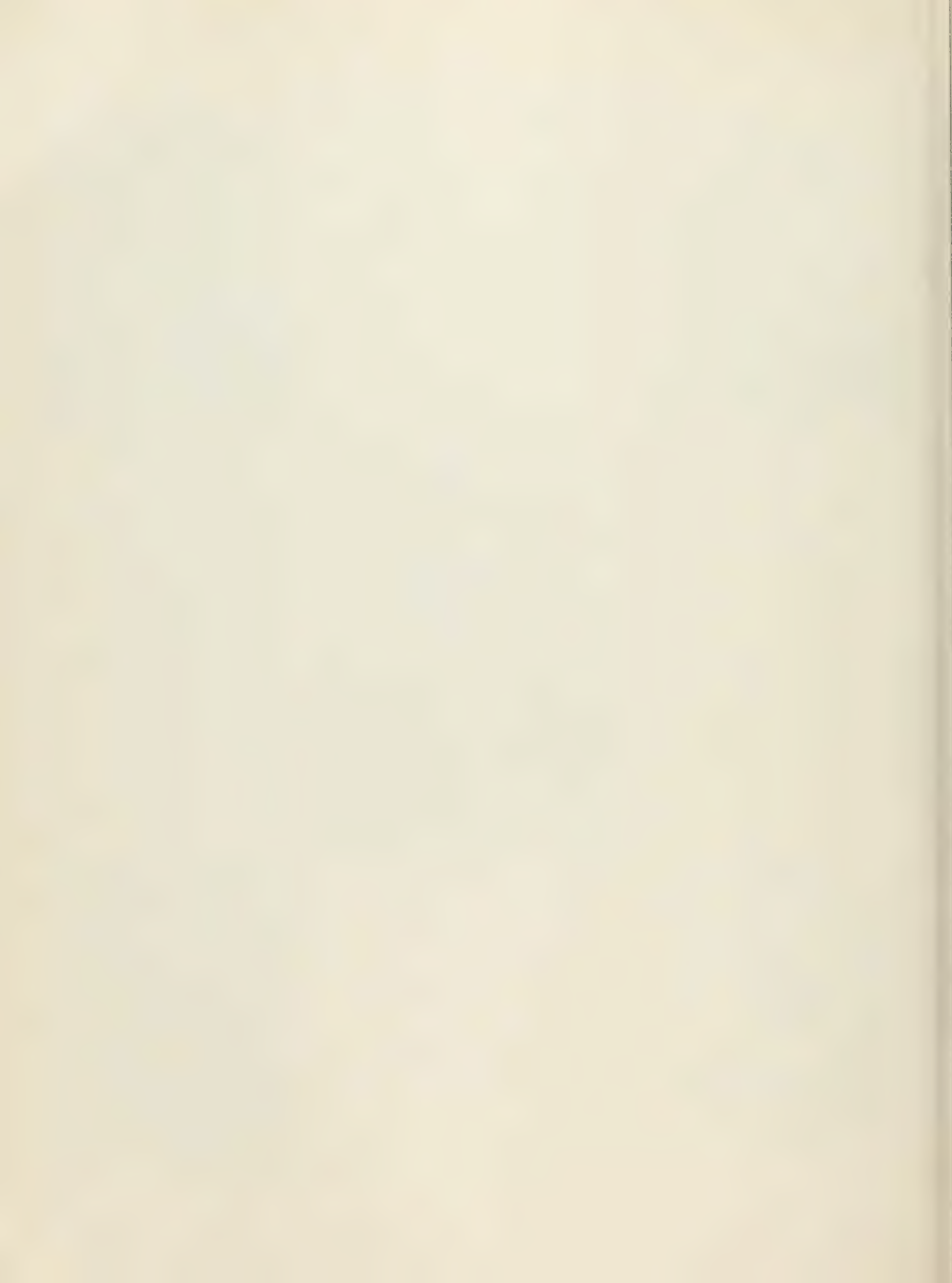
URIAH CRANDALL.



HENRY TWEEDIE.



ROBERT FOUNTAIN.





school. At the age of twenty-six he began teaching school, which profession he followed ten years. We went to Wisconsin in 1884, where he continued teaching, removing to Minnesota in 1885, and here, in addition to his duties as a pedagogue, he added that of newspaper correspondent. In 1888 he went to Idaho, where he lived three years, locating a homestead in Stevens county in 1891. He has served several years as a justice of the peace, having been several times re-elected. Mr. Felt cultivates forty acres, and has, besides, quite an extensive and profitable dairy. He raises considerable stock. He has an excellent spring of water which the town of Newport is anxious to purchase, for the purpose of supplying the young city.

In 1888 Mr. Felt was married to Emma V. Gould, daughter of Carlos and Nancy (Loucks) Gould, natives of New York. Going to Minnesota as pioneers they located in Olmstead county, where they died. Four of their children survive: Mary M., wife of Charles Wright, of Rochester, Minnesota; Alonzo, in Idaho; Rose, married to Peter Gravelin, of Grant's Pass, Oregon; and Emma V., wife of our subject.

Mr. Felt was a Democrat, but at present affiliates with the Socialist party, in whose interests he manifests much enthusiasm. Mrs. Felt is a member of the Congregational church. They have five children, William V., Salome B., Sarah B., Lafayette and George, all residing with their parents. Mr. Felt was one of the very earliest if not the first settler in the Pend d'Oreille valley. He took the first claim in the valley and was forced to bring his family in over the Calispell Indian trail. His point of supplies was Rathdrum.

---

JOHN T. MAHER, who is one of the earliest residents of the Colville valley residing now about three miles south from Valley, was born in Albany, New York on May 10, 1861, the son of Thomas and Catharine (Smith) Maher, natives of Ireland. The father was an immigrant to this country when a child, and received his education in Albany county, New York. He followed lumbering in later years and in 1883 came, with John T., to the Colville valley where his death occurred in 1895. The

mother was called away to the world beyond in 1897, at Albany, New York. Our subject was educated in New York and completed his training with a fine course in Bryant & Stratton's college. Then he entered a large institution, the Merchants National Bank, at Albany, and from the position of messenger he worked up to general bookkeeper and was entrusted with much responsibility. In all this career, Mr. Maher manifested an ability and trustworthiness that unhesitatingly commended him to the establishment, and had it not been that he was forced from indoor work by the failure of his health, he doubtless would have been one of the leaders of the institution to-day, for during the time that he was there he accumulated by wise investments over twenty thousand dollars. With this fine sum of money in New York drafts, our subject came, in the spring of 1883, with his father to Spokane. A short stay in that then new village, and we find Mr. Maher exploring the Colville valley. He selected the place where he now lives and purchased a squatter's right of L. D. Ferguson for two thousand dollars, probably the highest price for a right in the valley to that time, and a precedent largely followed since. Mr. Maher at once gave his attention to raising stock and hay. He has been very successful in both these lines and has marketed thousands of tons of the latter and sold many head of stock. His estate increased to nearly nine hundred acres but recently he sold four hundred acres. In addition to the industries mentioned, Mr. Maher has paid considerable attention to mining and owns various properties in different localities. Mr. Maher has never ventured upon the matrimonial sea and his sister Mary is keeping house for him at the present time. In reference to political alliances, he says, "I am a Democrat, and proud of it." He has always taken a keen interest in the welfare of the community but has never sought offices for himself. He is an adherent of the Catholic church.

---

URIAH CRANDALL, who lives two and one-half miles south from Locke, is one of the pioneers of the Pend d'Oreille valley. It was in 1886 that Mr. Crandall settled where he now lives, the land being then unsurveyed. Upon being surveyed it was found to be railroad land

and he purchased the same, having added since eighty acres by homestead right. Mr. Crandall raises considerable stock and has a fine meadow of eighty acres. His farm is well fenced and provided with other necessary improvements and he is one of the thrifty and successful agriculturists of this section.

Uriah Crandall was born on April 30, 1838, in Otsego county, New York, the son of Robert and Margret (Gage) Crandall, natives of Pennsylvania. They settled in Guilford, New York, where later the father died. After that, the mother married Jacob Salzman, and during the Civil war she died also. Mr. Crandall has two sisters, Eveline McNitt and Ellen Packard. The Crandall family came from Scotch-Irish ancestry who were prominent people in England. Uriah received his early education in the common schools of Lion Creek, New York and after his father's death, resided with his brother-in-law for some years. He learned thoroughly the art of cheese making, which he followed until the Civil war, when he enlisted in Company H, Second United States Light Artillery. He suffered severely from spotted fever and in August, 1865, he was mustered out at Fort McHenry. Owing to the ravages of this fearful disease in his system he was unable to work for three years thereafter. He spent sometime in Missouri and Kansas, then returned to New York, whence he came to California. Later we find him in Portland, where he lived for eight years. Next he spent a year in the Coeur d' Alene country and in 1886, as stated above, he settled at his present place.

Mr. Crandall has two sons, John and Will, who are grown to manhood. He is a member of the First Baptist church and takes particular interest in the welfare of the community and political matters, being allied with the Republican party.

HENRY TWEEDIE, who lives six miles south of Penrith, Stevens county, is engaged in general farming and stock breeding. He is a native of Quebec, Canada, born February 17, 1849. His parents were John and Jane (McCluchie) Tweedie, the father being a native of Edinburg, Scotland, and the mother of Ireland. When quite young they came to America and settled at Quebec, where the

father died, in 1890, at the age of eighty-five years and six months. His ancestors were wealthy and distinguished people of Scotland. The mother still lives at the age of eighty-five years. They were the parents of nine children, of whom five are living, Mary, Sarah, Jessie, John, and Henry, our subject.

Having received a fair business education in Canada our subject, on attaining his majority, began life in the lumber woods, at which business he remained until 1877, when he came to Washington, and continued in the same line two years. In 1879 he went to Walla Walla, and in 1884 removed to Montana, returning to Walla Walla in 1889. That year he came to Stevens county, where he conducted a pack train running from Pend d'Oreille to the Kootenai river, for the Great Northern railroad for two seasons. In 1891 Mr. Tweedie settled on unsurveyed land, where he continued farming ten years, before he could file on the same. The only market available was Rathdrum. He cleared eighty acres, which is now devoted to hay. He has four hundred and eighty rods of ditch, in the construction of which eight thousand feet of lumber were used. He is surrounded with substantial improvements, as good house and barns, one of them being forty by one hundred, the other twenty-four by sixty. His property is supplied with plenty of excellent water and is in a most eligible location.

The political affiliations of Mr. Tweedie are with the Republican party, in which realm he takes an active and prominent part.

ROBERT FOUNTAIN is among the heaviest land owners in Stevens county. Of meadow land he has over four hundred acres, which annually produces abundant returns. He has several hundred acres of first-class timber land and the whole estate is improved in a very excellent manner. His elegant residence of modern architectural design, is as beautiful and fine a home as can be found in the Pend d'Oreille valley. Barns, outbuildings, and other valuable improvements are in evidence while a general air of thrift pervades the premises and indicates the manner of the man.

Robert Fountain was born in Fleming county, Kentucky, on June 20, 1852, the son of Andrew and Louisa A. (Robb) Fountain,

natives of Maryland and Kentucky, respectively. The parents settled in Fleming county in an early day and there remained until the time of their decease. Nine children were born to this worth couple. The father served in the war of 1812 and the ancestors on both sides were people of prominence.

Mr. Fountain was educated by private instructors and in a Presbyterian Academy until he had reached his majority and then he started to do for himself, beginning operations in farming, in Illinois. There he remained until 1888 when he came to Stevens county and located on government land. Later he purchased land until he now has a magnificent estate. In addition to handling general crops and hay, he raises about eighty head of stock each year and is one of the most prosperous men of the valley.

On November 30, 1889 Mr. Fountain married Miss Jennie, daughter of S. H. and Mary (Weer) Cusick, natives of Ohio. In 1888 they came to the Pend d'Oreille valley, where the father died June 14, 1903, the mother having died some years previous. They were parents of six children, four of whom are living.

Mr. Fountain takes great interest in the welfare of the community. Politically he is allied with the Democrats. In 1895 he was elected county commissioner and served two years with credit to himself and his constituents. In 1897 he entered the race for county auditor and was defeated by very few votes. Mrs. Fountain is a member of the Methodist church and is a lady of refinement and culture.

The ability of Mr. Fountain in financiering is shown by the fact that when he took the office of county commissioner, the warrants of the county were selling at thirty-five cents on the dollar and when he retired from office, the county was able to care for its own indebtedness. When he first came to the office, the poor of the county were farmed out to different ones, and he succeeded in getting them in one place and looked after in better shape and at much less expense.

JOHN W. DECKER, during his short residence in the vicinity of Loonlake, Stevens county, has been eminently successful in his business operations.

Keokuk county, Iowa, is the place of his

nativity, and February 2, 1862, the date of his birth. His father, Dennis Decker, was a native of Ohio and a farmer. His mother, Emily M. Decker, was born in Indiana, settled in early life in Iowa, and subsequently removed to Ottumwa, same state. She went with her husband to Nebraska, thence to Seattle, and in 1891 came to Stevens county, Washington, where they at present reside, engaged in farming. To them have been born four children: Mary, wife of Charles Shepard, in Spokane; Martha, living in Minnesota; Theodore, in Spokane, and John W., the subject of this sketch.

The latter received his education in the public schools of Ottumwa, Iowa. He remained with his parents until 1900, when he purchased eighty acres of hay and timber land, two and a quarter miles northwest of Loonlake, Stevens county. Forty acres of this is meadow land, the rest timber. He has a substantial residence, good barns and outbuildings, and a small orchard. He raises considerable stock.

On August 29, 1889, Mr. Decker was married to Miss Jennie Solaker, a native of Austria. She came with her parents to the United States in 1884, locating in Oregon. Mrs. Decker is one of a family of eight and is the mother of two children, Hazel M. and Charles L., both living with their parents.

Democratic in politics, Mr. Decker is always interested in all local affairs, and enjoys the esteem and confidence of the community in which he resides. He is an active member of Loonlake Camp, M. W. A., and his wife is a member of the R. N. A. Both Mr. and Mrs. Decker are active members of the Christian church.

ELMER L. SHARP is a young man who has passed the greater portion of his life in Washington, coming to Stevens county in territorial days.

The state of his nativity is Michigan, having been born in Newaygo county, April 19, 1881. His parents were M. L. and Amelia J. (Saunders) Sharp, his mother a native of Michigan, the father of Canada. They are mentioned elsewhere in this work.

Elmer L. Sharp was one of nine children,

all of whom are mentioned in the father's biographical history, except William, who is deceased. Our subject is now residing at Deer Lake, Stevens county. He attended the public schools of Loonlake until the age of sixteen years, when he began working for his parents, and with whom he remained until he was twenty-two years old. He then rented his father's farm which he now conducts, having eighty acres under cultivation and a fair bunch of cattle.

Mr. Sharp is a Republican, and decidedly well informed on the live issues of the day. In local politics he manifests a keen interest, and is an energetic, liberal, and public spirited young man.

---

PERRY H. HOVEY resides about six miles northeast from Colville, where he owns a fine farm of one hundred and sixty acres. He has bestowed his labors here with success and has made good substantial improvements and does general farming. Among other specialties, he has started a nice nursery and pays particular attention to growing strawberries and small fruits, and doubtless will make a good success of the enterprise. Mr. Hovey devotes much of the winter time to mining and has several properties. He is known as a stirring and capable man and has labored faithfully to build up the country.

Perry H. Hovey was born in Chippewa county, Wisconsin, on March 13, 1862, the son of E. M. and Mary (Seeley) Hovey, natives of Massachusetts and New York, respectively. They were married at Eau Claire, Wisconsin. By a former marriage the father had two children, L. B. and Julia A., and to the last marriage two children were born, Ella, and Perry H. In Dunn county, Wisconsin, our subject secured his early education in the public schools, and at the budding age of seventeen, he began duties in the battle of life on his own responsibility. He worked in the lumber woods, then went to Dakota where he farmed and herded cattle. Later he was foreman on a milk ranch at Mandan, North Dakota for one year. After this we see him in Montana, still handling stock and in 1884 he went to Arkansas and took up the occupation of making barrel staves. He visited Texas and then went

to cooking in Kansas City. This occupied him for some time and next we see him catering to the trade in Colorado after some work in Missouri, and then he took a position as cook on the range. Later in Arizona he still pursued the avocation and then diverted his attention to stage driving. It was 1888 that he finally landed in Spokane and took up bridge work for a time and also did other labor. He located a ranch on the Little Spokane about this time and in 1891 came to Colville. We next see him handling ore and lumber for the Old Dominion and in 1893, he took his present place as a homestead. In 1894, he was in the employ of the Spokane Falls and Northern railroad as baggagemaster and in other capacities. In 1895, Mr. Hovey went prospecting and more or less since that time he has followed that line of work.

In political matters he is inclined to the Liberals and is an independent thinker. In fraternal affiliations, Mr. Hovey is a member of the Miners Union and is well esteemed. He is inclined to agnosticism in religious belief and is always ready for investigation.

---

GEORGE THEIS was the first settler to locate in the region of the Colville valley, where he now has an excellent farm of one hundred and sixty acres, just five miles from the county seat. He has it well improved with all buildings, fences, and so forth, necessary and was recently offered four thousand dollars for the estate. He was obliged when coming to this section, to cut all the roads alone and has shown remarkable energy and stability as an opening pioneer.

George Theis was born in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, on October 16, 1859. His parents were natives of Germany and came to this country in 1850, locating in Pennsylvania, where they remained until their death, having been the parents of six children. Our subject received his education in Pittsburg and remained with his parents until the time of their death, then resided with his mother's sister until fifteen, at which time he began work in life for himself. He learned the boiler maker's trade and remained at it until nineteen, then went to Ohio and enlisted in the regular army where for the next five years he was found. He was

sent to San Francisco and later to Vancouver and finally in 1881 came through where Spokane now stands, it then being but a village. He went to Fort Spokane where he remained until the time of his discharge in 1885. Mr. Theis remarks that on coming through the village of Spokane, the citizens turned out enmasse with tin horns, tin cans and every available instrument to make a noise to welcome the soldiers, so glad were they to see the people coming west. They had come on the first regular train entering Spokane. Immediately following his discharge, Mr. Theis located as a homestead, the place where he now lives, and at once devoted himself to its improvement. He labored there steadily until 1891, then took a position in the Colville smelter for three years. After this he built a sawmill and operated that until 1893, when it burned down. He immediately rebuilt then sold and returned to his farm, where he has been occupied in general farming and stock raising since.

In 1883, Mr. Theis married Miss Rachel, daughter of Austin and Hester Prouty, natives of Ohio and Iowa, respectively, and parents of seven children. To Mr and Mrs. Theis seven children have been born, as follows: Violet, Roy, George, Alva, Albert, Fred and Theodore. Politically, Mr. Theis is an active Republican and a man of influence. He is a member of the A. F. and A. M. and is well respected as a man of substantial qualities and uprightness.

FRANK WEATHERWAX is one of the prosperous and well known business men of the valley. He handles a large butcher trade, operates a hotel and a livery barn, while on the side he attends to his farm and raises about forty head of stock. Mr. Weatherwax has made a fine success in the financial world, owing to his executive ability and keen judgment in business affairs. His tireless energy and genial and affable ways have both gathered and held the fine patronage with which he is favored in the various enterprises that he conducts.

Frank Weatherwax was born in Illinois on May 13, 1869, the son of Henry and Christiana (Anthony) Weatherwax, natives of Michigan and Ohio, respectively. They are mentioned in another portion of this work. Our subject received his early education in Sidney, Nebraska

and after completing the common school training, assisted his father until 1892, when he started to do for himself. He had come with his parents to Stevens county in 1882, therefore was well acquainted with the country and its resources when he started out in business.

In 1892, Mr. Weatherwax married Miss Blanch, daughter of J. D. and Olive A. (Day) Slocum, natives of Illinois and the parents of five children. To Mr. and Mrs. Weatherwax three children have been born, named as follows: Hattie, deceased, Helen, and Roy. Mr. Weatherwax is a good active Republican and is ever on the alert to forward those principles which are for the welfare of all. He is a member of the M. W. A. and a man of good standing in the community.

SIMON S. CLARK, who resides two and one-half miles east from Tumtum, devotes himself to general farming and carpenter work. He is making a good success in his business ventures and is one of the prosperous men of the county. He is an active man in promoting the welfare of the community and in political affairs takes a liberal stand. An account of his life in this connection is very proper and it is with pleasure that we append the same.

Simon S. Clark was born in Adams county, Ohio, on July 26, 1852, the son of Stephen and Hannah (Shoemaker) Clark, natives of the same county. They remained there until 1857, then moved to Iowa, whence three years later they journeyed to Gentry county, Missouri. The family home continued in that place until 1883 when they again journeyed, this time to Washington. Location was made in the territory now embraced in Lincoln county. Later the father removed to Stevens county, where he now lives. He is aged seventy-nine and the mother seventy-three. They are the parents of the following children, Simon S., who is our subject, Thomas, Francis M., Olive, Sidney, Mahlon, deceased, Sigel, William, Stephen, and two who died in infancy. Simon S. Clark was educated in the public schools of Gentry county, Missouri. At the age of eighteen he began to work on the adjoining farms and in 1883 came to Washington, locating twenty-two miles west of Spokane on little coulee where he lived fourteen years.

After that he removed to Lincoln county and about three years later, or in 1898, came to Stevens county and purchased five hundred and twenty-eight acres where he now lives. He has a good farm, an excellent orchard, and comfortable residence, with out buildings and so forth.

In February, 1874, Mr. Clark married Miss Mary E. Davidson, who died in 1892, having been the mother of seven children, named as follows: Hannah B., Eunice A., Thomas J., Louis P., Florence A., Laurence A., and Daniel J., deceased. In May, 1901, Mr. Clark married Elsie E. Babb, and one child, Carl E., has been born to them. It is of interest to note that Mr. Clark moved from Ohio to Iowa and from Iowa to Missouri and thence to Washington, all by team and wagon.

---

STEPHEN E. WAYLAND is a prominent and skillful stockman and agriculturist of the Colville valley and is to be classed as one of the pioneers of the section as well as a real builder of the county. He has manifested an industry and energy dominated with keen wisdom which have given him the need of a gratifying holding in various kinds of good property. Coming at a time when large portions of the country were but wilderness, he was quick to perceive the resources of the country and as apt and ready to grasp them with skill and wisdom that have turned all to good account, both as to enhancing his own exchequer and for the stimulating of better endeavor in his fellows.

Stephen E. Wayland was born in Dallas county, Texas, on November 24, 1852, the son of Jaret and Rhoda (English) Wayland, natives of Virginia and Indiana, respectively. They settled in Texas and there remained until their death. They were the parents of four children. Our subject was educated in the common schools, and in fact received his education through his own efforts in paying his own way. At the interesting age of eighteen he slipped out into the world to see the realities of life and from that time until the present he has paddled his own canoe o'er the rough waters of life's seas, missing the shoals and riding the crest of the waves in a successful manner. He first went to Indian Territory, then to Kansas, and later was in Colorado and Wyoming riding the range, and then for a

while spent his whole time in traveling. In 1872 he first landed in Washington and soon journeyed on to Alaska, where some time was spent in prospecting. Later he returned to Seattle, then went to California, and in 1877 to the Black Hills. Then he went to Stockton, California, whence he sailed to Seattle. In 1883 Mr. Wayland settled in Stevens county, about one mile west from where Valley now is, and where he lives at this time. Mr. Wayland has added to his original homestead until he has four hundred and eighty acres of fertile land. It is a well kept and improved farm and yields abundant crops of general produce, besides orchard productions, and hay enough to winter one hundred head of stock. Last year Mr. Wayland baled four hundred tons for sale.

In 1884 Mr. Wayland married Miss Julia, daughter of H. and Christiana (Anthony) Weatherwax, who are mentioned in this work. Four children have been born to this union, Mabel, Henry, Cary, and Walter. Politically Mr. Wayland is a Democrat and in 1889 and 1890 was chosen as county commissioner. He is a member of the K. O. T. M. and the I. O. O. F., while Mrs. Wayland belongs to the L. O. T. M.

---

JOHN G. KULZER is one of the leading lumber men of Stevens county. He owns and is operating a fine saw mill south from Valley. The mill has an output capacity of thirty thousand feet per day and is equipped with all the latest machinery for the manufacture of lumber and lumber products. Mr. Kulzer has an excellent water power of six hundred horse power, which runs the mill and other machinery. He has a comfortable residence, outbuildings, and so forth, and some stock, while in addition to all this property, he owns fourteen hundred acres of land. He is one of the prominent and leading men of the county.

John G. Kulzer was born in St. Cloud, Minnesota on September 16, 1863, the son of George and Maggie (Winters) Kulzer, natives of Bavaria, Germany. They came to America in 1849 and located in Minnesota where they remained until 1888 when the father moved to Valley, Washington, where he now lives, the mother having died in 1881. They were the parents of six children, as follows: Minnie,

Barbara, Mary, J. G., Mattie, deceased and Michael. Our subject was educated in Albany, Minnesota and at the age of seventeen laid aside his books and stepped from the home place to begin the duties of life for himself. He operated a hotel for two years then sold out and went into the railroad mail service where he continued for fourteen years, after which he took to sawmilling and in that occupation we find him at the present time.

In 1883 Mr. Kulzer married Miss Mary Obermiller. Her parents were natives of Germany and came to Wisconsin when she was quite young and later moved to Minnesota where they remained until the time of their death. Mrs. Kulzer is one of five children: John, Mary, Isadore, Henry and Peter. To Mr. and Mrs. Kulzer four children have been born: Albert I., Matilda, Eulalia and Agnes. Mr. Kulzer is a Democrat, active in political matters, and at present is serving on the school board. Fraternally he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F., K. P., A. O. U. W. and a lumberman's organization. Mrs. Kulzer is a member of the D. of H., while they both belong to the Catholic church.

---

JOSIAH M. DAVEY, who is familiarly known as Captain Davey, is superintendent and manager of the Iron Hill Mining Company's property, situated twelve miles west from Valley. Few men have had a more extensive and successful career in mining than Captain Davey and Stevens county is to be congratulated that a man of his knowledge and ability is now in charge of the development work of one of her large properties. He is a thoroughly practical man and it is with pleasure that we are enabled to recount, for the benefit of our readers, some of the items of his industrious career.

Josiah M. Davey was born in Camborne, England, on September 9, 1849, the son of John and Jane (Martin) Davey, natives of England. They came to America in 1866, but returned to their native country, where they remained until their death. They were the parents of nine children. The mother's people were a very influential and wealthy family and the father was an experienced and skillful mining man. Our subject was educated in the public schools of his native place and as early as the age of nine years commenced work

in the mines. When sixteen he began to do entirely for himself and continued in mining until 1865, when he came to this country and took up the same business in New England and in New York. Later we find him in the copper region of Lake Superior and for five years he had charge of the old Cliff mine. Then he went to California and did contract work for some time. In 1875 he returned to Lake Superior and took charge of the exploration work of a large company. Two years later he was occupied in the great Calumet and Hecla mines and then in other properties. For a number of years he was engaged in various capacities in the leading mines in that section and also in exploration work in Lake Superior region. Finally he went to prospecting for himself and located a property which he sold for twenty thousand dollars. After this he was in Tennessee for a company, whence he returned to Michigan, and then came to Washington, taking charge of the properties mentioned above. Since coming here Captain Davey has won hosts of friends and has demonstrated to the people of this section that he is a mining man of marked ability and resources.

In 1869 Mr. Davey married Miss Grace, daughter of William and Grace (Rogers) Harvey, natives of England. In 1866 they came to Keweenaw, Michigan, where they remained until their death, having been the parents of nine children. The father enlisted in the Civil war, but was unable to get to the front until hostilities had ceased. To Mr. and Mrs. Davey seven children have been born, Louisa, William J., Joseph, Minnie, Josiah, Grace and Lillie. Captain Davey is a good, active Republican and a man of influence in his party. He has held various offices, among them that of deputy sheriff in Michigan. Fraternally he is affiliated with the K. O. P., A. F. and A. M., and the Sons of St. George.

---

JAMES M. RICHMOND, who lives three miles west from Valley, is one of the earliest settlers in this portion of Stevens county. Since coming here over fifteen years ago he has displayed the energy and uprightness that win both the smiles of Dame Fortune and the approbation of his fellow men. He has ever been known as a good and capable man.

James M. Richmond was born in Lee county, Virginia, on September 29, 1862, being the son of William and Louisa (Reasot) Richmond, natives of Virginia. From Virginia the family moved to Kentucky. Four years later, or in 1878, the father located in Spokane, where he remained fifteen years, then he came to Stevens county. In 1901, in the city of Spokane, he was called to try the realities of another world. The mother is still living. They were the parents of five children, Rebecca H., Florence L., Foradia L., John A. and James M. Our subject was well educated in his native country, completing his training in the Franklin Academy and in the Institute of Virginia. At the age of twenty-one he took a position as postal clerk on the Missouri Pacific and operated in this capacity for seven and one-half years. In 1888 he came to Stevens county and bought the land where he now lives. One hundred and twenty-five acres of this farm are producing hay and the entire estate is fenced and well improved. Mr. Richmond also handles considerable stock. There were but one or two white families in this section when he settled here and his labors and his example have done much toward the improvement of the county.

In 1896 Mr. Richmond married Miss Vicca, daughter of A. E. and Rebeccah Welch. The town of Welch, Spokane county, is named from this family. Mrs. Richmond is one of five children and her parents are natives of Kentucky. To Mr. and Mrs. Richmond two children have been born, Chester J. and Clarke E. The principles of the Democratic party appeal more practically to our subject and he is a stanch worker in this relation. He is a member of the school board and has served as justice of the peace, while fraternally he is affiliated with the A. O. U. W.

---

JAMES B. TUTTLE, JR., one of the well known mining men of the state, is now giving his attention to the properties of the King Gold & Copper Mining Company, which are located nine miles west from Valley, in Stevens county. Mr. Tuttle, with his father, owns a controlling interest in this property and is superintendent, while his father is general manager of the same. His career in mining has made him

familiar with various properties through the northwest and given him practical experience that now makes him a skillful master in this prominent industry. A resume of the salient points in his life will be interesting to the readers of this volume and especially so since his work for the last few years has been along the line of development of Stevens county's boundless resources.

James B. Tuttle was born in Saguache, Colorado, on April 12, 1879, the son of J. B. and Nancy C. (Goff) Tuttle, natives of Canada and Iowa, respectively. They lived in Colorado until 1880, when they came to Washington, settling in Asotin, where the father still lives. The mother died in 1896. They were the parents of the following children: John, George, Herbert, Bertha, James, Effie, Emma, Ada, Randal, and an infant deceased. Our subject received his early education in Asotin, and at the tender age of twelve years started in mining. He at once decided upon the course that he would follow and went to mining in Nelson, British Columbia. Three years later we find him at the same occupation in Cripple Creek, Colorado, whence one year later he went to Butte, Montana, and mined for two years. Then he returned to British Columbia and in 1896 began mining in northern Washington. After one year he had charge of the Skookum mines in Stevens county and in 1897 took charge of the King Gold & Copper Mining Company, in the management of which he is engaged at the present time. Mr. Tuttle, in addition to owning the controlling interest in the King mine, is heavily interested in certain coal properties and other mines in this section. In the King he sunk three hundred and fifty feet of shaft and drove six hundred feet of tunneling and made other improvements which cost him about thirty-five thousand dollars. The company is now in a position to begin shipping, and are putting in a concentrator. This property is without doubt the best equipped mine in the county. Among some of the installed machinery may be mentioned an electric light plant, a ten drill air compressor, three fifty horsepower boilers, machine drills, and steam pumps. The plant is capable of handling the mine until a depth of eleven hundred feet has been attained. In all these matters Mr. Tuttle has shown the practical judgment and executive ability that have sur-



mounted every difficulty and brought to the present consummation his work of improvement, thus far. Politically Mr. Tuttle is a Democrat, and in fraternal affiliations he is a member of the I. O. O. F., A. O. U. W., and K. O. T. M.

RALPH A. SLOCUM is one of the younger men of Stevens county, whose industry and wisdom have won a goodly holding in property. He lives nine miles northwest from Valley and does general farming and raises stock.

Ralph A. Slocum was born in Lincoln, Nebraska, on September 4, 1872, the son of J. D. and Olive A. (Day) Slocum, natives of Illinois. The family came to Iowa from Illinois, then went on to Nebraska, later to Kansas, and finally, after also living in Missouri, they returned to Iowa. In 1889 the father came to Washington and the next year the rest of the family came also. Location was made in Valley, where the father was installed as postmaster, which position he still holds. They were the parents of five children, Mark L., Ida, Ralph, Blanche, Vernon. Mr. J. D. Slocum enlisted in Company H, Fifteenth Iowa, in what was known as Crocker's Brigade. He served over four years, receiving an honorable discharge at the close of the war. Among the battles in which he participated, we may mention Shiloh, Corinth, as well as several others, while in skirmishing he did much active work.

Our subject was educated in the various places where the family lived and remained with his parents until he was twenty-four years of age. Then he took a position as section foreman on the Spokane Falls & Northern and eight months later returned to Valley and accepted a position in the United States marble quarries. In 1894 he selected his present place and took the same by squatter's right. Since that time Mr. Slocum has devoted himself to the improvement and development of his place and he now has twenty-five acres under cultivation and raises hay and general crops and handles stock.

On June 15, 1901, Mr. Slocum married Miss Elizabeth, daughter of Walter and Jennie (Swan) Craven, natives of England and Scotland, respectively. They were the parents of four children, three of whom are living, as fol-

lows: Elizabeth, Nellie G., and Alice. Mr. and Mrs. Slocum have two children, Walter and Florence. Mr. Slocum is a Republican and active in the interests of his party. He has been deputy assessor and is road supervisor of his district. He is also clerk of the school board and is keenly interested in educational matters. Mr. Slocum is affiliated with the A. O. U. W. and is a man well known and has hosts of friends.

SHEBA R. EVA has traveled over a great portion of the United States and Canada, as well as in England. He has a large experience in various walks of the world and being a man of practical ideas, has gained much to make him successful in the battle of life.

Sheba R. Eva was born in Cornwall, England, on March 31, 1862, the son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Reed) Eva, natives of England, where the mother still lives, the father having passed away in 1879. The family is one of the oldest on record, being able to trace their ancestors on the mother's side in direct line to William the Conqueror. Our subject was one of thirteen children, eight of whom are still living, as follows: Joseph, Josiah, Elizabeth, Ephraim, Richard, Sheba, Annie, and Margret J. In the district school at Wheel Ruby Sheba R. received his education and at the early age of eleven took up mail carrying, being the youngest one to occupy that responsible position. After that he learned the carpenter trade and followed it in England until he was twenty-one, when he came to the New England states. In 1889 he went thence to Seattle and in that city, Portland, Astoria, and various other places, wrought at his trade with good success. In the fall of 1893 he went to British Columbia and later returned to the Big Bend country. In 1901 he prospected on the south half and now has some claims adjoining the Gold Mountain, which show high values, assays running as high as one hundred and fifty dollars per ton. He has a quarter section of land where he now lives and does general farming, together with mining and contracting in building.

In April, 1903, Mr. Eva married Mrs. Annie Phillips, who has five children by her former husband, George, Elizabeth, Winefred E.,

Joseph W., and Sheba L. Politically Mr. Eva is allied with the Republicans and takes a good interest in the questions of the day. Mr. Eva is a member of the Episcopalian church.

---

GEORGE E. WRIGHT resides five miles northwest from Valley and is known as one of the prosperous and leading farmers and stockmen of the county. He was born in Gray county, Ontario, on June 25, 1859, the son of Thorpe and Eliza (James) Wright, natives of Canada, where they now live. They are the parents of five children, named as follows: George, Emily, John T., Sarah E., and Thorpe E. The excellent and world famed schools of Ontario gave to our subject his educational training and the first twenty-four years of his life were spent under the parental roof. Then came the important time when he should inaugurate independent action and young Wright stepped out into the world. For nine years he traveled in the west and south, after which he selected Stevens county as his abiding place and at once secured a half section of land, where he now lives. He began operations as a stockman and soon had a nice band of cattle. He improved his place and has bought and sold some land since that time. The home place is now well improved and he raises stock and does general farming. In 1901 Mr. Wright became interested in the marble deposits of Stevens county and having discovered some excellent property on Box Canyon, of the Pend d'Oreille river, he located four hundred acres. This has proved, upon development, to be a fine bed of as good marble, the experts say, as is to be found in the world. Mr. Wright is possessed of the determination and executive ability to handle this property as it should be and is now installing the proper machinery to develop it and put the finished product on the market. It is bound to be one of the great producers of the entire northwest and the management is laying the foundation broad and deep.

Mr. Wright married in 1888, and Miss Maud, daughter of Orin and Helen (Dunbar) Belknap, became his bride on that occasion. Mr. Belknap is a native of New York, while his wife was born in Pennsylvania. They came west in 1881 and located at Kettle Falls, where they now reside. The following named chil-

dren were born to them: Byron A., Willis, Maud, Bruce, Paul, Echo, and Arthur. To Mr. and Mrs. Wright six children have been born, Ethel, Edwin, Willis, Bruce, Hellen, and Byron. Mr. and Mrs. Wright are devout members of the Seventh Day Adventist church and are highly respected people.

---

JOHN C. PLATTS is well known in the Colville valley as one of the industrious and capable men, whose labors have resulted in the development and improvement of the county until it is one of the leading counties of the state today. He dwells about eight miles southwest from Chewelah and devotes himself to farming now, although previously he has done much sawmilling.

John C. Platts was born in Prince Edward Island, Canada, on June 18, 1862, the son of Thomas and Ellen (Crockett) Platts, natives of the same place and of English and Scotch ancestry, respectively. The ancestral families were both well to do and prominent people. The immediate parents of our subject passed their lives in their native place and raised twelve children, Margret, Mary E., William O., John C., J. H., Thomas, Robert, Russell, Fred, Henry, Andrew, and Eliza. The schools of the island contributed the educational training of our subject and when eighteen years of age he left the family home and began to do for himself. He learned the canning trade and followed it for three years, after which he went to Minnesota and later became engaged in freighting for the Canadian Pacific. Next we see him at Rat Portage, then in Dakota, whence in 1888 he came to Spokane. He located at Laprey bridge, below that city, then later came to Stevens county, where he was engaged in railroading and saw milling. He finally took charge of James Monnaghan's farm, in the Colville valley. Following this, Mr. Platts conducted a livery business and then turned his attention to mining in British Columbia. He handled the ores for the Payne mines for four years under contract and then came to his present location.

In 1892 Mr. Platts married Miss Clara, daughter of J. C. and Eliza (Prevorse) Wright, natives of Michigan. They came to Spokane when it was but a shanty town and

now dwell in Stevens county. Four children have been born to our subject, Jesse, Jocie, Dorothy, and John. Mr. Platts is a firm Republican and has always endeavored to uphold those principles he believes for the good of the community and state. He was delegate to the county convention in 1894, and was marshal of Chewelah in 1895-6. Mr. Platts is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the Miners' Union.

GEORGE E. ADAMS is one of the younger enterprising men of Stevens county and deserves to be classed in this work as one of its upbuilders. He is a man of energy and industry, as is evidenced by his property holdings. George E. Adams was born in Bristol, England on June 6, 1870, the son of Charles and Mary J. (Reese) Adams, natives of England and who are specifically mentioned in another portion of this work. When our subject was one year old his father came to this country and the following year he came with his mother. They located in Olmstead county, Minnesota and there and in Dodge county of the same state he received his educational training. At the age of sixteen years he began to do for himself and learned the stone cutter's trade from his father. After several years he followed this trade in Illinois and Dakota and in 1889 came to Spokane where he continued working at his trade. He also wrought at Medical Lake, Colfax, Moscow, and other places adjacent to Spokane. In 1891 he came to Stevens county and prospected until 1895 then he took a homestead where he now lives, five miles west from Valley. Forty acres of the farm are now under cultivation and he does general farming and raises stock. In addition to this occupation, Mr. Adams devotes himself to mining and logging.

In 1897 Mr. Adams married Miss Eliza, daughter of John and Jane (Davis) Tate, natives of England and Indiana, respectively. In 1878 they came to Medical Lake where the father now lives, the mother passing away in 1888. They were the parents of eleven children, Thomas R., Edna, Elizabeth, Martha, deceased, Anna, Deth, deceased, Edward, John, Ivy, deceased, Ray, and an infant unnamed, deceased. To Mr. and Mrs. Adams three children have been born, two of whom are living as follows: Lela L., and Mabel I. In political

matters Mr. Adams is prominent and liberal, always voting for the man and principles he believes to be best regardless of party affiliations. Mrs. Adams is a member of the Christian church. They are highly respected people and stand well in the community.

CHARLES ADAMS. In at least three distinct lines of enterprise has the subject of this sketch gained success. In younger days he learned the trade of stone cutter and followed it for a good many years. Recently he has taken up farming and at the present time he resides about three miles west from Valley where he does both general farming and raises stock. His farm consists of one quarter section which lies on the banks of Wate's Lake. A portion of the land is under cultivation and his fine residence together with barns, fences, orchard, and so forth are evidences of Mr. Adams' skill and labor since settling here.

Charles Adams was born in Bristol, England, on September 22, 1844, the son of Charles and Elizabeth (Croon) Adams, natives of England, where they remained until their death, having been the parents of eleven children. The father was a successful and prominent business man. Our subject received his education in his native country being especially favored in this line. The first twenty-one years of his life were spent with his father, then he learned the marble cutting trade, as stated above. After following this a few years in the old country he came to America in 1871, locating in Minnesota. He continued there until 1899, taking up stone cutting business for himself. In the year last mentioned he came to Washington and for one year was in the employ of the United States Marble Company of Stevens county, then located on the farm where he now lives and has since devoted himself to farming and stock raising.

Mr. Adams was married in 1867 to Miss Mary J., daughter of William and Mary (Jones) Reese, natives of Monmouth, England where they remained until their death. Mr. and Mrs. Adams are the parents of thirteen children, twelve of whom are living, as follows: Charles W., George E., John D., Mabel E., Blanch V., Albert E., Alice M., William H., Louisa B., Amos, Ralph E., and Lloyd R. Politically Mr. Adams is an energetic and active

Democrat and is always laboring for the advancement and welfare of the community. He has been road supervisor and is now director of his school district. Fraternally he is allied with the A. F. and A. M. and A. O. U. W., while Mrs. Adams belongs to the D. of H. They are communicants at the Episcopal church.

GEORGE KINDORF deserves to be classed with the substantial and worthy pioneers of the Colville valley, since he has endured the hardships of this life while laboring assiduously for the opening of the country and the ingress of civilization and its attendant benefits. Although many others had lived in the valley previous to his advent, still he came to a portion that was entirely new when he arrived in 1886. The land where he now lives, five miles west from Valley, was a wilderness then and its improvement and subjugation are entirely due to the industrious labors of Mr. Kindorf. For the first few years he had a very difficult time to supply the necessaries of life, there being no market and very little other opportunity to secure the things needed. He was enabled by dint of hard labor and most skillful management to pass the rapids, and by improving his property a little each year he has finally come to have one of the valuable estates of the valley, which produces abundance of varied crops each year. He is on the road to the United States marble quarry which enables him to dispose of all of his farm produce to a good advantage. He built the first wagon road into this section and has really opened this portion of the county. Mr. Kindorf now raises abundance of garden stuff, hay, berries, orchard fruits, besides dairy productions, and is also giving attention to raising stock and doing general farming. He has good and comfortable buildings of all kinds needed and is one of the prosperous men of this section. In addition to this property mentioned, Mr. Kindorf has mining interests which are proving very valuable. He has various prospects in different sections, but the marble showings he possesses are proving to be excellent.

George Kindorf was born in Racine, Wisconsin, on February 26, 1858, the son of Chris and Amelia (Wolf) Kindorf, natives of Germany. They came to America in 1850, locat-

ing in Racine, where they lived the balance of their lives. The father did a general butchering business and our subject received excellent training in this line. He remained with his parents until eighteen, having received his education in the meantime. Then he started out in life, following his trade for four years, after which he came west. In 1880, he located in Helena, Montana, where he spent five years. These years were devoted to his trade and then he came to Stevens county, locating as stated above. Mr. Kindorf has the following brothers and sisters, Gus, Edward, Fred, Arthur, Amelia and William.

PETER RASMUSSEN. Many of our most substantial and capable citizens have come to us from the land across the water. Not least among this class are those from Denmark, whence comes the subject of this article. He was born in Lolland, on October 24, 1862, the son of Rasmus and Lena Rasmussen, natives of Denmark, where they remained until their death. They were engaged in farming and fishing and were the parents of five children, Fred, Carl, Rasmus, Sophie, and Peter. Our subject was educated in the public schools of his native place and at the age of sixteen began to learn shipbuilding. Four years were spent in this occupation, after which he engaged in farming for two years, then served in the army for one year. The year 1886 marked the date of his immigration to the United States and location was made in Wisconsin. Here he did railroad construction work for a short time, then repaired to St. Paul, Minnesota, where he was engaged for two years. In 1889 Mr. Rasmussen came to Stevens county and worked on the Spokane Falls and Northern railroad construction, then took a homestead and later secured his present place. He has one hundred and sixty acres of land, forty of which are under cultivation and improved with good buildings, fences, orchards, and so forth. In addition to general farming, Mr. Rasmussen raises stock and does some logging.

On Christmas eve, 1899, Mr. Rasmussen married Miss Hattie Johnson, whose parents were natives of Sweden. She came to this country in 1884 and her marriage occurred at Chewelah. One child has been born to them, Clara L. Mr. Rasmussen is liberal in political

matters and has manifested a keen interest in educational affairs, while at the present time he is filling the position of school director.

---

WILLIAM A. ATKINSON, who lives about four miles west from Valley, is one of the substantial and well to do men of the section. He has resided here since 1891, when he secured his present land by homestead right and to the development of this he has devoted both time and energy since. He has good comfortable buildings, some stock, and does a general farming business. Mr. Atkinson is one of the well respected men of the community and has been for years chosen by his fellows as school director and road supervisor.

William A. Atkinson was born in Blackford county, Indiana, on August 11, 1849, the son of Joseph and Catherine (McCormick) Atkinson, natives of Pennsylvania and Ohio, respectively, but pioneers to Indiana, where they remained the balance of their lives. The grandfather of our subject was a Baptist clergyman and his father was a farmer. William A. was one of a family of twelve children. He was educated in the public schools and remained with his parents until he was twenty-four. Then he went to Colorado and mined for some time, returning eventually to Indiana. In 1889 Mr. Atkinson came to Washington and spent the first two years in Spokane. In 1891 he settled on his present farm and has made a good home. In 1897 Mr. Atkinson bought one hundred acres of land from the railroad company and in addition to handling this large estate he raises stock, of which he has thirty head at this time.

In 1874 Mr. Atkinson married Miss Julia A. Carmin, whose parents were natives of Ohio, and pioneers to Indiana, where they remained until their death. To Mr. and Mrs. Atkinson, two children have been born, Joseph and Catherine, both at home. Mr. Atkinson is an active Republican and is a substantial and respected man.

---

THOMAS E. MORRISON resides six miles north from Valley and is known as one of the substantial and prosperous farmers and stockmen of the section. He is a man of up-

rightness and is always allied on the side of the substantial development and material progress of the community, while he also labors assiduously for the success of his own private enterprises.

Thomas E. Morrison was born in Port Hope, Canada, on May 25, 1875, the son of Thomas R. and Sarah (Stapels) Morrison, natives of Canada and immigrants to the United States in 1877. They located first in New York and in 1890 came to Butte, Montana, where they lived eight years, then removed to Helena, where they now reside. They are the parents of eleven children. Our subject was educated in Rochester, New York, and at the age of fourteen went to work in a large box factory in that city. Three years were spent in that business and then he gave himself to the plumbing trade. After two and one-half years at that, he went to work in the Anaconda mines and three months later returned to Rochester. After one winter there he came again to the west, locating in Butte, and engaging in the concentrator. Five years were spent at this and then he went to Virginia City and worked in the mines until the date of his settlement in Stevens county. Since then he has devoted himself to general farming and stock raising.

The marriage of Mr. Morrison and Miss Vina Lamb occurred in 1899 and to them one son has been born, Henry. Mrs. Morrison's parents, George and Anna (Medsker) Lamb, are natives of Missouri, and came west in 1891. They are now living in Virginia City, Montana, and are the parents of six children. Mr. Morrison is an active Republican and is a believer in good government and strong. He is a member of the W. W.

---

JOHN M. FRASE resides about three miles northwest from Valley and does lumbering and deals in wood. He was born in Wayne county, Ohio, on June 4, 1852, the son of David and Elizabeth (Maxwell) Frase, natives of Ohio, where they remained until their death. Our subject was one of nine children and received his education in his native place. When eighteen, he started out in life for himself and learned the blacksmith trade. Following this he did coal mining then farmed for several

years, after which he did a general junk business in Kansas, Missouri, and Nebraska. In 1880, he came to Utah and did lumbering at an altitude of twelve thousand feet. Then he went to old Mexico to build a railroad and during this trip he had some hard experiences. On one occasion he was compelled to travel two hundred and twenty-seven miles, carrying his outfit and food with him. One night he was treed by a bear and as it was in January and very cold, he froze his hands and feet badly. For six months he wrought as foreman on the Santa Fe railroad and then returned to Nebraska and spent one winter hunting on the Platte river. Securing a choice location he took a homestead and for twelve years did farming there. Then he rigged emigrant wagons and with his brother traveled over portions of Missouri and Kansas. In 1900, Mr. Frase came to Washington and located where we find him at the present time. He purchased his present place and has given his entire time to lumbering and getting out wood.

Mr. Frase is a good solid Democrat and has always pulled for his principles straight. He has served in the capacity of road supervisor and is a man of sound principles and well respected by all. Mr. Frase is a member of the Lutheran church.

---

WILLIAM J. TAYLOR is a thrifty and well to do farmer and dairyman residing three miles west from Valley. He has a generous estate of four hundred and fifty acres, which is divided between hay, general farming, pasture and timber and which in every department manifests the painstaking care of the proprietor, who was wrought out a model place from the wilderness. He owns about forty head of cattle, twenty-five head of sheep and other stock. Mr. Taylor is increasing his dairy products and is a first class producer in this important branch.

William J. Taylor was born in Lincolnshire, England, on August 12, 1855, the son of Edward and Sarah (Moisey) Taylor, natives also of England. They remained in their native land until death and had been the parents of three children, Sarah Parker, Mary Longland, and W. J., our subject. The educational training of our subject was received in his native land and he remained under the parental roof

until he had attained his eighteenth year. Then Mr. Taylor determined to try his fortune in the new world and accordingly came to America, locating in Buffalo, New York, where he remained for five years. Then he went to Becker county, Minnesota, where he remained six years. The year 1884 marks the date when Mr. Taylor came to Washington. He located first in Sprague where he was employed as salesman in a general merchandise establishment for four years. Then he took up dairying and for a decade did real well at it. At the end of that period he came to his present location and has been here assiduously engaged in the occupations mentioned since that time. He has met with success and his prosperity is the result of his energy, wisdom and thrift.

In 1876 Mr. Taylor married Miss Christina Tanner, who died in 1889, leaving six children: Ed, married and living in Stevens county; William; Lewis; Emma; Ernest; and Charles, deceased. In 1894 Mr. Taylor married Mrs. Jennie Craven, widow of Walter Craven. She had three children by her former husband: Alice; Nellie, wife of Lew Weathernox; and Bessie, wife of Ralph Slocum, the last two in Stevens county. Mr. Taylor is an active and well informed Democrat and always evinces an interest in the questions of the day. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M., while Mrs. Taylor is a member of the Eastern Star and the Methodist church.

---

ED A. FRASE lives four miles northwest from Valley and does farming and lumbering. He was born in Wayne county, Ohio, on March 10, 1859, the son of David and Elizabeth (Maxwell) Frase, natives of Ohio. They settled in Wayne county in an early day and there remained until the day of their death. The mother passed away in 1897, the father two years later. They were the parents of nine children as follows: C. I., John M., J. M., deceased, R. R., Ed A., T. B., D. F., W. H. and E. C. Our subject was educated in his native county and remained with his parents until he was nineteen years of age. He had during this time become master of the carpenter's trade from his father. He went to Illinois where he farmed for two years; after which he removed to Nebraska and did farming and carpentering for fifteen years. Following this, he rigged out

a prairie schooner and with his wife and six children traveled through Nebraska and Kansas, wintering the first year in the Ozark mountains, in Missouri. Next year he started with his outfit to Ohio and remained there one year during which time his mother died. Then they returned to north Missouri, whence two years later they went to Minnesota where he sold his outfit and came by rail to Spokane, Washington. For eighteen months he followed his trade then they came to Stevens county, locating where we find them at the present time. In addition to general farming, Mr. Frase does considerable logging and lumbering.

In 1881, Mr. Frase married Miss Lillie C., daughter of R. B. and Rofelda M. (Tabor) Kelley, natives of Illinois. In 1874 Mr. and Mrs. Kelley removed to Nebraska where the father was killed in 1882, while as sheriff he was attempting to arrest a horsethief. The mother still lives in Whiteside county, Illinois, caring for her mother who is seventy-seven years of age. They were the parents of three children: Lillian C., Mary E., and Grace. To Mr. and Mrs. Frase have been born the following children: Mary B., Albert J., E. Pearl, Ernest and Earl twns, Jessie Warren, deceased, Effie M., deceased, and Edna R.. Mr. Frase is an enthusisatsic Bryan Democrat and is always at the front in political maters. He has been road supervisor several times, and he and his wife are members of the Christian church.

WILLIAM R. COLTER is one of the active and progressive residents of Stevens county. His farm is located six miles northeast from Valley and was secured by homestead right. He devotes himself to agricultural pursuits almost entirely and is one of the well respected men of the valley.

William R. Colter was born in South Bend, Indiana, on April 18, 1857, the son of William H. and Minerva (Smith) Colter, natives of Ohio and pioneers to Indiana where they remained until their death. They were the parents of five children. Our subject received his education in his native county and at the tender age of twelve started out, assuming the responsibilities of life for himself. His first venture was in the city of Chicago where he sold papers and blacked boots until the great

fire. Then he came to Keokuk county, Iowa, and was engaged in various occupations for six years. Then he removed to another portion of the state and farmed for eight years. At the expiration of that time he came to Seattle where he lived until 1895. In that year he began a trip of exploration that took him all through the Big Bend country, eastern Washington, Idaho and Oregon. The entire journey was made on horseback and finally Mr. Colter located at Colville, in the spring of 1896 and took a piece of unsurveyed land by a squatter's right and began the good work of improvement. Three years were spent in these labors, but when the land was surveyed he failed to get to the land office in season and a supposed friend of his jumped the land and took it away from him. He thereby lost his entire improvements. Mr. Colter was engaged variously until 1900, when he located his present place. In addition to his farm work, he does considerable timbering and other labors. Politically he is a Republican and in fraternal affiliations he is a member of the M. W. A. He is serving his third term in the office of banker of that order. Mr. Colter has never seen fit to forsake the quiet joys and retirements of the bachelor's life for the uncertain sea of matrimony.

FRANK BANKS is one of the industrious agriculturists of Stevens county and his home is four miles northwest of Westbranch post-office. Mr. Banks devotes himself to farming and has a very well improved property. He was born in Lucas county, Ohio, on October 12, 1855, the son of Seth S. and Elizabeth (Smith) Banks, natives of Pennsylvania and Maine, respectively. The father died when Frank was a very small boy, leaving the following children: Sarah J., William, Norbert, Seth and Frank. The family removed from Pennsylvania to Ohio in early days and in Toledo of the latter state our subject received his education. Owing to the fact that much time had to be spent in labor he was favored with very scant opportunity for educational training. At the age of thirteen years he started out in life for himself, going to Illinois where he labored on the farm. Later we see him in Missouri, then in Kansas, which latter

place was his home until 1889. There he took a pre-emption which he still owns. Following this we see him in Arkansas whence he returned to Kansas going thence to the Cherokee strip where he lived for five years. After that we see him in Missouri, again in Kansas and finally in 1900 he came to his present place. He devotes himself to general farming and raising stock. Mr. Banks is very favorably impressed with the county and its resources and expects to make this his home. He is an active Republican and a man well posted in the questions of the day.

---

FREDRICK HEPPE dwells about twenty-two miles north from Westbranch upon a valuable piece of land where he settled in 1892, the property then being unsurveyed and wild. By clearing and other labors, Mr. Heppe has improved the larger portion of his land into a first-class meadow, which produces above one hundred tons of hay each year. He has erected good buildings, as residence, barns, and so forth. In addition to raising hay, Mr. Heppe does general farming and handles stock. He has some very fine thoroughbred Shornhorn animals and has been very successful in the introduction of high grade stock into this country. He is a substantial man and a good citizen and one of the prosperous property owners of Stevens county. The entire estate manifests in every detail, the thrift, energy and skill of its owner.

Fredrick Heppe was born in Hessen, Germany on January 4, 1846, the son of Jacob W. and Fredericka W. (Rauer) Heppe, natives of Germany, where they remained all their lives. They were the parents of the following named children: Margreta F., Dora, Henry, Lizzie W., Willimina and Fredrick. Our subject was educated in the public schools of his native place and remained with his father until nineteen. In 1886, he came to the United States and located in New York, where for seven years he followed his trade of mason, having become an expert in the business in the old country. He traveled from New York to New Jersey and did contracting and building. Seven years later he went to Indiana and did both mason work and farming for five years, after which, he went to Missouri and farmed. Later we find him tilling the soil in Kansas but

as the grasshoppers ate all his crops, he came to Washington in 1881. He farmed and followed his trade in this state also and nearly all the brick and stone work in Cheney, previous to 1892, was his handiwork. In 1892, Mr. Heppe came to Stevens county and located on his present place, since which time he has devoted himself to farming and stock raising.

In 1870, Mr. Heppe married Miss Fredricka W., daughter of Jacob and Mary (Klocksum) Kahsborn, natives of Germany, where they remained until their death, having been the parents of five children. To our subject and his wife the following named children have been born: Charley H., in Stevens county; Anna M., wife of William Plum, in Lincoln county; Fredericka W., wife of T. Penelton, in Lincoln county; William and Mary with their parents; Louis W., in Latah, Washington; and Bessie L. with her parents. Mr. Heppe is a good, active Republican and has for many years been road supervisor and school director. He was appointed forest inspector in 1900, but refused to qualify. Fraternally, he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F. and with the K. O. T. M. In church relations Mr. Heppe is a Mormon, while his wife belongs to the Presbyterian denomination.

---

BENJAMIN S. STURGIS resides on the banks of the Sachene or Rocky Ford lake, where he has an estate of two hundred and forty acres. It is an ideal place for a summer resort and Mr. Sturgis has on hand a large quota of boats and so forth, for the accommodation of visitors. He does general farming and raises stock and gives much attention to timber cruising, having located a number of parties in the last five years. Mr. Sturgis settled on his place in 1897, it being then unsurveyed. Since that time he has devoted himself steadily to the occupation mentioned and to improving the farm in a becoming manner. To the original homestead he added eighty acres of railroad land, by purchase.

Benjamin S. Sturgis was born in Bedford, Iowa, the son of Joseph and Mary (Shannon) Sturgis. The father was killed by the Indians on the Arkansas river in 1862, the mother, who is a relative of ex-Governor A. Shannon, of Ohio, is now living in Spokane county, Washington. He had four



children: Willie H., Orlando R., Nervesta, deceased and Benjamin. Our subject's father was a nephew of the first large dealer in wheat in Chicago, namely Dan Sturgis. Benjamin Sturgis was educated in the public schools in Kansas and when seventeen went to the lead mines in the vicinity of Joplin, Missouri. There he bought a lead mine that was supposed to be worked out and after three weeks of investigation found deposits of ore which made it one of the valuable mining properties of the section. Six years later he sold out and went to Texas for his health where he bought some cattle and drove them to Colorado. Later we see him in San Francisco, whence he came to Spokane county, Washington and in 1897 he came to his present place in Stevens county.

On February 7, 1901, Mr. Sturgis married Mrs. Sarah J. Hockersmith of Bloomfield, Iowa. She was the widow of Decatur H. Hockersmith and has two children, David and Laura L. Mrs. Sturgis' maiden name was Maxwell. Her father still lives in Nebraska and her mother is deceased. Mr. Sturgis is a Republican and one of the most active men in political affairs in this section of the county. Mrs. Sturgis is a member of the Methodist church.

---

GEORGE H. MOON is certainly entitled to the name of pioneer, not only of Stevens county but of many sections now in the east, where he labored and prospered for many years. Mr. Moon is a man whose vast experience in the different lines of life and with people all over the globe, has broadened and made substantial and progressive. He was born in Northampton, Ohio, on January 25, 1835, the son of Silas and Mary (Russell) Moon, natives of New York and pioneers to Ohio in 1830. Later they went to Wisconsin and there remained until their death. We wish to note the important fact that the ancestors were most stanch Americans and the grandfathers and great-grandfathers of our subject were all in the Revolution and three of them gave their lives at Bunker Hill for the cause of freedom. From such patriotic and noble ancestors as these comes our subject and it is with pleasure that we are enabled to chronicle these facts. George H. was one of nine children: William, H. G., Lucinda Chase, Abijah, de-

ceased, Julia, Samuel, A. D., and Mary H. Dodge. Our subject was educated in Ohio and when fourteen went to sea. For three years he sailed the southern seas, visiting almost all known ports there. After a visit at home he again went to sea and later learned the carpenter trade, and in 1855 came to Wisconsin. He spent some time in hunting in that then new country and in 1860 went to Iowa, then returned to Wisconsin, settling near Eau Claire, whence he removed to Fergus Falls, Minnesota and in 1889, he journeyed west to Washington. He first settled in Spokane and later came on to Stevens county, locating twelve miles west from Newport, where he find him at the present time. Mr. Moon has a good place with abundance of meadow and does general farming and raises stock. The place is well improved and shows the skill and thrift of the owner.

In 1855, Mr. Moon married Miss Mary J., daughter of Benjamin and Harriett (Allen) Wells, natives of New York. They settled in Ohio and later came to Spokane where Mrs. Wells died. To Mr. and Mrs. Moon nine children have been born, the following named still living: Samuel, Frank, Emma Hill and Horace. Mr. Moon is a stanch and life long Democrat and is ever active in the domain of politics. He is and has been school director, having served seven consecutive years. Mr. and Mrs. Moon are members of the Methodist church.

---

THOMAS DAVIES is one of the pioneers of the southeastern portion of Stevens county and now dwells on a farm of two hundred and forty acres, fourteen miles west from Newport. He has a large meadow and also handles stock, doing general farming. His place is improved in a becoming manner and is one of the valuable estates of this section.

Thomas Davies was born in Manchester, England, on November 3, 1853, the son of David J. and Eliza (Skellhorn) Davies, natives of England. They came to Canada in 1863, locating in Toronto, where the father died in 1902, the mother having passed away in 1878. Our subject was educated in private school in England and in the public schools in Toronto. When nineteen he went to learn the brickmaking business, then sold flowers for a gardner in

Toronto. Later he worked for the city and after this spent four years with the Toronto Brewing & Malting Company, where he learned the art of skillful brewing. Then came four years as foreman in a livery, after which he came to northwest Canada, being there during the Riel rebellion. In 1887, Mr. Davies was in Spokane for the first time and one year later he sought his present place in Stevens county. He used the squatter's right and later bought eighty acres more.

The marriage of Mr. Davies and Miss Colena McLean occurred in northwest Canada, and to them have been born three children: David W., Hugh A., and Cecelia R. Mrs. Davies' parents, Hugh A. and Catherine (McLane) McLean, were natives of Scotland. The father was a captain on the great lakes where he died, being buried in Chicago. The mother, with this daughter, went to Manitoba, where Mr. Davies met his future wife. Mr. Davies is liberal in political matters and always evinces a keen interest in the affairs of the community and state. He and his wife are members of the Methodist church.

---

JAMES DAVIES is a man of strong character, tenacity of purpose, and energy as will be manifested from an account of his life. He was born in Manchester, England, the son of David J. and Eliza (Skillhorn) Davies, both natives of England, and of Welsh extraction. They came to Canada in 1859, locating in Toronto. Seven children were born to them: Thomas, James, who is our subject, Dave, Charles, Samuel, Edward and Sarah Boterell. Our subject was educated in Canada and remained with his parents until seventeen when he went to northwest Canada. For four years he was there in the midst of the Riel rebellion, engaged in government service. Then he entered the employ of the Canadian Pacific on snow shed work, and later was in Seattle. Next we see Mr. Davies engaged on bridge work with the Northern Pacific. In 1889, he settled in Stevens county. Later he sold that place and bought the right of another man. Improving that place he sold it and finally selected his present place, about fifteen miles north from Westbranch. He has one hundred and sixty acres of meadow and handles stock

and hay. The farm is well improved with buildings, fences, and so forth, and lies on the county road.

In 1894, Mr. Davies married Miss Clara, daughter of P. N. and Elsa (Swensen) Linder, natives of Sweden and mentioned elsewhere in this volume. Mr. Davies is a staunch Republican and is a man of good principles. Mrs. Davies is a member of the Methodist church. Mr. Davies had to do an immense amount of labor to get started in this section. For instance, when he desired to get a wagon in, there being no roads, it had to be pulled in, in pieces and it took him a week to get the vehicle on his farm. During the first winter, he had to face the question of existence. The snow was eleven feet deep, and his cattle were short of feed. In fact, they were without feed. He could get no horses to pull it in, and the snow was too deep, even if he could. The only alternative was to go and pack food in on his back. This he did, and for one week he was so busied in it, that he had not a wink of sleep, and only a short stop after each trip. He was not to be defeated in this race for the life of his stock and he succeeded in gaining the day, although it nearly overwhelmed him to do it. The success that such a person deserves is coming to Mr. Davies and he is now one of the prosperous men of this portion of the county.

---

PETER N. LINDER, who resides thirteen miles north from Westbranch, is one of the prosperous men of Stevens county and his labors, bestowed with wisdom and energy, have accomplished the success that he is now richly enjoying. He was born in Ousby Christianstadt Ran, Sweden, on April 7, 1849, the son of Nels I. and Bengta (Olson) Linder, natives of Sweden, where the father died in 1899. The mother lives at Ousby, that country. The ancestors on both sides were prominent and successful people and our subject is no exception to the rule. He has five brothers and sisters, Pernila, Bangta, Troed, Matilda, and Hanna. Peter N. was educated in the public schools of his native place and remained with his parents until fourteen, when he began working out on the farms. Later he operated a sawmill and in 1880 he came to Chicago. He was occupied on the railroad, then in the coal banks in Illi-

nois, where the coal was on the top of the ground, after which he did sawmilling in Wisconsin and Duluth. He also did contracting on the Duluth streets and then came to Spokane. Mr. Linder then bought teams and did express work in that city for four years. After that he located his present place, then unsurveyed, and the first year cut twenty tons of hay which he hauled out of the meadow on poles by hand. The next year he had more meadow, and sold two hundred dollars' worth of butter from seven cows. He improved the place and gained more stock each year, until he now has two hundred and forty acres of good land, eighty of which are meadow, forty head of cattle, a good residence, plenty of commodious barns and out buildings, and is one of the prosperous men of the section. Mr. Linder gave his son sixteen head of stock recently when he went to do for himself.

In 1874 Mr. Linder married Miss Elsa, daughter of Swen and Engret (Johnson) Swenson,, natives of Sweden, where they remained until their death. Mrs. Linder came to this country in 1882, two years after her husband. They now have four children, Ernest T., at Pateros, Washington; Clara, wife of James Davis, of Callispell; Harry and Arthur, Mr. Linder is a man of good ideas and in political matters is allied with the Republicans. He was elected school director six years since and is still in that capacity. He and his wife are members of the Methodist church.



ROSSETER I. TOWLE is one of the leading business men of the Pend d'Oreille valley and is now postmaster of Newport, where also he does a general merchandise business, being at the head of a prosperous establishment. He is a man of genial and affable ways and has won for himself a host of warm friends from all classes.

Rosseter I. Towle was born in Winnebago county, Illinois, on March 26, 1843, the son of Simeon and Eliza D. (Saunders) Towle, natives of Maine and of English descent. The father's family located in Maine in 1670 and have always been prominent in the American cause. The parents first met in Illinois, were married in Rockford, and in 1845 went to Genesee county, New York. In 1873 they went to Pennsylvania and in 1879 the mother died.

The next year the father went to St. Louis, and in 1883 he journeyed to Salt Lake, where he died in 1884. He had followed farming and merchandising all his life. Our subject has one brother, George, who is in the coal business in Omaha, having established the first office in that line there. The early education of Mr. Towle was received in Genesee county, New York, and the same was completed in the academy in Allegany county. In 1863 he went to Buffalo,, New York, and acted as salesman for six years for Hadly, Husted & Company, hardware merchants. Then came a journey to Erie county, Pennsylvania, where he entered into partnership in the hardware business with D. G. King. In 1880 he sold his business and repaired to St. Louis and engaged in handling coke for H. C. Frick & Company. In 1883 he sold out and came west to Salt Lake City and engaged in shipping grain and other products. In 1885 Mr. Towle went to Gunderson, Colorado, where he took up the same business, but was burned out the following year, all being loss, as there was no insurance. In 1892 Mr. Towle first located in Newport, Idaho, and soon opened a general merchandise establishment. In 1894 he was appointed postmaster, and when the office was changed to Washington he was continued, being the incumbent at this time. He is a man whose faithful labors have been received with approbation by all and success has crowned his efforts. He is doing a good business now and carries a complete and up to date stock.

In September, 1869, Mr. Towle was married to Miss Sarah M., daughter of Charles and Bethia (Gleason) Foote, natives of New York and descended from a good Quaker family. Eleven children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Foote: Laura, Sarah, Albert, Daniel, Lamona, Edson, Lizzie, Ella, Mina, Louis, and Elmer, deceased. Mr. Towle is an active and solid Republican of the true blue stamp, and although he has often been solicited to hold office, has refused it. He has given freely of his services as school director. Mr. Towle is well connected fraternally, while in religious persuasion he is a Presbyterian. His wife and daughter are members of the Congregational church. Two children, Florence, wife of Albert L. Snow, of Spokane, and Grace, assistant to her father in the postoffice, have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Towle.

JACOB E. MARTIN, who resides on a farm of two hundred acres one-half mile south from Newport, which supports two million feet of saw timber, is one of the prosperous, industrious and substantial men of Stevens county. At the present time he is a section foreman in the employ of the Great Northern railroad and is one of their trusted men. J. E. Martin was born in Terre Haute, Indiana, on June 7, 1869, the son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Zigler) Martin, natives of Baden, Germany, and who are named elsewhere in this work. They lived in New York, Pennsylvania, Indiana, and Illinois, in this country, until 1891, then came to Stevens county, Washington, where they now reside. Our subject was educated in Pulaski county, Illinois, and remained with his parents until he was twenty years of age. At that time he assumed the responsibilities of life for himself and at once went to work on the section. After two years he was given a foremanship and has now become very expert and skillful in this business.

In October, 1893, Mr. Martin married Miss Lillie, daughter of John and Mary (Clark) Johnson, natives of New York. They came to Kansas in 1881 and reside there at the present time. They have the following named children: Hattie Sargent, Delia Smith, Benjamin, Emma Bartlett, and Lulu Punchess. To Mr. and Mrs. Martin one child, George E., has been born. Politically Mr. Martin is liberal, while stability, uprightness and industry characterize him.

JOHN W. ASHPAUGH is well known in the Pend d'Oreille valley as one of the industrious and progressive citizens. He was born in Linn county, Oregon, March 20, 1857, the son of David and Harriet (Sunderland) Ashpaugh, natives of Indiana. In 1853 they traveled the dreary plains from Indiana to Albany, Oregon, consuming six months in the journey. Eight years later they removed to Walla Walla, where they lived for twenty years, then they returned to Oregon and are now dwelling in Arlington, that state. They were the parents of ten children, J. W., who is the subject of this article, Lizzie, Callie, Jemima, May, Cyrus, Hattie, Harry, Lora, and Ralph. Our subject was well educated in the schools of Walla Walla county and remained with his parents

until he was seventeen years of age. He then spent several years in making himself master of the brick layer's trade, which he followed for twenty years in different sections of the northwest. In 1892 he first located in Stevens county, settled upon land which upon being surveyed proved to belong to the railroad company. He abandoned it in 1895 and took up his trade in Newport, then he went to Portland, Stevens county and assisted to establish the cement works there, after which he returned to Newport and located his present place, about one mile south from that town. He has a large body of timber and he considers the estate worth seven thousand dollars. He has improved his farm in a becoming manner and is a prosperous man. Mr. Ashpaugh is a Socialist in political belief and active in that realm. His father was a Democrat and representative to the territorial legislature from Walla Walla county in 1872. He was on the committee that met President Villard and others at the time of the extension of the O. R. & N. from Pendleton to Walla Walla. Mr. Ashpaugh is a member of the I. O. O. F., the K. of P., and the W. W.

RAY J. FOX is one of the industrious and good citizens of southeastern Stevens county and dwells about two miles south from Newport, where he has a farm of two hundred and twenty-four acres. He has good comfortable buildings and in addition to devoting himself to the improvement of the place and general farming, he does much lumbering and logging. He has become an expert in handling this latter business and is making a good success.

Ray J. Fox was born in Plum City, Wisconsin, on January 17, 1880, the son of John and Ellen (Kiestler) Fox, natives of Wisconsin. They settled in Plum City in very early days and are living there at this time. Four children were born to them, Ray J., Della A. Seitz, Ada Smith, and Bland. Our subject was educated in the common schools of Pierce county, Wisconsin, and remained with his parents until he was fourteen, when he started in to do for himself. He was engaged variously and when he was about eighteen came to Minneapolis, Minnesota. Later we see him in Spokane and in 1901 he came thence to his

present place. He took a homestead first and then secured enough more to make his present holding. The farm is one of value and is good soil and Mr. Fox is making becoming improvements.

In June, 1902, Mr. Fox married Miss Nellie M., daughter of James and Dora (Long) Bratcher, natives of Illinois and Oregon, respectively. The father crossed the plains in early days. To Mr. and Mrs. Fox one child has been born, Thelma A. Mr. Fox is an active and well informed Socialist and is able to give a reason for his stand. He is fraternally affiliated with the I. O. O. F.

---

FRANCIS M. KNOWLTON was born in Marion, Ohio, on February 13, 1857, the son of George E. and Susan (McKee) Knowlton, natives of Massachusetts and Ohio, respectively, and of Irish and English ancestry. When our subject was one year old the family crossed the plains with ox teams to Benton county, Oregon, where they lived until 1860. After that they moved to Linn county, where they lived for a decade. In 1870 they came to eastern Oregon and in 1880 they journeyed on to Spokane, where the father now lives, the mother having died in 1863. They were the parents of seven children, Francis M., the subject of this sketch, Lafitte, Mary L., Rhoda A., Emma, James E., and Susie. Our subject received his education in Oregon and remained with his father until he was twenty years of age. During these years he had learned the harness trade and just before his majority he opened a shop for himself at Weston, Oregon, and attended this, together with farming, having taken a homestead. In 1874 he went mining and one year later he returned to harness making. In 1885 Mr. Knowlton took up the stock business and continued in the same until 1891, when he came to Newport, where he now lives. He settled upon unsurveyed land, which later was found to belong to the railroad company. He then abandoned it and moved to Newport, where he has lived ever since. Upon going to Newport Mr. Knowlton engaged in an entirely new business and owing to natural talent he has made a good success in it. We refer to his occupation of boat building. He built the New Volunteer,

one of the principal boats on the Pend d'Oreille, also the Columbia, and the Elk, which carries the United States mail between Newport and Usk, and also constructed three launches, the Portland, Newport and Hunter.

Mr. Knowlton married Miss Mary E., daughter of William and Sophy (Tibbitts) Willaby, natives of Missouri. They crossed the plains with ox teams, in 1852, to Linn county, Oregon, and now reside at Athena, Oregon. They are the parents of three children, A. J., William P. and Mary E. To Mr. and Mrs. Knowlton four children have been born, three of whom are living, as follows: Fred, in Stevens county; Eva, wife of F. Long, at Lewiston, Idaho; and Maude, with her parents. Politically Mr. Knowlton is identified with the Liberals.

---

JACOB MARTIN is a native of Baden, Germany, and comes from a prominent family. His relatives in that country are people of influence and wealth. He was born on March 4, 1846, the son of John I. and Augusta (Hecker) Martin, natives of the same place. The mother was a distant relative of General Hecker, who started the revolution in Germany in 1845. Jacob is one of fourteen children and is the only one living. He received his early education in his native country and when twelve was called to mourn the death of his parents. For three years succeeding that affliction he was cared for by an aunt and then stepped forth at the age of fifteen to meet the responsibilities of life for himself. Two and one-half years were spent in farming and then he learned the blacksmith trade. At the age of nineteen, in 1865, Mr. Martin came to the United States. He started on May 15 and landed in New York on June 7. He soon went to Pennsylvania and was occupied in a brewery and later in the boiler shops. After this he came to Ohio and in a short time was firing on a lake steamer. In 1868 he came to Indiana and later he was in Illinois, where he worked in an ax handle factory until 1873. Then he farmed until 1884, in which year he removed to Kansas. In 1891 Mr. Martin came to Spokane and during the same year he located on his present place adjoining Newport on the south. He has purchased adjoining land until he now owns nearly

five hundred acres of good soil. He has two residences on the estate, which is also well supplied with other buildings, and one hundred and ten acres are under cultivation.

In 1868 Mr. Martin married Miss Elizabeth, daughter of Chris and Catherine (Koch) Ziegler, natives of Baden, Germany. Mrs. Martin has eight brothers and sisters. To Mr. and Mrs. Martin there have been born the following named children: Jacob E., Charles A., Emma Hill, George D., Will, Westchester, Clara, Albert and Pearl.

In the political world, Mr. Martin is one of the active and substantial Democrats and is always found laboring for the welfare of the community. He has served several terms as school director and evinces a keen interest in educational affairs.

GEORGE CARY resides about one mile north from Curby upon a good quarter section that he purchased from the railroad. His farm is supplied with a fine residence, barn, and other buildings, while it is well fenced and is one of the valuable places in this section. In addition to general farming, Mr. Cary devotes much skilled attention to raising fruit and has met with a gratifying success in the labors bestowed in that line. He is also a large grower of poultry and turns off many dozens each year.

George Cary was born in Bridgeport, Connecticut, on November 10, 1860, the son of John and Margret Cary. Upon the outbreak of the Civil war, the father enlisted to fight for his country and in the course of his service was killed. The mother soon sickened and died leaving our subject a mere lad alone in the world. He had one brother, James, and one sister, Mary, who died later. When George was about five, he came with a German family to Wisconsin and there was reared on a farm, receiving a good education from the country schools. At the age of twenty he came to Montana and worked on the Northern Pacific then building through that section. He continued there and in Idaho until the desire to prospect led him to Boise basin where five years were spent in arduous labor for the precious metals. Then came a pilgrimage to Wallula whence two years later he came to Stevens county.

After a couple of years in general labor, Mr. Cary bought his present farm and has devoted himself to its culture since.

On March 17, 1895, Mr. Cary married Miss Nellie, daughter of Hiram and Elizabeth (Lynch) Baldwin. Mrs. Cary was born in Lagrande, Oregon, and was educated in Spokane county, Washington, where her parents have dwelt for twenty years. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Cary, Henry A. and Viola M. Mr. Cary is a good Republican and always interested in the welfare of the community and in the success of his party.

GEORGE W. BLAIR has resided in the west for nearly twenty years and since 1897 he has dwelt on his fine fruit farm, three miles west from Tumtum, Stevens county. He has made a first class record in general gardening and raising fruit, devoting eight acres to all the various kinds successfully raised in this latitude. Mr. Blair has good improvements and also raises stock together with his other work. During the time of his residence in the west, he has done considerable lumber manufacturing.

George W. Blair was born in Wise county, Virginia, on March 3, 1858, the son of Jacob and Louisa (Hutchins) Blair, natives of South Carolina. A large estate is pending settlement in the family, of which, however, Mr. Blair knows little. Our subject has the following brothers and sisters, James, Reuben, Malinda, Elizabeth Duckring, John, Frank, and William. George received his education from the public schools of Meeker county, Minnesota whither the family came in the early sixties. When twenty-two he married and settled down there to farm. Five years later, in 1885, he came thence to Washington and selected a place in Spokane county. In 1897 he migrated from that county to his present place and is doing a fine business in the lines mentioned.

In 1880, in Meeker county, Minnesota, Mr. Blair married Miss Mary, only child of William and Nancy (Taylor) Keese, natives of North Carolina and Kentucky, respectively. They removed to Minnesota in 1865, where the mother died. The father died in the Civil war. To Mr. and Mrs. Blair the following children have been born: Reuben, married and living in

Stevens county; Minnie, wife of Alvah Logsdon, of Lacrosse, Washington; Harold; Howard; Maud, wife of Richard Bigger, of Hillyard, Washington; Frank; Annie, and Lawrence, deceased. Mr. Blair is a liberal man in political matters, having voted for Blaine, Cleveland, Weaver and Bryan. From 1895 to 1899 he was deputy assessor. Fraternally, Mr. Blair is affiliated with the I. O. O. F. and he and his wife belong to the Congregational church.

JOHN B. LACEY came to Washington in 1888, one year previous to its admission into the union. He first settled in Lincoln county where he resided eleven years, coming to Stevens county, where he now lives, in 1899.

John B. Lacey was born in Stark county, Ohio, May 1, 1833, the son of Thomas and Nancy (McGaughy) Lacey, the former a native of Virginia, the latter of Maryland. From Belmont county, Ohio, they removed to Monroe county, and subsequently, in 1842, to Steuben county, Indiana, where they remained the rest of their lives. Thomas Lacey was an only son of an only son. A brother of the mother, John McGaughy, was a school teacher, surveyor and bookkeeper. To them nine children were born, William, Nathan M., James R., Nancy M., Mary E., Thomas S., Ruanna W., Robert A. and John B., our subject.

A log school house was the initial educational institution attended by John B. Lacey. This was in Ohio and was supplemented by common school privileges in Steuben county, Indiana. Following the attainment of his majority he worked on a farm until 1862, when he enlisted in Company A, Twenty-ninth Indiana Infantry, and served until July 2, 1865, in the Army of the Cumberland. Following the close of the Civil War he continued on the forty-acre farm in Steuben county, removing, in 1872 to Warren county, Indiana, where he purchased eighty acres of land. In 1888, having disposed of his Indiana property, he came to Washington, and located, first in Lincoln county, and in 1899 in Stevens county, where he purchased one hundred and sixty acres on Hunter creek, and upon which he resides, in a good house and surrounded by substantial out-buildings. He owns, also, another quarter section of land four miles south of Chewelah.

On March 16, 1856, J. B. Lacey was married to Martha J. Nixon, daughter of William W. and Mary (Carlton) Nixon, the father a native of Ohio, the mother of Virginia. They located in Warren county, Indiana, in 1850, where they lived until the time of their death. Their family of children numbered seven, viz., Martha J., Louisa M., Sarah A., George W., John W., Mary E., and Irene.

Five boys and five girls have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Lacey: Sarah, deceased; Thomas M.; James V.; Nancy J., married to F. C. Lee, of Mohler; Louis K., married to Grace Butler; Mary M., wife of William Henshaw, of Lincoln county; Bertha R., married to John D. Henshaw, of Lincoln county; John C., married to Estelle Bidler; Nathan M., married to Mattie M. Meyers; Edith B., wife of R. A. Campbell.

Politically Mr. Lacey is a Democrat. In Indiana he held the office of constable. During the Civil War he was first sergeant of Company A, Twenty-ninth Indiana Infantry. He is an active member of the Masonic fraternity and the G. A. R.

ROBERT REID. Among those who have more recently come to Stevens county, we may mention the subject of this article, who landed on his present farm of eighty acres, about two miles north from Curby, in 1898. Since that time, Mr. Reid has devoted his efforts to improvement and his farm shows excellent results. He has a good house, barn, and other buildings, seven hundred fruit trees, besides a goodly portion of the land devoted to general crops.

Robert Reid was born in Aberdeenshire, Scotland, in 1853, the son of James and Isabella (Kinod) Reid, natives of Scotland, also, where they remained until their death. The father was a brewer and our subject labored with him, when he was not attending school. At the early age of ten he began to assume the responsibilities of life and when fifteen left home altogether, taking employment in a livery establishment. In 1871 he departed from the old country and began life in Canada where three years were spent in different employments. Next, following that time, Mr. Reid went to Missouri and dwelt there fifteen years, employing himself in raising corn and hogs. It was in 1888 that he came to Spokane county,

and after farming a time he began explorations which resulted in his settling in his present location in 1898.

In 1897 Mr. Reid married Mrs. Anna, widow of Benjamin Miller. She came to this country from Colorado in 1888. By her former marriage, Mrs. Reid has three children: Bert, in Deer Park; Edna, wife of Joseph Baldwin, in Spokane county; Buford, in Stevens county. Mr. Reid had ten brothers and sisters, five of whom are living, as follows, James, Alexander, Ann Jeffery, Isabella and Andrew. In political matters, our subject always adheres strictly to the principles of the Republican party, they more nearly expressing his ideas than any other.

Mrs. Reid was born in Wayne county, Illinois, the date being in 1856, and when fourteen years of age went to Jasper county, Missouri, where she completed her education. From there she moved to Colorado and thence to Washington in 1888, as mentioned above.

---

MART H. HAMILTON, stockman and diversified farmer of Stevens county, resides six miles west and one mile south of Ione. He was born in Oskaloosa, Kansas, December 17, 1869, his parents being Samuel and Mary (Brunton) Hamilton. The father was a native of Ohio and the mother of Pennsylvania. Settling in Kansas, they resided there until 1873, when they came to Washington, locating twenty-six miles down the Spokane river, from Spokane. In 1900, they removed to Reardan, Lincoln county, the father dying the same year. The mother still lives. Mr. Hamilton's family were connected with that of the eminent American statesman, Alexander Hamilton, who was killed in a duel with Aaron Burr. They were the parents of seven children, John, Maggie, Kate, Joseph, deceased, Mart, Lida, and May. John, Kate and Mart are still living.

At the public schools of Crescent Park our subject received a practical education, and at seventeen years of age, faced the world on his own account, and for seventeen years followed the occupation of a farmer. In 1899 he came to Stevens county, locating on what is known as the "Big Meadows," securing one hundred and sixty acres under the homestead law, ninety

of which are devoted to hay raising. His property is all fenced, he has a fine house, barn and outbuildings, twenty head of stock and two million feet of saw timber.

Mr. Hamilton was married July 17, 1897, to Mrs. Hattie Coulson, widow of Charles Coulson, and daughter of M. S. and Sarah Taylor, natives of Indiana, now residing in Springdale. They are the parents of two children, James and Hattie.

The principles of the Republican party appeal more strongly to Mr. Hamilton, but he is liberal, and by no means an advocate of "offensive partisanship." In local politics he manifests the lively interest of a patriotic citizen. The family of Mr. Hamilton is highly esteemed by all their acquaintances.

---

MARK L. BUCHANAN, a prosperous and enterprising fruit raiser and merchant, resides one mile north of Curby, Stevens county. By nativity he is a Missourian, born in Newton county, March 12, 1858, the son of Amos and Livina (Jones) Buchanan, natives of Indiana and Tennessee, respectively. For fifty years the father was a minister of the gospel, and is now living at Roseburg, Oregon. He is an eloquent orator, and during the Civil war expressed his sympathy for the north, and was, for this, hunted perilously near to death by southerners, being rescued by General Sigel. He was the son of Nathan Buchanan, a highly accomplished exponent of the Christian faith in Indiana. His mother lived to be one hundred years of age.

At Newton, Missouri, our subject received a common school education, and, in 1875, came with his people to Polk county, Oregon, going to Monmouth College one year. For a period thereafter he was in the Palouse country, Washington, and Moscow, Idaho. At the age of twenty-three years, he began farming in the Palouse country, where he remained ten years. In 1889 he came to Stevens county, locating on the bank of the Spokane river, where he has since resided. He raises fine fruit and devotes considerable attention to superior blooded stock.

In 1881 our subject was married to Sarah E. Ellis, daughter of J. W. and Margret (Winnet) Ellis, natives of Iowa. Mr. Ellis



came across the plains to Walla Walla in 1857 and has been a worthy laborer for the building up of the country since. Mrs. Buchanan was born in Dayton, Washington and received her education in Moscow, Idaho where also she was married. Six children have been born to this couple, Myrtle L., Oscar H., Ollie V., Ina M., Henry E., Lorna M. Myrtle is attending college in Spokane. The other children reside with their parents. Mr. Buchanan is active in local matters and adheres to the principles of the Republican party.

At the time of the Indian outbreak in 1877, Mr. Buchanan was chosen lieutenant of a company of volunteers organized to fight the savages, at the Camas prairie massacre.

ISAAC L. CRORY. Since the year 1869 the subject of this sketch has been, emphatically, a pioneer of the northwest. The place of his nativity is St. George, New Brunswick, where he was born December 24, 1848. His parents were David and Mary (Stinson) Crory, natives of Ireland. They came to America in 1833 and settled in New Brunswick where they died. To them were born ten children, John E., Robert, Samuel, Esther, Mary A., Margaret, David, William J., Thomas H., and Isaac L.

Few advantages were ever offered to the latter in the way of scholastic privileges, and it may be said that experience has been his only teacher. At the age of twenty-one he entered upon a career which, it can safely be said, has been successful. In 1869 Mr. Crory went to California by the way of Panama and Aspinwall. Here he remained two years, going thence to the Puget Sound country for one year, and then back to California. His first location in Washington was in the Yakima valley, in 1879, whence he removed to Walla Walla. In 1883 he settled in Stevens county, Washington, on a farm of one hundred and sixty acres, and upon which he now resides surrounded by many of the home comforts incident to a western ranch. He has made a specialty of the cultivation of hay, owns quite a bunch of cattle and has a good house and convenient outbuildings.

In 1885 he was married to Elizabeth Elwood, widow of John Elwood. She is a native of Victoria county, Ontario, Canada, and at

the period of this marriage was the mother of two children by her former husband, Isaac and Francis Elwood. To Mr. and Mrs. Crory have been born four children, William J., Robert M., Herbert, and Nellie. Nellie died on May 19, 1903.

Politically Mr. Crory is a warm friend and defender of Democratic principles, and in local politics manifests a keen and consistent interest. He is a member of the Presbyterian church.

HANS K. HANSON has labored for over twenty years in the Colville valley and has ever been known as an upright and capable man. From the time when he located until recently he gave his attention to farming. He now lives about two miles north from Colville, where he devotes himself to general farming and stock raising. He owns one hundred and sixty acres of land where he lives, which is supplied with good buildings and is well improved. He also owns a valuable quarter section near Valley. He has been prospering in his labors and has wisely handled his money as his present holdings indicate.

H. K. Hanson was born in Long Land, Denmark on January 5, 1840, the son of Hans and Martha Hanson, where they remained until their death. The father was a weaver. Our subject has one brother, Peter and one sister, Marie. He was educated in the schools of his native place and at the age of fourteen, was bound out to the blacksmith trade for five years. Upon the completion of this trade he began operations for himself and followed his craft in Denmark until 1868, when he came to America, locating in Illinois. He did blacksmithing there for three years, then journeyed on to Kansas, whence in 1873, he went to Colorado. In 1877, he was in Mexico then in Texas and finally in 1882, located in California. During all these years he had followed his trade in the various places where he had been and at once opened a shop in Colorado where he continued steadily until 1896, in which year he sold his shop and located on the homestead which he had taken, in 1883, and as stated he now devotes his time between farm work and blacksmithing.

In 1885, Mr. Hanson married Miss Sophie Peterson, a native of Germany, who came to America in 1883. The wedding occurred in

California and they have been blessed by the advent of six children: Martin, Ella, Charles, Peter, Laura and Henrietta, all with their parents. Mr. Hanson is a good Democrat and always takes a keen interest in political affairs. He has served as director, and in various other official capacities. He and his wife are members of the Lutheran church and are exemplary people.

---

J. A. ROCHFORD is a well known attorney of Stevens county and has manifested the stability, keen observation and acumen which go so far in making a successful lawyer. Coupled with these qualifications, Mr. Rochford possesses a vast fund of erudition gained by careful and constant perusal of the leading authors in his profession and he is ranked with the best attorneys in this section.

J. A. Rochford was born in Kankakee, Illinois, on February 16, 1860, the son of Michael and Lydia A. (Bellamy) Rochford, natives of Ireland and Canada, respectively. The mother is a distant relative of Edward Bellamy, author of *Looking Backward*. The father was a soldier and served for seven years in the British army. Then he enlisted in Company I, of a Michigan Volunteer regiment and was later transferred to the United States Cavalry, Company D, under General Sheridan. In July, 1868, he was honorably discharged at Ft. Lapwai, Idaho. After a visit to his old home in Michigan, he went in 1870, to Kansas where he died in 1894. The mother was born in Port Hope, Canada and is now living near Wichita, Kansas. They were the parents of six children, three of whom are living: J. A., our subject, R. Walter, and David, a well known newspaper man of Osage, Kansas. Our subject was one of those sturdy youths, who start in life while young and eleven was the time when he stepped forth for himself. He soon saw the importance of a better education and at once set out to secure it. He was successful in a good degree and has always been a careful student. He was soon associated with one of the leading Kansas lawyers, who is now located at Oberlin, that state. He there took up the study of law and perfected himself in it, being admitted to the bar in due time. He soon was in real practice, and constant study, while in the practical work, has made Mr. Rochford a first

class lawyer. Before leaving Kansas he lost a library worth eighteen hundred dollars by fire. In 1888, Mr. Rochford went to North Yakima and formed a partnership with Congressman W. L. Jones and John M. Newman in the practice of law. Two years later he was elected prosecuting attorney of that county. In 1897, he located in Stevens county, stopping first in Northport. One year later he came to Colville and opened an office, since which time he has been engaged in practice constantly and has a large clientage throughout the county. He was instrumental in organizing the United States Marble Company and has always been a leading man. Mr. Rochford has property through the county, a good residence and office building in Colville, and also a fine large library of well selected volumes.

In 1888 Mr. Rochford was married to Miss Ida M. Allen, and to this union three children were born: Lloyd A., Myrtle L., and Ray. In October, 1893, Mrs. Rochford was called hence by death.

On January 10, 1894, Mr. Rochford married Miss Nellie L., daughter of C. R. and Clara Stedman, natives of Iowa. Later the family removed to Nebraska where Mrs. Rochford was born. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Rochford: Clair M., Ruth V., and Ynez.

Politically, Mr. Rochford is a Democrat and active in the affairs of his party. He is a member of the M. W. A. and was a leading spirit in the erection of the hall in Chewelah now belonging to that order. In 1903, he was chosen delegate to the state convention from his lodge. Mr. Rochford is a man of ability and has won for himself a good position in the legal world.

---

CHARLES LINDAHL, one of the industrious farmers of Stevens county, dwells about one mile west from Newport upon a farm which he secured through the homestead right and upon which he settled in 1891. He does general farming and raises stock, besides logging. The farm has upon it about one million feet of excellent saw timber and is a valuable place. Mr. Lindahl has improved the farm with good buildings, fences, and so forth, and is one of the capable and substantial citizens of this section.

Charles Lindahl was born in Molny, Sweden, on February 28, 1862, the son of Charles and Gumlla (Nelson) Lindahl, natives of Sweden where they now live. They are the parents of three children, August, Nels, and Charles. The father was a skillful hunter and followed that all his life, being engaged by the wealthy people to assist them in that occupation. Our subject received his education in the schools of his native place and spent much of his youth in assisting his father in the chase. In 1880 he came to St. Paul, Minnesota, where he opened a mercantile store and conducted a successful business for nine years. Then he sold out and came to Spokane county, Washington, thence to Stevens county, after which he spent a couple of years in Spokane county then returned to his present place. Mr. Lindahl is a good Republican. He is affiliated with the Swedish brotherhood of the F. O. A., while in church relations he is a communicant with the Lutheran denomination.

---

JAMES L. BRONSON is one of the leading business men of Stevens county and a detailed account of his labors and industries would far exceed the space we are able to allot in this work. However, it is with pleasure that we are privileged to recount some of the salient points in his career and we feel sure that the same will be read with interest by all. For there is nothing so interesting as the real account of the path of success, especially so when that is brought about by the worthy efforts of one who starts in life with a capital of pluck and hands ready for work. Such an one is the subject of this article.

James L. Bronson was born in Orleans county, New York, on June 5, 1838, the son of Lemuel and Charlotte (Clark) Bronson, natives of New York. Mr. Bronson does not know when his ancestors came to this country, but suffice it to say, they are true blue Yankees and have been identified with the American cause before there was a United States. The mother died in the early 'forties and in 1856 the balance of the family removed to Michigan, where the father died in 1896. Six children were born to them: Oscar, deceased; Levi; Fidelia, wife of A. Birge, both of whom died in Kalamazoo, Michigan, leaving one son,

Warren; Horace; Mrs. Mary Birge, deceased; and James. Mrs. Mary Birge has one daughter surviving her.

James L. was educated in New York and Michigan and when twenty married and started in life for himself. He had the cash capital of fifty cents at that time, and we are not told whether it was in good silver or paper change. However, Mr. Bronson went to work with a will and manifested good judgment and a rich fund of priceless common sense and the result is that today he is one of the foremost men of Stevens county and has interests and property all over the state. For the first year or so of married life, Mr. Bronson gave attention to handling a rented farm, then did saw milling, and later learned the carpenter trade and put his money into good land, which he improved and rented. In 1888 Mr. Bronson came to Hatton, Washington, to spend the winter, but in the spring he found the circumstances so favorable that he opened a mercantile establishment. The same keen business ability and energy that had made him successful in the preceding years did the same with him there and he prospered exceedingly. He still owns an interest in that business and also is proprietor of the town site of Hatton. In addition to that he has nearly one thousand acres of well improved wheat land in Adams county, all of which is annually returning a good dividend to the wise proprietor. In 1898 Mr. Bronson came to Newport, having some mining interests adjacent. He saw an opportunity for a good venture and put in the first cable ferry across the Pend d'Oreille river. He bought property in Newport, built the Bronson hotel, the first painted structure in the town, and also was occupied in various other ways. Later he purchased nearly three hundred acres of meadow land in the Calispell valley and has it well stocked and handles it by a tenant. In addition, Mr. Bronson has a fine farm home in Michigan, and also owns timber land in this section.

In 1858 occurred the marriage of Mr. Bronson and Miss Julia C. Knapp, whose parents were natives of Pennsylvania, and pioneers to Michigan. The father was one of the 'forty-niners in California and had brilliant success, which later was clouded by losses. The mother died while Mrs. Bronson was young and the father died in later years. Mrs. Bron-

son has the following brothers and sisters: John, Maria, Martha, and Orrin. To Mr. and Mrs. Bronson three children have been born: Delmer L., in Michigan; Arthur W., in Newport; Charlotte, wife of O. Algoe, in Hatton, Washington. Politically Mr. Bronson has always manifested a keen interest in the welfare of the various communities and has adhered closely to the principles of the Republican party. He is affiliated with the A. F. & A. M.

It is interesting to note some points in connection with Mr. and Mrs. Bronson in their start in housekeeping. He made all the furniture they used, but when Mrs. Bronson's shoes wore out, he was met by a serious dilemma. No money was at hand to buy a new pair, and as their principles of not going in debt were strictly adhered to, some other way had to be devised to get the shoes. Finally Mr. Bronson cut the tops off from an old pair of boots, secured a shoemaker to cut out the uppers of a pair of shoes, then purchased a little sole leather from a neighbor, and set to the task of making a pair of shoes for his wife. The sole leather was white, but the shoes wore, and while they were not the best she has had, still they were prized. Together they have labored since, and Mr. Bronson always says that his wife has done her share nobly and well in achieving their excellent success.

ETHELDRED T. ELLIS—In at least three different occupations has the subject of this sketch gained success. He dwells about one-half mile southwest from Scotia upon a farm which he secured by homestead right in 1891. In addition to attending to general farming, Mr. Ellis has for nearly fifty years been a preacher of the gospel. He began this good work in Williamsville, Oregon and since that time in various places where he has lived he has been a local preacher in the Methodist church.

Etheldred T. Ellis was born in Shelbyville, Tennessee, April 26, 1830, the son of Ira and Mary (Bledsoe) Ellis, natives of North Carolina. In 1837, they moved to Missouri, remaining there the balance of their lives. They were the parents of ten children. Our subject was educated in Tennessee and Missouri, completing his training in the high schools in

the latter state. Early in life he began teaching and for twenty-five years followed that occupation, both in Missouri and Oregon. In 1852, he took that most unique of all journeys from the Missouri river to the Willamette valley by ox team. Six months were consumed enroute, while many battles with the Indians and innumerable hardships marked the way. Settlements were made in the Willamette valley. Teaching, preaching and general farming made Mr. Ellis a busy man. In 1887, he came to Spokane county and rented land and four years later came to his present place.

The marriage of Mr. Ellis and Miss Calista Howell occurred July 7, 1864 at Corvallis, Oregon. Mr. and Mrs. Ellis have the following children: Ira and Frank, in Stevens county; Sarah, wife of J. Irvin, living in Oregon; Effie, married to Otto Brinser, in Stevens county; and Mrs. Gertie Siler. Mr. Ellis is a staunch Republican and active in general affairs. He is still active in preaching the gospel and is the local minister in Scotia.

ALBERT B. HURD AND MARIA HURD are among the well known residents of Newport and at the present time are conducting one of the leading hotels in the town, being known as reliable and capable people.

Albert B. Hurd was born in Claremont, New Hampshire, on December 16, 1834, the son of Asa and Mary (Putnam) Hurd. Our subject is a second cousin to the famous general Putnam. His parents moved to Illinois in 1852, and in 1854 journeyed on to Minnesota where they remained until their decease. He was educated in the common schools and at the age of nineteen started out on a traveling tour. In 1862, he enlisted in Company H, Sixth Minnesota Volunteers but in less than a year was taken very sick and has never yet fully recovered his health. In March, 1863, he was mustered out of the service and returned to Minnesota.

In 1862 Mr. Hurd married Miss Maria, daughter of Michael H. and Elizabeth (Blair) Staats, natives of New York and Pennsylvania, respectively. To this union have been born two children: George, in Stevens county; Jessie B., wife of A. T. Allen, in Priest River.

Mrs. Hurd was born in Akron, Ohio, on

August 27, 1842, and moved thence to Michigan with her parents in early day. The father went to Wisconsin and sought a place for the family and they came by boat thence, having a rough trip. For two years they lived in the wilds of Wisconsin and the father followed coopering. Then he traveled for his health through various parts of Iowa, then went to Olmstead county, Minnesota, where he built a saw and grist mill. In 1862 he enlisted in Company H, Sixth Minnesota Volunteers and served for three years, being discharged in 1865. Three years after the war his wife died. The following named children have been born to this worthy couple: Maria; Cornelius; Blanch Hurd; Alice, deceased; Emma Junker; Ida, deceased; and Clara Hutchinson. Mr. Staats died at Fort Ridgley in 1872. Mrs. Hurd received a good education in the various places where the family lived and at an early day began to teach school. In 1885 she came to Spokane and for a while kept store and then opened a private school which she conducted successfully for several years. After that she removed to Loonlake and operated a hotel there several years, also being postmistress there ten years. Then Mr. and Mrs. Hurd came to their present place. They are now conducting a well patronized hotel. Mrs. Hurd has a farm on Loonlake and also owns additional property in Sand Point and Loonlake. Mr. Hurd is a Republican and a member of the G. A. R. and also belongs to the M. W. A. and the Baptist church. Mr. Hurd is one of a family of twelve children, ten of whom are now living. The youngest one is sixty, while Mr. Hurd is sixty-eight; there are six brothers and sisters older than he.

**HORACE G. MOON.** Since 1888, Mr. Moon has been one of the active men of southwestern Stevens county and has been occupied with general farming and logging at contract business in the latter. He now owns a good farm about three miles west from Scotia, which has been improved by clearings, buildings, and so forth.

Horace G. Moon was born October 18, 1876, the son of George and Mary J. (Willis) Moon, natives of Ohio and descendants from prominent and wealthy Scotch people. From Ohio they moved to Wisconsin, settling in Eau

Claire county, and twenty-one years later went to Minnesota where they lived for eight years. After that they came to Spokane and in 1889, settled in Stevens county where they now live. Seven children were born to them, George, deceased, Samuel, Emma, Henry, Frank, Wallace, and Horace.

Horace G. Moon was educated in the common schools of Eau Claire county Wisconsin and remained with his parents until twenty-one. During the latter years of this service, however, Mr. Moon labored also some for himself. In 1896 he located on land three miles west from Scotia, where he now resides and which he has improved in a good manner. Previous to locating the land, Mr. Moon worked some time for eight dollars a month and learned logging and also learned how to operate an engine. Since then he has been continuously engaged in improving his farm and logging.

On August 22, 1895, Mr. Moon married Miss Sarah, daughter of John and Bessie Jore, natives of Minnesota and who are mentioned elsewhere in this work. To Mr. and Mrs. Moon two children have been born, Carrie and Clarence H. Mr. and Mrs. Moon are members of the Methodist church and Mr. Moon is an active factor in political matters, being allied with the Liberals.

**CHARLES GRAHAM.** It is with pleasure that we are privileged to grant a place in this work for the epitome of the career of the subject of this sketch, because he is one of the substantial and upright citizens of Stevens county, because he manifests an excellent spirit in laboring for the general development and progress and because he stands to-day at the head of the fine plant, which is the result of his own labor and skill. Mr. Graham built a very small mill about a mile south of Scotia and for several years he has increased the plant by his own labor and wisdom until he now has a first class saw mill, with all the accessories, which cuts twenty thousand feet and more per day. He has shown himself master of his business and to such men as he are due the encomiums and approval of all lovers of progress and true civilization.

Charles Graham was born in Prairie du Chien, Wisconsin on June 25, 1869, the son of

Emanuel and Mary (Shimmel) Graham, natives of Pennsylvania. They came west from their native state Iowa, then lived in Wisconsin, later went to Missouri, then to Kansas, and in 1889 came to Spokane county, where the father died in 1891. The mother is still living in Stevens county. They were the parents of thirteen children, the following of whom are living, Elmer, Anderson, Alfred, Willard, Charles, Sophia Baker, and Alice Scrafford.

Charles owes his early educational training to the common schools in Ottawa, Kansas and careful attention to general reading. He remained with his parents until twenty-six years of age and then began the battle of life for himself. He at once determined to complete the plan he had long cherished, that of being proprietor of a saw mill. Being without means, he labored single handed at a great and hard undertaking, but Mr. Graham was equal to the occasion and has been abundantly successful, as is evidenced by his present holdings.

On September 3, 1893 Mr. Graham married Laura J., daughter of J. M. and Louisa Rice. The following children have been born to them, Mary, Alice, Charles, and Alvin. Mr. Graham is a good Republican and has been school director for several terms.

---

WILLIAM L. CALHOON, who has at the present period a general merchandise establishment in Camden on the south border of Stevens county, is one of the pioneers of this section and one of the highly respected and substantial citizens, whose labors have ever been put forth in wisdom for upbuilding and general progress.

William L. Calhoon was born in Ralls county, Missouri on January 23, 1834, the son of John M. and Susan M. (Tracy) Calhoon, natives of Kentucky. They settled in Missouri in early day, the father giving his attention to farming and cabinet making. Eleven children were born to them, as follows: R. P.; W. L.; Henry, deceased; Elizabeth D.; V. B.; Susan M.; Nicholas; J. W.; Hattie; Fountain, and Rebecca. The father died in February, 1861, and the mother in September, 1860. Our subject received his educational training in the little log school house in his native place, continuing the same during three months of

each year. The rest of his time was spent in assisting his father until he was twenty years old, when he took a position at fourteen dollars per month, working for a neighboring farmer. After two years spent at this, he learned the plasterer's trade. Next he learned the carpenter's trade and did contracting for a number of years in Hannibal, Missouri. In 1890 he came to the vicinity of Camden and located on unsurveyed land. He improved his land in excellent shape and for nine years he resided there. His health failed and he came to Camden, bought a stock of general merchandise, and opened a store. For three years he attended this establishment, being also postmaster, then resigned and visited friends and relatives in various parts of the country. In the spring of 1903, Mr. Calhoon came to Camden and opened up his present business.

In 1862 Mr. Calhoon married Miss Susan, daughter of Jeremiah and Polina Lancaster, natives of Kentucky and pioneers of Missouri. The father was a noted attorney in Ralls county and they were the parents of six children, Albert G., Henry B., Mary, Eliza, Susan and Gertrude. Mr. and Mrs. Calhoon were the parents of the following children: William B., in Seattle; Clarence E., city marshall at Republic, Washington; Maude E. Murnan, a widow residing in Stevens county; Claude E., in Alaska; Stella E., wife of William Kirklin, living in Camden; Ollie M., wife of James Walker at Republic, Washington; Ernest C., in Camden. Ernest C. has recently returned from a three years' cruise on a United States transport boat, having visited China, Japan, Australia, South America, Honolulu, and various other points.

Mr. Calhoon is an active Republican and ever takes keen interest in the questions of the day. He assisted in organizing district number forty-one, and was director for five successive years. In 1896 he was elected justice of the peace. He is a particular friend of Senator Foster. On July 1, 1862 Mr. Calhoon enlisted in Company E, State Militia of Missouri under Colonel Tinker and served in that capacity until August 1, 1864 when he was transferred to the Thirty-ninth United States Volunteers, and was mustered out March 25, 1865 at Macon, Missouri. He had been in active service during six years and was in the battle in Jefferson, Missouri, when Price's whole army

was captured. Mr. Calhoon went in as a private and advanced to the position of First Lieutenant, which commission he still holds in the Missouri Militia. He is a member of the G. A. R. and also of the Catholic church. Mrs. Calhoon died on February 4, 1884, in Hannibal, Missouri.

---

WALTER E. HOLCOMB, one of the energetic young business men of Loonlake, Stevens county, is foreman of the Holland-Horr Mill Company, of that place. He is a native of Minneapolis, Minnesota, and was born on November 10, 1873. His parents were H. and Evelin (Forbush) Holcomb, natives of Wisconsin. They settled in Minneapolis, residing there until 1889, when they removed to Spokane, where they now live. The father is a millwright, and interested in the Holland-Horr Mill Company. They are the parents of three children: Gladys, married and residing in Spokane; Eva B., living with her parents and Walter E.

Graduating from a high school at the age of seventeen years, our subject began learning the carpenter's trade, which he industriously followed five years. Then engaging in the mercantile business in Spokane until 1901, he, at that time, secured an interest in the Holland-Horr Mill Company, with which he is now connected. For the past two years he has been foreman of the mill at Loonlake.

Fraternally he is a member of the I. O. O. F., Unique Encampment, No. 32, and Hope Rebekah Lodge, No. 38.

His political affiliations are with the Republican party and he takes an interest in all local affairs.

---

LESTER W. KEEVIL. Two miles west from Scotia one comes to the shores of Diamond lake and on the border of that beautiful body of water is located the home place of the subject of this article. The farm was secured from the government by homestead right, and was the choice after extended search for a first class place in Stevens county. Mr. Keevil has a good estate and has spent the time since settling here in improving his place and in laboring for the general welfare.

Lester W. Keevil was born in the vicinity of Lawrence, Kansas, the son of William and Jane G. (Seymour) Keevil, natives of England and Ohio, respectively. They settled in early day in Lawrence, and while on a visit to England, the father was taken sick and died. The mother then married R. L. Fowler and removed to Washington in 1890. By the former marriage two children were born, namely, I. O. and L. W. By the second marriage five children were born, Irene E., Louis L., Benjamin N., Ernest, and Lillie M.

Lester W. was educated in Kansas and Nebraska and when sixteen went to work all the time for his parents, with whom he remained until he was twenty-one. For three years Mr. Keevil labored on a rented farm and in 1890 came to Stevens county and soon thereafter he located his present good place. He has the place embellished with excellent improvements, as well cultivated fields, fences, barns, out buildings, and good residence, while an orchard and stock are in evidence. In addition to general farming, Mr. Keevil does much lumbering and logging.

Mr. Keevil's mother lives with him and also one sister and one brother. He is an active Republican and has always evinced a keen interest in the affairs of the community and state.

---

JOHN MEEK has been an extensive traveler in the western portion of the United States and especially in the northwest. About 1897 he settled on his present place, one mile west from Scotia and since that time he has devoted himself to gardening and horticulture. His success has been very gratifying, and he has now over six thousand bearing strawberry plants, two thousand raspberry plants, and various other varieties of fruits. The farm is well improved with a house, barn, outbuildings, and so forth, and it is evident that Mr. Meek is one of the thrifty men of the county.

John Meek was born in Greene county, Pennsylvania on December 3, 1852, the son of J. B. and Jane (McCracken) Meek, natives of Pennsylvania and Virginia, respectively. They early settled in Greene county and there remained until the death of the father, which occurred while he was on a visit to Kansas. They were the parents of ten children, Alex-

ander, Rebeccah, Mary, John, Elizabeth, Margaret, Ellen, James B., Lenora, and Cal. John received his early education in Greene county and was favored with very poor opportunity for that training when he was a child. When he was a lad of ten years he came to Iowa, remaining there until 1871, in which year he crossed the plains with ox teams to Colorado, whence he journeyed to Washington. He remained in the northwest a short time, then returned to Colorado. In 1874 we seen him again in Iowa, whence ten years later he came to the sound country. He lived in the various settlements of that section, also dwelling in Pacific county and about 1891 came to Spokane. Later he located in the Palouse country and in 1897 he came to his present place and now is one of the largest gardeners and horticulturists established in the county. Mr. Meek finds ready market for all of his productions and is one of the prosperous and well to do citizens of the community. He is a man of bright ideas, consequently in political matters he is independent and liberal, which means that he reserves for his own decision the questions of the day and considers in a very practical way, the issues. Fraternally he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F. Mr. Meek's father served in the Civil war for three years and two months. The brother also served one and one-half years.

---

EDWARD S. SULLIVAN, the stirring and wide-awake merchant of Fruitland, is well known in this locality as one of the early settlers and a man of good ability and integrity. He was born in Dublin, Ireland, on January 2, 1865, the son of Marcus C. and Charlotte (Jackson) Sullivan, natives of the same city. Our subject was educated in the public schools of his native place and the Royal Academic Institute of Belfast. When fifteen he entered the publishing house of Sullivan Brothers, the firm being composed of his uncle and father, who were successors to Robert Sullivan, LL. D., T. C. D., barrister at law, and author and publisher of the series of text books used in the national schools of Ireland fifty years ago and still retained. Five years were spent in service as apprentice in this house and in 1885 he came to America, landing first in New York. He soon sped across the continent to Portland and

thence found his way to the region of Fruitland, where he secured a stock farm by purchase and settled to farming and raising stock. Success crowned his faithful and skillful labors and he was prospered. Mr. Sullivan at once took a becoming interest in political matters and has shown himself to be a man of influence and ability. He has been mentioned on the ticket and made a good race. He has two brothers and three sisters, Marcus L., Robert, Clementina Vanston, Kathleen and Violet.

On October 2, 1889, Mr. Sullivan married Miss Lucy A., daughter of James M. and Nellie L. Allison, who are mentioned in this work. Mrs. Sullivan was born in Sutter county, California, on July 2, 1869. In 1894 Mr. Sullivan sold his interests here and removed to Ireland and there took charge of a large estate until 1902. He made a good success of handling it and demonstrated his tact gained as a western farmer. On April 5, 1902, his father, aged sixty-eight, passed the river of death. The mother still lives, aged sixty.

On January 1, 1903, Mr. Sullivan, with his wife and five children, Clementina L., Marcus J. D., Charlotte B. P., Elizabeth C. K., and Edna V., returned to Fruitland. He at once opened a general merchandise store in Fruitland and is now operating there with good success. He has a commodious two-story structure, with other buildings, and carries a well selected stock of all goods needed in this locality. Mr. Sullivan has the energy and sound principles that win in this line of business and his entire walk is dominated by excellent wisdom, which qualities guarantee him an unbounded success in his venture. He is a genial man and has hosts of friends.

Since opening the store, Mr. Sullivan has added a full line of clothing and gents furnishing goods. He also carries a full stock of farm implements, being agent for the McCormick machinery in the Fruitland valley.

---

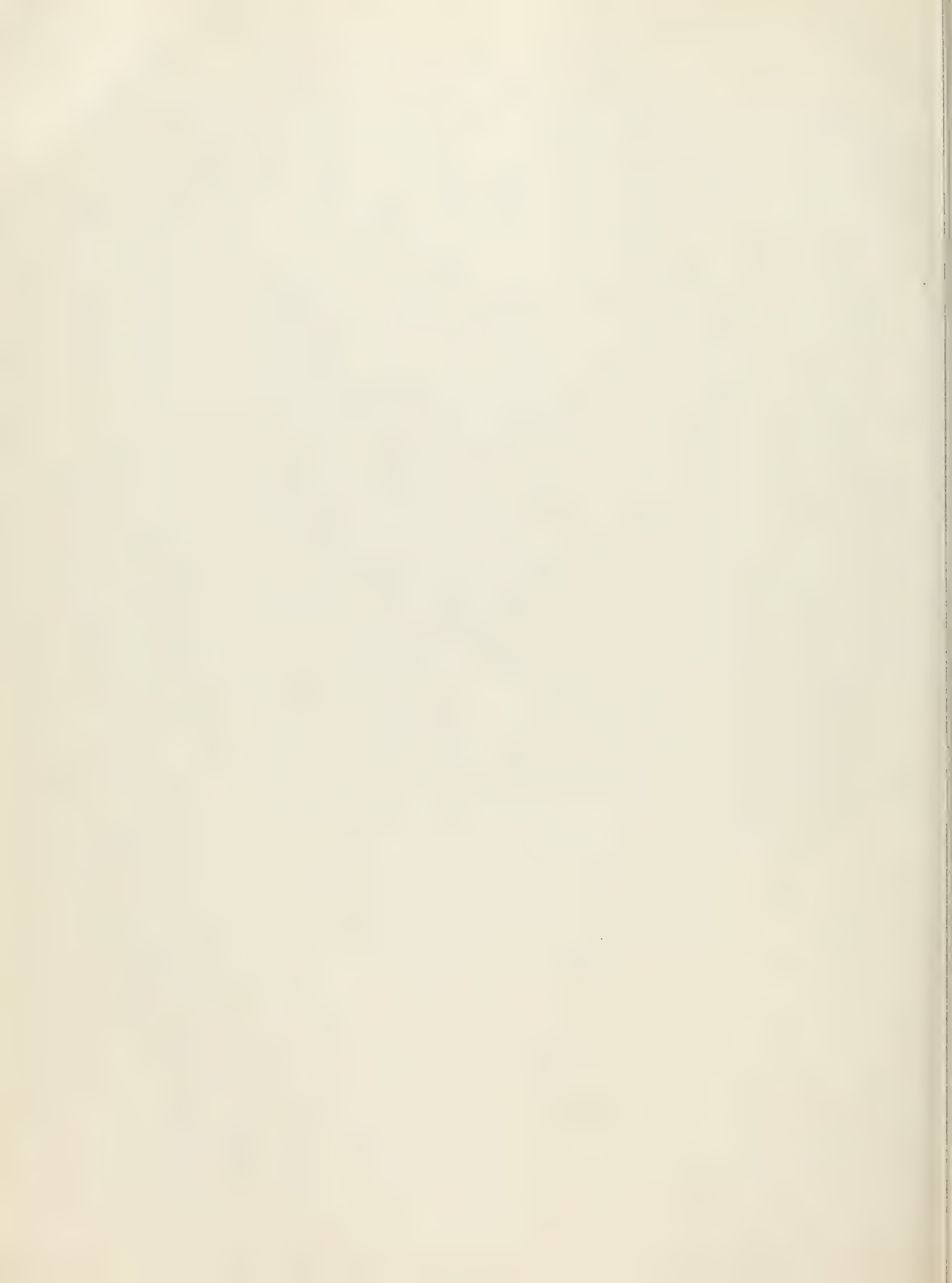
GEORGE W. BEAM, one of the energetic and progressive young business men of Stevens county is at present foreman of the Washington Brick & Lime Company, of Clayton.

Chicago is his native city, and his birth occurred March 24, 1868. His parents were William and Catherine (Ackerman) Beam, na-





EDWARD S. SULLIVAN.



tives of Germany. At an early age they came to this country and located first in Chicago, then went to Indiana and later to Iowa. They now live in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. Five children were born to them, Bertha, Frank, Ernest, Paul, and George.

During his residence in Indiana, George attended the public schools in his neighborhood, and to this preliminary education was added a course in a business college in Chicago. One year before reaching his majority he began life for himself. Following a short career in the grocery business in East Chicago, Indiana, he associated himself with a brick manufacturing company with whom he remained until 1899. At that period he came to Stevens county and began burning brick for the Washington Brick & Lime Company. At the termination of three years' faithful service he was appointed foreman of the Clayton branch of the company's works, which responsible position he still retains.

At Omaha, Nebraska, in 1896, Mr. Beam was united in marriage to Miss Mary Johnson. Her parents were Albion and Anna Johnson, natives of Sweden, where the father now lives. The mother died in the old country. Mrs. Beam has one brother in Worthington, Minnesota and three sisters in Minneapolis, the same state.

Three children have blessed the union of Mr. and Mrs. George Beam, William, Anna and Bertha, all living at present with their parents. The fraternal affiliations of Mr. Beam are with the K. O. T. M., being a member of Sheldon Tent No. 43, Sheldon, Iowa. He is a member of the Lutheran church. Politically his sympathies are with the principles of the Republican party.

EDGAR CHARLES, one of the most prominent business men in Stevens county, engaged in lumbering and logging near Loon lake, was born in Richmond, Indiana, March 29, 1861. His parents were Joel and Mary (Wilcuts) Charles, natives of Indiana. They removed to Kansas, where the mother died in 1872, the father passing away in California in 1894. They were the parents of ten children, seven of whom survive, viz.: Jennie, wife of J. M. Stanley, of Kansas; Emma, married to D. C. Blossom, residing in the Indian Territory;

Clara, a resident of California; Lizzie, wife of Ennis Crawford, of California; Herbert and Laura, the latter married to James Elsey, and both residents of California, and Edgar. Clara has accumulated a fortune in the Golden state by fortunate investments in real estate.

The common school education received by our subject in the public schools of Indiana was supplemented by a course at the Normal School of Palo, Kansas, upon which he entered in 1881. For eight years subsequently he was engaged in lumbering, and in 1890 he came to Stevens county and located a homestead.

In the year 1896 Mr. Charles was land agent at Rossland, British Columbia, for the Nelson & Ft. Shepard Railroad Company. In 1903 he resigned and assumed charge of the Thomas & Charles Logging Company, Loon lake, with whom he is at present associated.

Edgar Charles was united in marriage in 1897 to Mrs. Emilie Gussner, the daughter of William and Eva (Schreck) Ramthun, natives of Germany. Mrs. Charles was born in Michigan. She is the mother of four children: Edwin and Clara by her present marriage, and Robert and Arthur by her former marriage. She is a member of the Presbyterian church.

The principles of the Republican party are endorsed by Mr. Charles, and in 1892 he was elected county assessor of Stevens county. Fraternally he is an Odd Fellow and theologically a Quaker.

JOSEPH W. DUNLAP is the pioneer merchant of Loonlake, Stevens county, Washington. He has, also, there established the leading business in his line.

Born in Noble, Illinois, October 12, 1863, he is the son of William and Eliza (Rundle) Dunlap, the father a native of Pennsylvania; the mother of Ohio. Following their settlement in Illinois William Dunlap died, the mother passing away in Stevens county in 1900. Our subject is one of a family of four children, two dying in infancy and Sarah, his sister, on reaching maturity.

Joseph W. Dunlap received a common school education in the public schools of Illinois, and at the premature age of thirteen years began working for himself. Following a period of five years with the family of a farmer, he obtained a situation in a store where

he remained industriously employed three years. He then went to Topeka, Kansas, and secured employment in the general offices of the Santa Fe Railroad Company, including one year in the auditor's office.

His advent in Loonlake, Stevens county, was in 1891, when he opened a general store, and is at present carrying the largest stock of general merchandise of any business house in town. He also handles farm implements, wood and hay, and owns considerable town and lake front property.

At Topeka, Kansas, Mr. Dunlap was married to Miss Mary F. Hopper, a native of Indiana and a daughter of C. B. and Hannah Hopper. To them were born two children: William F. and Alta M. The mother died in 1895. In 1897, Mr. Dunlap was united in marriage to Anna Gowe Herms, daughter of J. C. and Elizabeth Herms, of Neosho, Missouri, the father a native of New York, the mother of Wisconsin. They now reside in Neosho, Missouri. The present wife of our subject is highly accomplished, having graduated from a prominent Missouri college. She is the mother of two children, Helen Ethene and Thelma E. Mr. Dunlap is a member of the M. W. A., at present being banker of Loonlake Camp, No. 7976.

---

KENDRICK S. WATERMAN, the postmaster and a prominent business man of Loonlake, Stevens county, came here in the transition period of Washington, between territorial government and statehood. He was born in Venango county, Pennsylvania, April 25, 1861, son of O. D. and Olive (Kingsley) Waterman. New York was the native state of the subject's father; his mother was a native of Pennsylvania. Having considerable property in Iowa they removed there in 1873. In 1878 they went to Nebraska, making that state their residence until 1896, when, after a short sojourn in Colorado, they came, in 1899, to Stevens county, Washington, where they located the property upon which they now live. To them were born five children, four of whom survive, viz.: Louisa K., wife of L. A. Davis, of Spokane; Gertrude, married to George McNammara, in Nebraska; Mary P., married to D. J. Van Scyoc, in Stevens county; and Kendrick S., the subject of this article.

The public schools of Cooperstown, Pennsylvania provided the fundamental education of Kendrick S. Waterman. This was amply supplemented by the advantages of a select school in Iowa. Until the age of twenty years he remained with his parents, and then he located in Idaho, where for a few months he worked on the construction of the Oregon Short Line railroad. Thence he went to Nebraska and came to Spokane, Washington in 1888. Since 1890 he has resided at Loonlake, Stevens county, where he has a homestead and considerable other property. Mr. Waterman began a course of law with the Sprague Correspondence Bureau in 1894, but owing to impaired eyesight he was compelled to relinquish this at the time. But in 1900 he studied law with Walter E. Leigh, in Spokane. Returning to Loonlake he assisted to organize the Loon Lake Lumber Company, and superintended the erection of the mill. May 1, 1902, he opened the store which he now conducts. In July of the same year he was appointed postmaster.

Mary A. Lenock, to whom Mr. Waterman was married in 1883, was the daughter of Wesley and Mary Lenock, natives of Bohemia. They came to the United States when young, and settled in Iowa county, Iowa. The mother died in 1899; the father still lives. They were the parents of six children, three of whom survive: Annie, Joseph and Katie.

Two children of a family of three remain to Mr. and Mrs. Waterman: Laura and Dwight. He is a Republican and was justice of the peace six years and notary public four years. He is at present a member of the school board of Loonlake.

---

JOHN L. SMITH is one of the sturdy German pioneers of Washington, having come in the territorial days of 1883. On May 31, 1849, in Saxony, Germany, he was born, the son of Karl and Sophia Smith. They were the parents of nine children, seven of whom survive: Christie, Wilhelm, Carl, Ernest, Augusta, Johanna, and John, our subject.

Until the age of fifteen the latter attended the common schools of his neighborhood, and then struck out for himself in the business of handling horses, at which he became quite expert. Having learned of the opportunities offered by the land across the sea, he came to the

United States in 1879, landing at Baltimore, Maryland. Thence he removed to Missouri, from that place to Illinois, where he lived four years, and thence to Spokane, Washington, in 1883, where he resided until 1891, when he went to Stevens county. In 1892 Mr. Smith located a homestead and, also, purchased one hundred and sixty acres, upon which he now lives, one mile southeast of Loon lake, Stevens county. He is comfortably surrounded by man improvements in the way of good house, barns, outbuildings, fences, orchards, and so forth. He is devoted to general farming and stock raising.

In 1886 Mr. Smith was united in marriage to Miss Catherine Kekoff, born in Oldenburg, Germany. She emigrated to the United States in 1883. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Smith: Gray, Ben and Ernest. Mr. Smith and his wife are members of the Evangelical church, and are highly esteemed in the community in which they reside.

---

THOMAS H. HOLLAND, one of the leading and eminently successful lumbermen of Stevens county, was born in York county, New Brunswick, June 24, 1855. His parents, Francis and Mary (Haley) Holland, were natives of Ireland, coming to New Brunswick in 1837 where they passed their lives, the father dying at the age of ninety-one, the mother at eighty-seven. To them were born these children, viz.: John, deceased, Daniel, Francis, William, all of New Brunswick; James, in Lincoln county, Washington; Patrick, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Jeremiah; Julia A., deceased; Ellen, wife of William Daley, York county, New Brunswick; and Thomas, subject of this article.

An excellent education was obtained by the latter in the public schools of his neighborhood, and at the age of twenty-one years he came to the United States, at first to California. This was in 1876, and he remained in the Golden state two years, going thence to Oregon where he engaged in the sawmill business for five years. In 1888 Mr. Holland went to Spokane and entered into his favorite pursuit, that of the manufacture of lumber, and which he has since continued. He settled in Stevens county in 1892, and formed a partnership with the

Horr Brothers under the firm name of the Holland-Horr Lumber Company. They have mills at Loon lake and Clayton, and a sash and door factory at Spokane. The company controls nineteen thousand acres of land in Stevens county, and Mr. Holland owns, personally, four hundred and forty acres. Their output of Loon lake lumber is five million feet annually.

In 1881 Mr. Holland was married to Josephine Wattier, daughter of Volier and Silva (Barbra) Wattier, the father a native of France and the mother of Germany. They are the parents of seven children: George, deceased, William, Francis, Volier, Silva, Barbara, and Josephine, wife of our subject. The union of Mr. and Mrs. Holland has been blessed with two children, Mary and Silva, both of whom reside with their parents.

Politically Mr. Holland is in line with the Democratic party. In the campaign of 1902 he was nominated by his party for state senator against M. E. Stansell, the Republican candidate, and running ahead of his ticket, was defeated by only eighty-seven plurality. He has served as school director for many terms, and was re-elected in 1903, which office he still holds. Fraternally he is a member of the K. O. T. M. and the M. W. A.

---

MONROE L. SHARP, a prominent business man and hotel proprietor of Loonlake, Stevens county, first came to Washington about the period of its organization as a state. He is a native of Canada, born December 9, 1855, son of James and Harriet (Richardson) Sharp. The mother was born in England, April 17, 1834 and died April 15, 1876. She came to the United States at the age of four years. James Sharp was a native of Canada, born May 14, 1832, and, following the death of his wife, removed to Maryland where he now lives. Seven children were born to them, three of whom, Melissa, Jesse and Josephine are deceased. The survivors are Governor; Ida, wife of Bert Beebe, of Michigan; George, now in Maryland; and Monroe L., our subject.

The latter attended public school until the age of fourteen at Sharpville, Michigan, named in honor of his grandfather. Then he began working for his father, with whom he remained

until twenty years of age. Removing then to a farm in Newaygo county, Michigan, he made for himself a good home on a farm, which he continued to cultivate until 1883, when he went to Maryland and followed the business of brickmaking six years. He came to Spokane, Washington, in 1889, pursuing the business of a carpenter ten months. His advent in Loonlake, Stevens county, was made in 1890. He resided on a piece of railroad land four years, and cleared twenty-five acres. Subsequently he homesteaded a quarter section of land at Deer Lake, which he materially improved, and converted into an excellent hay farm. In 1902, Mr. Sharp removed to Loonlake and purchased the hotel property which he now successfully conducts, having made a number of valuable improvements. He has also built two residences, and purchased a third, all of which he rents at present.

Mrs. Sharp was formerly Amelia J. Saunders, and is the daughter of James and Unis A. (Reed) Saunders, natives of Pennsylvania and Canada, respectively. Mr. and Mrs. Sharp were married in Lapeer county, Michigan, on August 20, 1876, and to them have been born the following named children: Jesse R., December 17, 1877; Mrs. Nettie M. Oman, March 5, 1880; Elmer L., April 19, 1881; Amy A. Lind, March 25, 1883; Gracie E., May 12, 1888; Mina P., June 20, 1891; Ruby M., May 11, 1895; and Monroe J., July 24, 1901. Mrs. Sharp was born in Michigan, on August 8, 1860, and has the following named brothers and sisters: Elbert J., Gilbert J., Mrs. Edith N. Malvin, Mrs. Margaret Thawley, Mrs. Nettie Wix, Monroe L., Annie, and Frankie. Mrs. Sharp has one grandchild, Lawrence E. Oman, born November 13, 1901.

The political principles of Mr. Sharp are in line with those of the Republican party, and he has served as deputy under Sheriff McMullan, of Stevens county.

WESLIE SHERMAN WILLIAMS is one of the pioneer farmers and stockmen of Washington, having located in Stevens county, where he now resides, as early as 1888.

He was born in Wayne county, Indiana, September 2, 1872, and his parents were Valentine and Mary (Payne) Williams, both of them

natives of Indiana. In 1887 they located in Oregon, remaining there but one year, and coming to Spokane and Stevens county in 1888, where they have since resided. They were the parents of three children: E. P., in Spokane; J. E., a resident of Stevens county; and the subject of this article, Weslie Sherman Williams.

The latter received such education as is afforded by a public school in Kansas, and at the early age of fourteen years he began to carve out his fortune, his first employment being in railroad work. Subsequently he conducted a milk route, in Oregon, and in 1888 he settled in Stevens county, Washington, locating a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres, forty acres of which are under cultivation. The property is fenced and he has six hundred fruit trees, considerable stock and good buildings.

Politically Mr. Williams is a Liberal, but he takes the interest of a good citizen in all local affairs, political or otherwise.

FRED E. WILSON illustrates the evolution of the colored race in the United States toward a betterment of primitive conditions. He was born in Franklin parish, St. Mary's Louisiana, November 25, 1859. His parents were Henry and Sarah (Davis) Wilson, the father a native of Vermont, the mother of Louisiana, November 25, 1859. His parents family, and their ancestors had been slaves for many generations. The father was a victim of the Civil war, and for twenty years following its conclusion the mother practiced as a midwife in Louisiana.

It was but a limited education received by our subject, and that was obtained in a private school, until the age of fifteen, when he was matriculated in New Orleans University, graduating in 1880, at the age of twenty-one years. He then came north and engaged in the hotel and railroad business until 1890. He first located in Spokane in 1888, assuming charge of the Grand hotel, until it was destroyed by fire. He then entered the service of the Spokane hotel as head waiter, where he remained until the fall of 1890, when he settled in Stevens county and bought one hundred and sixty acres of land upon which he now lives, eighty acres

being improved. He is engaged in general farming and the stock business.

In 1883 Mr. Wilson was married to Ida Weaver, daughter of Andrew Anderson. She is a native of Sweden, coming to the United States in 1877. She has one child by a former marriage, Clara Weaver. Mr. and Mrs. Wilson are the parents of two children, Fred E. and Ethel, both of whom reside with their parents.

Mr. Wilson manifests a lively interest in local politics, and is classed as a Liberal. He is at present director and clerk of the school district in which he resides. Mrs. Wilson is a member of the Lutheran church.

**DENNIS DECKER.** The subject of this article is a member of that Grand Army of the Republic whose numbers are yearly growing smaller. He is also a descendant of a long line of patriotic ancestors, antedating the Revolutionary War, in which his maternal grandfather took an active part.

Hancock county, Ohio, is the place of his nativity, his birth occurring August 2, 1837. His parents were John and Agnes Decker, natives of Pennsylvania and descendants of Holland ancestry. They settled in Hancock county where they raised thirteen children, Dennis being the youngest. Three months out of the year in a log school house provided his education, and thus equipped he began life for himself at the age of eighteen years. He removed to Iowa, locating on a farm near Sigourney, Keokuk county, and here he remained until 1862, when he enlisted in the Thirty-third Iowa Infantry, serving until the close of the war. He was in the command of General Steele, participated in the battles of Helena, Arkansas, Saline Pass and a number of serious skirmishes. Twice he was taken prisoner and lay in Confederate stockades in Texas. At Davenport, Iowa, on June 14, 1865, he was mustered out.

For a number of years he followed the trade of a plasterer in Iowa, going thence to Nebraska, where he lived five years, engaged principally in farming. In 1888 he visited Puget Sound, but in 1891 he located in Stevens county on the farm which he at present successfully conducts. He is surrounded with the conveniences of life, and divides his time between agricultural pursuits and his trade.

In 1857 Mr. Decker married Emily M. Landers, daughter of William and Mary A. (Brown) Landers, natives of Kentucky. They have four children: Mary E., wife of Charles Shepard, of Spokane; Martha E., residing in Minneapolis, Minnesota; John W., in Stevens county; and Perry T., a resident of Spokane.

Mr. Decker is a Democrat and a member of the Christian church.

**CHARLES H. ARNOLD,** of Loonlake, Stevens county, has led an eventful and successful life. He is the son of John H. and Almeda (Butts) Arnold, and was born in Augusta, Maine, December 25, 1847. His father was one of the influential, progressive men of Augusta, and prominent in municipal affairs. Both parents are buried at Augusta.

Until the age of seventeen, Charles H. Arnold attended the excellent public schools of Augusta, when he enlisted, January 1, 1864, in Company E, Fourteenth Maine Infantry. Following the close of the war, he attended school another year, and, in 1867, removed to Montana, where he was associated with a fur company and with which he remained three months. At the time of the Nez Perce Indian outbreak he was connected with the Pony Express, in government service. He then established a trading post in Wyoming, dealing with the Ute Indians. In 1879 he began work on the Northern Pacific railroad, with which he remained until its completion. Mr. Arnold was the first white man who held land on the Little Spokane river against the Indians, and he lived upon it three years. He then came to Loonlake, Stevens county, purchased a half section of railroad land, and also taken up a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres. He is interested in the Loonlake Development Company, and the owner of considerable stock.

On September 13, 1880, Mr. Arnold was married to Miss Laura E. Dyer, daughter of Abraham and Minerva Dyer, natives of Kansas. She crossed the plains to California with her parents while yet a babe. Their marriage was the first wedding in Spokane. Mrs. Arnold's father lives on the Columbia river, and is postmaster of Dyer, named in his honor. He was the father of four children, two of

whom are living, William and Laura. Our subject has the following named sisters and brothers, Hannah, Almeda, Celia, Mary E., Alice V. and John F.

Until the assassination of President Garfield Mr. Arnold was a Republican. Since then he has affiliated with the Democratic party and in 1901 was a delegate to the Democratic state convention at Spokane. He is a member of Reno Post, G. A. R., Spokane. Mrs. Arnold is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church.

---

HON. JOHN L. METCALFE, well known and popular as an attorney and real estate dealer in Springdale, Stevens county, may be classed as one of the pioneers who came to Washington while it was yet under territorial government. A man of sterling ability, and highly educated, he is, apparently, entering upon a political career destined to be an honor to himself and creditable to his constituents.

He was born in Washington county, Texas, the son of James K. and Sarah (Shackleford) Metcalfe, the father a native of Kentucky, the mother of Tennessee. In 1872 they removed to New Mexico, where the father now resides. The wife and mother died in 1884. The family of children consisted of four boys and one girl, Mary T., now in New Mexico; Charles B.; Robert J.; Ornick B., and John L., our subject. At one period of his career the father scouted for General A. J. Smith during the Rogue River Indian war, in Oregon.

John L. Metcalfe was matriculated in the Denver University, in Colorado, from which he was graduated with honors. On gaining his majority he was, for two years, employed as a reporter on a newspaper, and in 1887 he removed to Spokane, Washington. The following two years he was employed in the land office. He went to Stevens county in 1889, where he at first pursued various avocations, eventually opening a real estate office and practicing law, for which he is eminently qualified.

The political issues of the day Mr. Metcalfe regards from a Socialist point of view. In 1890 he was nominated for the state legislature and elected. During this term of service he made direct charges in a sensational bribery case, and the Republican members unanimously

voted to sustain them. In 1896 he served as a delegate in the national Republican convention that nominated McKinley, at St. Louis. In 1897 he was elected auditor of Stevens county by a large plurality.

In 1887 Mr. Metcalfe was united in marriage to Miss Clara B. Ledgerwood, daughter of James and Louise Ledgerwood. They were the parents of seven children. Mr. and Mrs. Metcalfe have two children, Nina L. and Joseph L.

During his residence in Stevens county Mr. Metcalfe has accumulated considerable farm property and other real estate. He is a member of Colville Lodge, No. 50, A. F. & A. M.

---

SWAN WILLMAN, of Loonlake, Stevens county, is a man who has overcome difficulties by hard work and force of character. Possessed of no special advantages, and entirely unassisted, he has won his way to competence, and is now surrounded by home comforts, the attainment of which has cost many a struggle with adverse circumstances.

He is a native of Sweden, born in Helsingland, June 25, 1831. In that country it is customary for children to take the name of the estate upon which their parents live at the period of their birth, so it is not strange that our subject should be the son of Swan and Carrie Tulberg. During the greater portion of his life the father followed the sea for a living. Five children were born to the Tulbergs, four of whom survive, Olaf, Bretac, Louis, and Swan, our subject.

Until the age of thirteen years the latter attended school and contributed by his youthful labor to the maintenance of his parents. Coming to the United States in 1865, he first located in Massachusetts, going thence to Illinois for one year, thence to Iowa for eight years, where he followed agricultural pursuits. At one period he was a resident of Portland, Oregon; at another of Tacoma, Washington. In the latter city he secured a two years' contract for cutting wood, which was fairly remunerative. He then came to Spokane, Washington, remained two years engaged in a variety of occupations, and in 1888 settled in Loonlake, Stevens county. The following three years he hunted deer for a living, and subsequently worked in the Loonlake ice house.



It was not until 1891 that he located the homestead where he now lives, having thirty acres under the plow, good house, and out-buildings, orchard, and other improvements. He estimates the timber stumpage on his property at seven hundred thousand feet. He also devotes considerable attention to stock-raising.

In 1856 Mr. Willman married Miss Annie Johnson, a native of Sweden. To them have been born five children, four of whom are living, S. O.; Carrie, widow of M. M. Mathers; Mary, and Louise. The parents are members of the Swedish Mission church.

In 1903 Mr. Willman built a comfortable residence in Loonlake, which he now occupies, but still oversees his farm property.

CALVIN H. MEYERS, one of the successful farmers and stockmen of Stevens county, located in Washington while it was yet a territory. He was born at Brookville, Illinois, October 14, 1863, the son of Peter E. and Ann (Hoffhine) Meyers. Pennsylvania was the birthplace of the father, Ohio of the mother. They at first settled in Brookfield, thence removed to Iowa, then back to Brookfield, and, in 1884 they came to Spokane county, where they at present reside. Three children were born to them: Wallace, a resident of Deer Park; Ella, wife of John Beard, of Deer Park; and Calvin H., the subject of this sketch.

The latter secured a practical education in the public schools of Brookfield, after which he worked for his parents until the age of twenty-two years, when he entered upon his personal career. Coming west in 1884 he worked at whatever he could find to do, and in 1887 located in Stevens county. He purchased railroad land and began farming and stock raising. At present he has eighty acres under the plow, cuts a considerable quantity of hay, and feeds twenty-seven head of stock.

Mr. Meyers was united in marriage to Mrs. Ellen Rudick in 1891. She is the daughter of William and Mary (Wright) Gilliland, her father being a native of Ohio, her mother of Missouri. They were the parents of five children, Ellen, Lovina, George, Rosa E., and Julia M.

Mr. Meyers is liberal in politics, non-partisan and independent. He has served a two

years' term as justice of the peace in a manner entirely satisfactory to the community in which he resides.

OLIVER U. HAWKINS, editor and proprietor of the Springdale Record, Stevens county, has been an active and enterprising citizen of the town since 1900.

He was born in Schuyler county, Illinois, September 16, 1868, the son of James and Martha (Kenny) Hawkins. The father was a native of Illinois, the mother of Ohio. They located in Illinois at an early day. The father of James Hawkins served in the Black Hawk war, and James, himself, was a veteran of the Civil War, having passed three years in the service, during which time he endured many hardships. He was mustered out at Mobile August 12, 1865. He died July 9, 1903. The mother of our subject died April 22, 1876. Three children were born to them; Emmaletta, residing with her brother; John, living in Stevens county; and Oliver U., our subject.

Having secured an excellent education in Cass and Morgan counties, Illinois, at the age of seventeen he began working with his father in the broom manufacturing business, which employment he continued eight or ten years. He then went to Missouri and published a newspaper, the only Republican organ in Shelby county. It is now called the *Farmers' Favorite*. This property he disposed of in 1889, and opened a broom factory, conducting the same but a short period. Returning to Illinois he engaged in farming for two years. He then went to Malcomb, Illinois, where he was employed in different newspaper offices, and then moved to Brooklyn, Illinois, where for the following four years he drove stage.

In 1900 Mr. Hawkins came to Stevens county, and in 1902 he put forth the first issue of the *Springdale Record*, a meritorious publication, now having a large circulation and other evidences of prosperity. On May 5, 1889, he was united in marriage to Miss Lieuvenia Hopper, daughter of Shelby and Emily (Simms) Hopper, natives of Illinois. They settled in Shelby county, where the father died in 1899. The mother is still a resident of that county. To them were born nine children, seven of whom are still living: Elisha and Matthew, at Kallispel, Montana; Minnie, in Omaha, Ne-

braska; Alice, wife of Levi E. West, in Sandusky, Montana; Amos, at Augusta, Illinois; Alfred, in Colorado; Jesse, in Shelby county, Missouri.

Mr. and Mrs. Hawkins have four children, Monia, Harold, Hazel, and Chester.

He is a staunch Republican, and, as an influential editor, manifests a lively interest in the welfare of that party. He is a member of the M. W. A., at present being V. C. of his camp; and of the I. O. O. F. Mrs. Hawkins is a member of the R. N. A., of which she is Receiver, and of the Congregational church.

---

JOHN S. GRAY is among the most prominent mining men of Stevens county, Washington, and with a veteran's war record of which he may well be proud.

The son of John B. and Eliza J. (Stephens) Gray, he was born September 20, 1843, in Monroe county, Iowa. His parents were natives of Vermont, and came to Monroe county previous to the Black Hawk purchase. To John B. Gray is given the credit of naming the city of Burlington, Iowa, and he was its first postmaster. To them were born seven children: Abigail A.; Mary F., married to O. A. Barber; Liliias, deceased; Eunice E., wife of F. A. French, of Keokuk, Iowa; W. H., in Monroe county, Iowa; James A., at Kirckville, Missouri; and John S., our subject.

Having obtained a high school education in Iowa, the latter, at the age of eighteen, enlisted in the Thirty-sixth Iowa Infantry, Company D, Captain T. B. Hale, serving three years. He participated in the battles of Helena, Arkansas, and Shellmound, Mississippi, and was with General Steele in the Little Rock expedition, and also under General Banks. He was captured and served ten months in Camp Ford, Tyler, Texas. When finally exchanged he went to his regiment, in Arkansas, and served with distinction until he was mustered out at Davenport, Iowa. He then followed farming until 1871, and came to Oregon, where he resided until 1875, coming to Spokane county, where he began farming and stockraising. In 1880, following the death of his wife, he began mining, and in this business he has accumulated much valuable property. He controls mines in Huckleberry, Thunder Mountain, Seven Dev-

ils, and Buffalo Hump. His holdings in Seven Devils are estimated to be worth fully forty thousand dollars.

In 1865 Mr. Gray was married to Francis Nichodemus, daughter of John and Nancy Nichodemus. His daughter, Grace, is married to E. D. Layman, of Walla Walla, Washington. In 1886 Mr. Gray was married to Miss Jessie L., daughter of Robert and Ruth (Howerton) Reams. She was born in California, and is the mother of two children, Eva H. and Earl H., both now living with their parents.

The political affiliations of Mr. Gray are with the Republican party. During the past four years he has been precinct commiteeman, and has served five years as school clerk of the town of Springdale. He is a member of the G. A. R. and the I. O. O. F. His wife is a member of the R. N. A., and of the Missionary Baptist church, of Wenatchee, Washington.

It is a matter of important history that Mr. Gray wrote the first charter for the town of Spokane Falls, being the first town clerk. He was also justice of the peace and was very closely identified with the starting of that now thriving city, as well as with Spokane county. Mr. Gray is justified in a pardonable pride taken in the fact that he was president of the day for the first celebration ever held at Spokane Falls for the Fourth. It was in 1876.

---

JASPER N. STORM, deceased. The subject of this memoir came to Loonlake, Stevens county, in 1888. Here he located a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres, upon which his widow at present resides.

He was born in Shelby county, Illinois, December 10, 1848. His parents, Jesse and Louise (Price) Storm, in early life located in Shelby county, and followed the occupation of farming. Their surviving children are Mrs. Morgan, living on the Columbia river, Stevens county; Mary, wife of Robert Winnings, of Stevens county; and Jasper N.

Until the age of nineteen the latter attended the public schools of Shelby county, and at that period removed to Kansas, where for the following twelve years he engaged in general farming and stock raising. He then lived two years in Arkansas, coming to Stevens county, Washington, in 1888. He located a homestead,

cleared fifty acres, and converted the property into a fine farm, now the home of his widow, Mrs. Elzina Storm. He died in 1897. He is survived by his widow and seven children, viz.: Tolbert; George; Belle, wife of Oliver Cline, Seattle; Grace, married to Willis Gott, Seattle; Jesse, residing with his mother; Cleveland; and Jasper.

His marriage to Elzina Basham, daughter of Tolbert and Anne (Bowman) Basham, occurred May 25, 1867. Her parents were natives of Indiana, and settled there when they were children. Subsequently they removed to Illinois, where the father died. The widow returned to Indiana, where she passed away in 1900. Mrs. Storm was born in Indiana, February 14, 1852, where she was reared and educated. Her husband was a member of the I. O. O. F. and of the United Brethren church.

---

JERRY YOUNG, one of the most successful and enterprising farmers and stockmen of Stevens county, located on the homestead where he now lives in 1884. He devotes his attention to general farming, stock-raising and hay.

Jerry Young was born in Mt. Vernon, Ohio, February 12, 1828, the son of Basil and Sarah (Cullison) Young, natives of Ohio. From Knox county, that state, they removed to Illinois in 1839, where they continued to reside until the time of their death. The mother's father came to this country from Wales; the father's father was a native of Scotland. The paternal grandfather of Jerry Young lived to be one hundred and five years of age. Basil and Sarah Young were the parents of eight children: John; Louis; George, a resident of Texas, who lost six of his family in the Galveston flood of 1901; Lyman; Marion; Ellen, deceased; Sarah, wife of Joseph Wilson, Chicago; and Jerry, the subject of this sketch.

Educational advantages of the latter were limited, he obtaining little better than three months out of the year, and very few years at that. In 1863 he removed to Iowa where he engaged in farming seven years, going thence to Nebraska and Kansas, and in 1879 he came to the northwest, settling first in Lincoln county, Washington. Here he remained four

years and came to Stevens county, where he now lives, in 1884. Locating a homestead he began stock raising at which he has been quite successful. In 1897 he removed to his present property. He winters as high as one hundred and twenty-five head of cattle, and is also engaged profitably in the dairy business.

In 1857 Mr. Young was united in marriage to Lydia Thomas, daughter of Henry and Susannah Thomas, natives of Ohio, in which state Mrs. Young was born and reared. Ten children have been born to them: Daniel, Joshua, Henry, Joseph, Nathaniel, William, Ellen, Sarah, Lydia and Jerry.

Eight children have come to Mr. and Mrs. Young, Alva, Frank, Zell, Henry, Jacob, deceased; Eva, Nellie, John, and Anginette, deceased.

The principles of the Prohibition party appeal more strongly to the political views of Mr. Young. He and his wife are both members of the Congregational church.

---

JOHN BURDEN is one of the substantial farmers of Stevens county, Washington, who came there in 1892, and is now located on an eligible piece of property five miles south of Springdale. Though born in Sangamon county, Illinois, July 15, 1840, he has been a western pioneer during the greater portion of his life.

His parents, Job and Temperance (Ford) Burden, were natives of Ohio and crossed the plains to the Willamette valley, Oregon, in 1845 when our subject was five years of age. They located in Polk county, Oregon, where they followed agricultural pursuits until they died. The father had a donation claim of six hundred and forty acres, and was interested in the stock business. They were the parents of twelve children, four of whom are still living: Julia, wife of W. R. Kirk, in Linn county, Oregon; Mary, married to Jesse Eaton, at The Dalles, Oregon; Nancy, wife of R. P. Erhart, in Portland, Oregon; and John.

The latter was reared and educated in the Willamette valley, and at the age of twenty-three he came to northern Washington and Idaho. In 1861 he assisted in building the Old Mullan Government Road. After a short trip back to Oregon he went to the Boise mines

where he remained a short time, and then drove a ten-mule freight train from Wallula to Boise, continuing this employment three seasons. On his return to Oregon his father divided the farm, giving him a quarter section which he continued to work until 1870 when he disposed of it and went to Ochaco, Oregon and engaged in the stock business. In 1892 he went to Stevens county, where he has since resided, having eighty acres of land, thirty of which are cleared and under cultivation. It is devoted to stock-breeding and hay.

Mr. Burden is an advocate of Republican principles, taking an active interest in the live issues of the day, and in every way is a solid, substantial citizen, and one who possesses the confidence and esteem of the people with whom he resides. He always has a good word to say for the state of Washington, and has great faith in its future.

---

JAMES NEWHOUSE, one of the enterprising and energetic farmers of Stevens county, living ten miles south of Springdale, has achieved well-earned success in the land of his adoption.

He was born in Holland, September 25, 1869, the son of James and Nellie (VanWeele) Newhouse. They were natives of Holland, coming to the United States in 1883 when our subject was fourteen years of age. At that period they located in Wisconsin where at present they still live, engaged in farming. Both of them are connected with some of the most notable and wealthy families in Holland. To them were born twelve children, six of whom survive, viz.: Lena, wife of Edward Turner, in Wisconsin; Annie, wife of John Beck; Katie, married to Peter Beck; Cornelia, living with her parents in Wisconsin; J. E. and James.

The public schools of Holland and Wisconsin completed the education of the latter, and in 1896 he came west and located in Stevens county, and engaged in farming. He owns two hundred acres of excellent land, one hundred acres of which are cleared and under cultivation. He also has twenty head of stock, a fine residence and substantial out buildings.

Alice Lapray, daughter of Joseph and Rosalie Lapray, sketches of whom appear in another part of this book, became his wife in

1896. Her parents were natives of Canada, the father coming to the States in 1859, the mother in 1872. Joseph Lapray was one of the noted citizens of Stevens county, active in business life, connected with some of the wealthiest people of France and highly esteemed by the residents of Stevens county with whom he made his home for many years. He died in 1900. His widow still lives on the homestead in Stevens county, surrounded by all the comforts and many of the luxuries of life.

Mrs. Newhouse was born in Colville, Stevens county, January 3, 1874, and was educated in the schools of Spokane and Stevens counties.

The politics of Mr. Newhouse are in line with the principles of the Republican party, in whose successive campaigns he manifests a lively and patriotic interest. He is a member of the Order of Washington, in Springdale.

To Mr. and Mrs. Newhouse, two children have been born, Joseph J., on February 6, 1898, and Hazel A., on September 10, 1900. Mrs. Newhouse has the distinction of being the third white child born in Stevens county.

---

GEORGE LAPRAY, son of Joseph Lapray, deceased, a memoir of whose life appears in another portion of this work, is a native of the young state of Washington, having been born in Spokane county, January 12, 1878. His parents, Joseph and Rosaline (Mignault) Lapray, were natives of Canada, and his widowed mother now resides on the homestead in Stevens county. The ancestors of his father were notable and wealthy people of France. The parents of his mother came to Montreal while they were children, and his paternal grandfather still resides in that city.

The elementary education of our subject was secured in the public schools of Stevens county, and this was supplemented by a business course in the Northwestern College, Spokane, from which he was graduated with honors. At the age of eighteen he went to Alaska where he worked in the lumber business for a short period, returning to Stevens county and engaging in farming. At present he owns two hundred acres of land, adjoining the homestead on which his mother resides, one hundred and fifty of which are under cultivation.

He has one hundred and fifty head of cattle, twenty-five horses, all thoroughbred stock, cuts annually two hundred tons of hay and raises three thousand bushels of grain. On the property is a substantial residence and good farm buildings.

On September 29, 1902, Mr. Lapray was married to Miss Lula Timmons, daughter of Jesse and Harriet (Sloan) Timmons. They were natives of Iowa, coming to the northwest in 1891. Mrs. Lapray has three sisters and two brothers: Margaret, wife of Frank Beck, in Stevens county; Irene; Mame; Jesse and Leslie. She is the mother of one child, deceased.

At the early age of sixteen George Layray, our subject, prospected for mineral throughout the greater portion of the mining districts of central Idaho. Politically he is a Republican, and fraternally a member of Springdale Camp No. 10606, M. W. A., and Springdale Tent, No. 51, K. O. T. M.

CHARLES HAINES, although born in Montana during its territorial days, was, practically, reared and educated in Stevens county, Washington, where he now lives. His parents, Guy and Esther Haines, may be classed among the oldest settlers of eastern Washington. The father was a native of Pennsylvania, the mother of Washington. They were married in Colville, Stevens county, and lived on what is known as "the old Haines place." Guy Haines was for many years employed by the government as an expert plainsman. They were the parents of two children, George, deceased, and Charles, our subject.

The latter was born in Flathead county, December 14, 1861, and received a practical education in the schools of Stevens county. Until he was twenty-three years of age he remained with his parents, at which period he began farming on his own account. At present he owns two hundred and forty acres and has contracted for another tract of land. He cultivates one hundred acres, which is fenced and otherwise improved, has a number of substantial buildings and raises considerable stock. He can claim a continuous residence on his present property of twenty years.

The marriage ceremony between Charles

Haines and Miss Mary Heller, was solemnized on October 4, 1881. The bride was the daughter of Thomas and Esther (Gangro) Heller. The father was a native of Ireland, the mother of Oregon. The father crossed the plains with a regiment of soldiers at an early day, serving as a volunteer. The following children have been born to them: Philines, living in Okanogan county; Lucy, with her parents; Emeline, married to F. A. Whitney, of Stevens county; Eliza, wife of John Smith, of Colville; Frank Marcelene, deceased, and Mary, the wife of our subject.

By the latter the principles of the Republican party are endorsed heartily. He is a member of the Catholic church. They are the parents of six children: Thomas G., Emma, Edward, George, Clarence and Lucy.

FRED A. WHITNEY, connected by marriage with the oldest settlers in Stevens county, came to Springdale in 1889, just as the territory of Washington was entering into statehood. His comfortable surroundings warrant the belief that he has no occasion to regret his choice of a home. He is one of the successful farmers and cattle men of the county.

Camppoint, Illinois, is the place of his nativity, and he was born May 15, 1855. His father, J. W. Whitney, a native of Ohio, removed from Illinois to Minnesota in 1859, when the subject of this sketch was four years of age. The mother, Martha J. (Riggin) Whitney, was born and reared in Illinois. In 1887 they came from Minnesota to Spokane where they now reside. Their union was blessed by nine children, of whom seven survive, viz.: J. M. and G. W., of Bozeman, Montana; Mary E., widow of Samuel Tower, in Springdale; Emma A., widow of J. S. Boyd, in St. Paul, Minnesota; Ella L., wife of G. W. Bowers, of St. Paul; W. H., a resident of Spokane; and Fred A., our subject.

In the excellent public schools of St. Paul, Minnesota, the latter received a thorough practical education, and at the age of twenty-five he left home and faced the world. He at first engaged in the business of contracting and building. In 1889 he located the homestead on which he now resides, four miles south of Springdale, Stevens county. Here he has a

quarter section of land, twenty-five acres of which are under cultivation, with good buildings and other valuable improvements. On the same land there are over a million feet of timber. He usually winters twenty head of fine stock.

His marriage to Miss Emeline Heller was solemnized in 1891. She is the daughter of Thomas and Esther (Gangro) Heller, the father a native of New York, the mother of Oregon. They are among the first settlers of the county and the wealthiest farmers of the valley. To Mr. and Mrs. Whitney seven children have been born, Alfred R., Rosa J., Ivy M., Ruth, Frank, Harry T., and an infant daughter unnamed.

Mr. Whitney is an advocate of Republican principles and a member of the I. O. O. F., in Fergus Falls, Minnesota. He is highly esteemed by all friends and acquaintances.

AUGUST BELHUMEUR is one of the pioneers of Stevens county, Washington, having cast his lot in that locality as early as 1884. He now owns a comfortable residence situated on a quarter section of land, thirty acres of which are improved. He is a Canadian by birth, the Province of Quebec being the place of his nativity, and the date of his birth, January 6, 1863. His parents, Nicholas and Zozette (Day) Belhumeur, were Canadian farmers and the parents of twelve children, of whom nine survive, viz: Louisa C., married to F. James, of Canada; Adolf; Odell; Lina; Valeria; Frank; Wilfred; David; and August, the subject of this article.

The latter was reared and educated in Canada, living with his parents and contributing to their support, until he was twenty years of age. He then came to the United States, locating first in Montana, where he remained eighteen months. Removing to California he resided in the Golden state six years, engaged in various pursuits, and in 1884 he settled in Stevens county. The following four years he was engaged in such employments as he could secure in the neighborhood, and in 1888 he took a pre-emption claim and lived on the same for some time. This he disposed of and purchased railroad land upon which he now resides. He cultivates thirty acres, raises considerable stock, and is surrounded by comfortable buildings.

In 1891 he was united in marriage to Miss Ava Kramer. Three children were born to this union of whom two survive, Freddie and Delphine. The wife and mother died in 1900. He is a member of the Catholic church.

Politically his affiliations are with the Republican party. He is a progressive and enterprising man, a good citizen and one who has won the confidence of the neighborhood in which he resides.

It is interesting to note that Mr. Belhumeur was the first white resident of the famous Camas prairie. He came hither with a man named Tudor, but he was frightened on account of the number and hostile actions of the Indians. Camas prairie was the favorite place where the savages dug the Camas root and they objected to the whites coming in.

WILLIAM J. HART. The boy who begins life's struggle at the age of fourteen years, and unassisted hews out a competence by the time he reaches the prime of manhood, is certainly endowed with commendable qualities. Such has been the career of the subject of this article, William J. Hart, now one of the leading farmers and stockmen of Stevens county, near Springdale.

He was born at Kingston, Canada, August 2, 1849, son of Thomas and Martha (Scott) Hart, and one of seven children. He is of sturdy Scotch-Irish ancestry, his father being a native of Ireland, his mother of Scotland. They settled in Canada in 1833 where they passed their lives, Thomas Hart dying in 1884, the mother in 1871. Of the seven children, five survive, viz: Margaret, married to John Leonard, of Canada; Francis, now in Okanogan county, Washington; Thomas H., Stevens county; Ellen A., wife of Frank Day, of Portland, Oregon; and William J.

Educational advantages of the latter were confined to a few years' schooling in Kingston. At the age of fourteen he was earning his own living, and from that period until he was twenty-four he contributed to the support of his parents. He came to Walla Walla, Washington, in 1879, where he remained two years. From Walla Walla he went to Lincoln county, Washington, locating on Egypt Prairie where he lived until 1900. That year he came to Deer Trail mining camp, Stevens county, and

conducted a boarding house two months. Then purchasing a quarter section of land he laid the foundation of the eligible home where he at present resides. Ninety acres of his property are under cultivation, he has a comfortable house, outbuildings, a barn 60x80, housing one hundred tons of hay and one hundred head of stock, aside from farm implements. At present he owns forty-five head of cattle and six horses, and annually cuts one hundred tons of hay.

In 1883 Mr. Hart was united in marriage to Miss Martha Bond. Her father, who was a soldier, died during the Civil War. Mrs. Hart is a member of the United Brethren church.

From 1893 until 1895 Mr. Hart was employed as a government contractor. During the progress of the Spanish-American war he moved troops to the seacoast, en route to Cuba, in order that they might secure transportation.

The political sympathies of Mr. Hart are with the Republican party.

---

WILLIAM H. LINTON was among the first to be attracted by the resources of Stevens county, and is a pioneer settler of Camas prairie. Judging from the prosperity in evidence around him he has had no valid reason to regret his selection of a home.

He is the son of Thomas and Rose V. (Robinett) Linton, born in Athens county, Ohio, October 24, 1855. Thomas Linton was a native of Maryland; his wife, and mother of our subject, was born and reared in Ohio. Following their marriage they located in Athens county where the father engaged in farming. He was a veteran of the Civil War, serving three years. They were each of Scotch descent. The children of the family comprised seven: George E., of Ohio; Henry J., in Idaho; Thomas O., deceased; Isabella, wife of Charles Tedro, in Stevens county; Florence, married to George Sickles, of Ohio; Lottie, wife of Amos Kinnard, of Ohio; and William H., with whose history this sketch concerns itself.

Provided with an excellent practical education, secured in the public schools of Athens county, at the age of twenty-two years he went out into the world for himself. He was farm-bred and had followed agricultural pursuits six years before he came west. In 1877 he

located in Spokane, Washington, following various occupations. In 1885 he settled in Stevens county, near Springdale, where he filed on a homestead of one hundred and sixty acres. This property he disposed of in 1893 and purchased another quarter section, one hundred and twenty acres of which are improved, fenced and supplied with comfortable house and barns. His principal revenue is from stock and hay, curing one hundred and fifty tons yearly. His stock is well-bred and he usually winters eighty head of cattle.

In 1884 Mr. Linton was married to Elizabeth Labree who became the mother of two children. Her father was J. D. Labree, of Medical Lake. She died in 1896. In 1902 Mr. Linton was united in marriage to Mrs. Mary Myers, widow of William Myers, and daughter of William Gash, a native of England. Three children were born to this union.

Strictly in line with the principles of the Republican party, Mr. Linton manifests an enthusiastic interest in the success of its candidates, and he is regarded as an influential, public-spirited and broad minded citizen. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M., his home lodge being in Ohio.

The two children born to Mr. Linton by his first marriage are Charlotte and Viola. Those born to the second marriage are Myrtle M., Clayton, and Mabel.

---

HON. FORREST I. PHELPS. In 1889 there came to Spokane, Washington, a young man, thirty-six years of age, who had traveled extensively in this and adjoining countries. Eighteen months later he settled in Stevens county, five miles west of Springdale, where he now lives surrounded by all that contributes to the comfort of a farm life. This was Forrest I. Phelps whose name initiates this sketch.

Born in Fredonia, New York, July 10, 1853, he is the son of Barney A. and Louisa N. (Miller) Phelps, the father a native of Vermont, the mother of New York. Although the father was of Irish ancestry, they had, many generations ago, been banished from England. The forebears of the mother were connected with some of the most notable people of Scotland. In the early days the parents of our subject removed to Iowa, taking with them

a colony of New York people who settled in Clayton county. At that period the father was a surveyor in the government employ. By his first wife, Barney A. Phelps had three children. In 1860 she passed away, and in 1861 he re-married, three children being the fruits of this latter union. During the Civil War he entered the army from Iowa, as a major, served four years and was mustered out as a lieutenant colonel.

The biography of our subject, Forrest I. Phelps, is a record of business enterprises and hustle. He obtained a practical education in the public schools of New York, Iowa, and Colorado. He crossed the plains in 1864 at the age of ten years, locating first at Central City, Colorado. For several years he was employed in freighting in the territories. At seventeen he entered the stock business, and later was connected with the building of irrigating ditches. Subsequently he drove stock from Colorado to Montana, pushed on to California, thence to Old Mexico, back to Colorado, and in 1889, he found his way to Spokane. Here, for eighteen months he was engaged in the agricultural business, following which he settled in Stevens county. At present Mr. Phelps owns four hundred and eighty acres of land, two hundred of which are under cultivation. Aside from his handsome residence he has over a dozen other buildings on his place, adapted to the demands of an extensive western farmer. Altogether it is the finest agricultural property in Stevens county. He cuts three hundred tons of hay annually.

In 1889 he was married to Mrs. Jennie Slawson, of Iowa, daughter of Robert and Emily (Schofield) McCullough. The latter was a second cousin of General Schofield. They have one child, Naomi, residing with her parents.

Mr. Phelps is an enthusiastic Democrat. In 1895 he was nominated by the Populists for state representative, against W. B. Ayers, a Democrat of Kettle Falls, and Paul Atkins, a Republican. Mr. Phelps was elected by a plurality of two hundred and eighty. In 1897 he was nominated for representative by the Populists, against McMillan, on the Democratic ticket, and C. H. Montgomery, candidate of the Republicans. He was again successful by a handsome plurality. During his terms in the state legislature he drafted what is known

as the public road bill, which became a law; he was also a member of the committee that drafted the general laws. During his second term he was chairman of two committees. He is a Knight Templar and member of the K. O. T. M. He is a member of the Episcopal church, his wife of the Congregational.

JOSEPH A. WINDLE is a thorough westerner, having been born on the coast and lived in coast states since his birth, January 3, 1861. Multnomah county, Oregon, is the place of his nativity, his parents John and Isabella (Dodson) Windle. The father was a native of Ohio, the mother of Missouri. As early as 1852 they crossed the plains, by the primitive method of pioneer transportation then in vogue, and settled near Portland, Oregon, where they continued to reside until the death of John Windle, October, 1902. The mother of our subject still lives at St. Johns, Oregon. Eight children were born to them: Sarah, deceased; Mary J., widow of Phillip T. Smith; Melinda, wife of William Frasier, at Fulda, Washington; J. C., in Portland, Oregon; John W., at Amboy, Washington; William W., in St. John's, Oregon; Isabella M., wife of Zacharia Knight, St. Johns, Oregon; and Joseph A., our subject.

Reared and educated in his native county, Joseph A. Windle commenced life on his own account at the age of twenty years. Until 1888 he pursued various occupations, and in that year he removed to Stevens county, and located a homestead. Subsequently he purchased two hundred acres of railroad land, one hundred acres of which is improved, fenced, with a substantial residence, barn 42x102, and other outbuildings necessary to successful ranching. He winters fifty head of stock, nearly all thoroughbred, and cuts one hundred and twenty-five tons of hay annually.

In September, 1891, Mr. Windle was united in marriage to Miss Lenora Reams, daughter of Robert and Ruth (Hamerton) Reams. At the age of three years she was orphaned by the death of both parents, and was reared and educated by William N. Thompson, in California. She is the mother of two sons, Homer N. and Harris H., at present living with their parents. The mother is a member of the R. N. A., of Springdale.



Mr. Windle is an earnest advocate of the principles of the Republican party, a progressive, enterprising and public-spirited citizen, and highly esteemed in the community in which he resides. Fraternaly he is a member of the M. W. A., Camp No 10606, Springdale.

---

JOHN H. ALLBAUGH, one of the prosperous farmers and enterprising business men of Stevens county, located upon the property on which he now resides, and which he has wonderfully improved, in 1900. It lies five miles west of Springdale, and is devoted to general farming and stock-raising. His parents, Solomon and Eliza (Salisbury) Allbaugh, natives of Ohio, settled in Carroll county, Indiana, when quite young. Here John H. was born, June 10, 1857, the oldest son of nine children. The father died in February, 1903; the mother still lives. The family of children comprised Margaret, wife of David Spitler, of Chattanooga, Tennessee; Amos W., James R., Matthew L., Solomon F., David E., all residents of Indiana; Emma J., living with her mother; Ida, married to Andrew Repogle, Indiana; and John H., the subject of this sketch.

The latter was reared and educated in Carroll county, Indiana, and until he was twenty-one years of age, contributed to the support of the family. He then removed to Salina, Kansas, where he remained twenty years engaged in farming and stock-raising. His advent into Stevens county dates from the termination of this period, so it will be seen that our subject cannot be classed with the proverbial rolling stones that gather no moss. He purchased two hundred and forty acres of land, one hundred of which is under cultivation, all fenced, and with substantial house and other buildings. One of the most profitable crops is hay, and of this he annually cuts many tons. At present he winters twenty-three head of stock.

The daughter of Samuel and Persis (Hill) Cox, natives of Indiana, Miss Matilda J. Cox, became the wife of Mr. Allbough on September 29, 1880. Her parents, when quite young, removed to Missouri, and thence to Kansas, afterwards coming to Stevens county, where the father died. The mother now resides at Deerpark, Washington.

John H. Allbaugh is an advocate of the political principles of the People's party. In 1895 he was elected on that ticket township treasurer, of Walnut township, Kansas, serving for two terms. He has also served as township trustee, and with distinction. From 1884 until 1890 he was a member of the Washington State National Guards, the first five years as private. Subsequently he was advanced to be First Sergeant and then First Lieutenant. He is a member of the English Lutheran church.

Mrs. Allbaugh has one sister, Mrs. Mary J. Yingst, and two brothers, David L. and Samuel N., all in Stevens county. Mr. and Mrs. Allbaugh have two children, Rose, married to Freeman Moser, and Ethel, residing with her parents.

---

ALBERT RALSTON, after an eventful and decidedly strenuous life in nearly all of the western states, is now one of the leading citizens of Springdale, Stevens county, where he is engaged in the livery, sale, and feed business. Ralston Mills, Butler county, Pennsylvania, is the place of his nativity, and he was born August 4, 1848. The town was named in honor of his father, William Ralston, who resided there the greater portion of his life. His wife, and mother of our subject, was formerly Mary Edgar, and both she and her husband were natives of Butler county. The paternal great-grandmother of Albert Ralston came from Ireland in the Mayflower. At the time of the burning of Jamestown by hostile Indians she was captured by them and was a prisoner four years. Eventually she was rescued by Puritan soldiers, and married John Ralston, by whom she had twelve children. They became the first settlers and founders of the town of Greensburg, Pennsylvania. All of the ancestors of Albert Ralston were prominent and wealthy people of Dublin, Ireland. The paternal grandfather of our subject died at the age of one hundred and one years.

At the age of twelve, Albert Ralston had acquired such education as was afforded by the public schools of Ralston, and began life on his own account. With the end in view of becoming a cowboy he visited Texas, and afterwards nearly all of the southern states. From Waco, Texas, he drifted to Leadville, Colorado, where he drove stage between that point and

Colorado Springs, and followed the same line of business between Chyenne and Deadwood, South Dakota. Going to the Gunnison country he engaged for awhile in the cattle business, which he continued with variable success in Idaho and Oregon. At one period he was engaged in freighting to the Seven Devils Mine, in Idaho. It was while occupied in freighting that he came to Stevens county, and so pleased was he with the outlook at Springdale that he engaged in the livery business at that point, in connection with a mail contract between Springdale and Deer Trail.

Our subject has two brothers and two sisters, John and William and Mary and Lizzie, the latter married to J. B. Martin, of White-stone, Pennsylvania. His politics are in line with Republican principles.

Mr. Ralston is a very abstemious man in his habits, using neither tobacco nor intoxicating liquors, nor does he indulge in card-playing. During his residence in Springdale he has won the esteem of a wide circle of friends and acquaintances.

---

ZELL YOUNG came to Spokane Falls ten years before the territory was admitted to the union, it being 1879. He now conducts successfully a dairy but a short distance from the thriving town of Springdale, Stevens county.

Pocahontas county, Iowa, is the place of his nativity, being born March 26, 1865. His parents, Jerry and Lydia (Thomas) Young, were natives of Ohio. As active and enterprising western pioneers they became, as it were, one of the

“First low wash of waves, where soon  
Shall roll a human sea.”

They visited nearly every state west of the Ohio, arriving in Washington in 1879 and locating in Spokane county. Following a two years' residence there they removed to Cheney, where they remained two years, and thence, in 1884, to Stevens county, where they now live. The father is seventy-five and the mother seventy-one. They are the parents of eight children: Alvah J.; Eva J., wife of James B. Litton, Springdale; F. L., in Portland, Oregon; Henry, at Baker City, Oregon; Nellie M., wife of J. S. Wright; Nettie and Jacob, twins, deceased; and Zell, the subject of this

sketch. In this family of children there were three pairs of twins.

The educational advantages of our subject were found in the public schools of Iowa, Kansas and Washington, the latter in the town of Cheney, Spokane county, where he attended the academy. His first employment, at the age of sixteen, was that of driving team, and he then followed other lines of business, going once to Montana where he worked in a butcher shop. He also rode the range for awhile as a cowboy. In 1894 he returned to Washington, and during the following four years worked on a ranch, subsequently mining and prospecting two years. He then purchased eighty acres of land, near Springdale, and rented eighty acres more, hay land, and in 1902 he began the business of dairying in which he is now engaged. He owns fifteen head of cattle and other stock.

Mr. Young was married to Alice M. Marshall, widow of Oliver Marshall, in 1901. She is a native of Indiana.

Mr. Young is an intelligent and industrious reader, manifests a keen interest in the live issues of the day, and believes that socialism would more satisfactorily solve political and economic problems than either the Republican or Democratic parties. In 1902 he was the nominee of his party for county commissioner. He is a member of the Odd Fellows, and M. W. A., while Mrs. Young is a member of the R. N. A.

---

WILLIAM D. SMITH. From the ashes of the Spokane fire, in 1889, the gentleman whose name initiates this article proceeded to rebuild his fortune. That his pluck and industry have been well rewarded, the comfortable surroundings of his present home are certainly unimpeachable evidences.

William D. Smith was born at Pictou, Nova Scotia, July 1, 1859. His ancestry was Scotch and English, respectively, and the names of his parents are David and Charlotte (Baliss) Smith. They settled on French River, Nova Scotia, where they are at present living. They are the parents of five children: Jane A.; Mary, wife of William J. Frasier, Trenton, Nova Scotia; Susan B., wife of William Smith, Nova Scotia; Maggie B., and William D., our subject. He received a common school education at French River, and on attaining his majority

came to the states, locating first in Maine, where he remained seven years. In 1887 he removed to Spokane, Washington, and engaged in the grocery business. The disastrous conflagration of 1889 swept everything away, and the year following he worked as a clerk. His advent in Stevens county was in 1891, and his first employment was on a ranch for Gray & Gilbranson, with whom he remained six years. He then purchased a hay baler, and bales hay at the present time. While associated with Gray & Gilbranson Mr. Smith located a homestead of a quarter section, on which are one million five hundred thousand feet of logs. He also owns seven lots in the city of Spokane.

Mr. Smith has thoroughly demonstrated the possibilities of eastern Washington in the way of rewarding enterprise, energy and business sagacity. Adverse circumstances he has encountered and overcome, and has no reason to regret his location in Stevens county, in which community he has won a host of friends.

---

EDWARD P. WELLS, the first settler on Camas prairie, near Springdale, Stevens county, is now one of the leading ranchers and stockmen in the valley. The son of Marcus and Lucinda Wells, natives of New York, he was born July 8, 1844, at Enterprise, Indiana. His mother was connected with the eminent Hyde family, of England, her brother, John Hyde, having at one period owned the celebrated Hyde Park, England, one of the fashionable suburbs of London. She was one of the heirs of an undivided estate of three hundred and fifty million dollars. Edward P. Wells is one of a family of eight children, six of whom are living, viz: William, in Danville, Illinois; Mary, wife of John R. Allen, at Jeffersonville, Indiana; Harriet H., married to Hiram P. Dean, of Greenwood, Indiana; Emma A., married to George Knight, in Alaska; John J., in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho; and Edward P., our subject.

The latter, following his graduation from a high school in Cincinnati, Ohio, ran away and enlisted in the Twelfth Ohio Infantry, at the age of sixteen. At the end of his three months' term of service he re-enlisted in Company K, First New York Cavalry, under Colonel Schurz. By President Lincoln this regiment was given the name of the First Lincoln Cav-

alry. In this regiment he served until the close of the war. He was a scout under Gen. George A. Custer, and in this capacity was frequently at General Sheridan's headquarters. He participated in the following engagements: Cross Lanes, first Bull Run, Chancellorsville, Antietam, South Mountain, Lookout Mountain, White House Landing, Winchester, Cedar Creek, Staunton, Lynchburg, Petersburg, Five Forks and a number of smaller battles and skirmishes. He was at the surrender of General Lee, at Appamattox Court House, and then, returning to Washington, D. C., participated in the Grand Review. Having imbibed a taste for military life he went to Governor's Island, New York, and after his discharge from the volunteers, on July 15, 1865, he re-enlisted in the regular army, and served as drillmaster at Carlisle Barracks, Pennsylvania. He served three years in the Seventh Cavalry, re-enlisted for five years, and was first sergeant of Troop E until November, 1873. Subsequently he re-enlisted for five years, twice, and was finally mustered out at Fort Spokane, November 30, 1883, after a continuous service of twenty-three years, a record of which he may well be proud.

The veteran soldier then located a homestead on Samas prairie, Stevens county, where he has ever since successfully farmed and raised stock. He has a quarter section of land, good house, barn and outbuildings.

Mr. Wells was married on May 18, 1894 to Sadie E. Cook, widow of Thomas Cook, and a native of Iowa. Mr. Wells is a member of Wallace Post, No. 104, G. A. R., and of the Congregational church.

Since the above was written, the sad news of Mr. Wells' death has come. On January 16, 1904, the summons came to join the "innumerable caravan" which is ever wending its way from the scenes of this earth to the realms of reality beyond. As he had lived, a devout Christian, so he died, secure in the hope of the resurrection through the Savior of men. His demise was deeply mourned and many are the sincere ones who bowed the head in grief that a good man had been taken from our midst.

---

JOHN A. HAWKINS. Within seven years the prosperous and enterprising farmer and stock-raiser, whose name heads this article,

has surrounded himself with all the comforts and conveniences of a western home. His ranch, comprising one hundred and sixty acres of arable land, is located about one mile south of Gray, Stevens county.

John A. Hawkins was born in Wyandotte county, Kansas, February 2, 1875, the son of J. W. and Mattie (McKinney) Hawkins. They were born and reared in Illinois, the ancestry of the mother being Scotch, who settled in this republic in the days of its infancy. The parents of John A. Hawkins located in Macon county, Illinois, where they continued to reside until their death. Three children were born to them: Ollie, now a resident of Springdale; Emma, living with the latter, and John A., our subject. He secured an excellent education at McComas, Illinois, and at the age of eighteen years began life for himself in a broom factory. Here he remained during the following ten years, industriously at work, a rare instance of application and commendable concentrativeness. In 1896 he removed to Washington and settled in Stevens county, where he purchased one hundred and sixty acres of land and upon which he at present resides. Thirty acres of this is under cultivation and devoted to general farming and the stock business. He has completed an extensive line of fencing, and erected comfortable and substantial barns and other out-buildings.

Politically his sympathies are in line with the interests of the Republican party, with which he is, locally, an influential and industrious worker. Early in the present year, 1903, Mr. Hawkins was appointed deputy assessor for the county of Stevens, which position he still holds. His fraternal membership is confined to the Springdale Camp, Modern Woodmen of America, No. 6606. He is a busy man in every sense of the word, and by his energy, business sagacity and many social qualities, has won the esteem and confidence of his neighbors and friends.

---

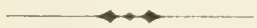
JAMES H. ABBOTT. Scarcely a decade has elapsed since Mr. Abbott located in Springdale, Stevens county, but during that period he has established himself as the leading representative of the general merchandise business in that place.

He is a direct descendant of New England ancestry, among the earliest of whom were John and Bertha (Thatcher) Howland. They landed in the vicinity of Plymouth Rock, from the Mayflower, August 22, 1620. John Howland died on February 23, 1672, at the age of eighty-eight years. On November 23, 1861, our subject was born, at Roscoe, Illinois, the son of Asa S. and Phoebe (Howland) Abbott. The father was born at Glenham, New York, August 18, 1819, and the mother at Buffalo, same state, December 27, 1832. They removed to Illinois at an early day, and here they resided forty years, going thence to Minnesota where they died. They were the parents of six children, five of whom survive, Jennie E., Mary S., John C., Frederick A. and James H., the subject of this article.

The elementary education of James H. Abbott was received in the public schools of Roscoe, to which was added a course at the high school, from which he was graduated in 1877. The following four years, and until he gained majority, he was active in the interests of his father's mercantile business. On his arrival in Minnesota, in 1881, he engaged in business pursuits on his own account, and in 1884 he became cashier of a bank in Sherburne, Minnesota, remaining with the institution two years. The following two years he was engaged in banking business for himself. His initial location in Washington was at Clayton, Stevens county, where he remained two years. At the termination of a residence of nine months in California he returned to Washington, engaging in the mercantile business at Harrington and having a branch store at Mohler. A year and six months were passed in the same line of business at Hillyard, and he then came to Spokane, interesting himself for a year in the lumber industry. Removing to Springdale he soon owned and conducted the most extensive general merchandise business in the place. He has, also, accumulated other property throughout the country.

On March 14, 1891 Mr. Abbott was united in marriage to Miss Pearl Norton, daughter of B. F. and Emeline (Nichols) Norton, natives of New York. They located at Green Bluff, Spokane county, where the father still lives, the mother dying in February, 1903. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. James H. Abbott, one of whom is living,

Ruth. Mr. Abbott is a member of Cataract Commandery, No. 3, Knights Templar, Spokane, Washington, El Katif Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S., Springdale Lodge, I. O. O. F., and the W. W., at Mead, Washington. Mrs. Abbott is a member of the Eastern Star and Royal Neighbors, at Springdale. She is, also, an earnest worker in the Congregational church.



**JOHN F. JARVIS.** In the old territorial days of Washington, five years before its admission into the sisterhood of states, a young man located temporarily in Spokane county, and rented a farm. This was in 1884, and the pioneer locator was the subject of this article.

He was born in Henry county, Missouri, October 4, 1862. His parents were John C. and Indiana (Ridgeway) Jarvis, the father a native of Illinois and the mother of Ohio. They, also, removed to Washington in 1884, living in Spokane county two years and, in 1886, going to Stevens county where John C. still lives, the wife and mother dying in 1901. They were the parents of thirteen children, six of whom are still living: John F.; Frank; Dora, wife of John Collins, of Valley; H. V.; Charles, and Barton.

In the public schools of Henry and Bates counties, Missouri, our subject received an excellent education, and on attaining his majority, sought employment on a farm where he continued one year, coming to Washington in 1884. At first he rented a farm in Spokane county, but subsequently preempted eighty acres near Chewelah, Stevens county. This property he disposed of and leased a hay ranch in 1895. He then purchased two hundred acres of hay and timber land upon which he now lives, cultivating one hundred and forty acres, and surrounded by all the comforts of home. The property is fenced and provided with good buildings and other facilities for conducting farming operations on a paying basis. On the place is a young orchard and in addition to its products, last season he marketed one hundred and twenty-five tons of hay.

In December, 1892, Mr. Jarvis was united in marriage to Della M. Bly, widow of William Bly, and daughter of Robert A. Glenn. They have three children, Alta Z., Byrl and Laurel, all of whom are at present with their parents.

The father and mother of Mrs. Jarvis, Robert A. and Charlotte (Barton) Glenn, were natives of Illinois. They were the parents of three children, Della M., Albert E. and Edgar, deceased.

Mr. Jarvis has always manifested a lively interest in the fortunes of the Democratic party, and is an earnest and conscientious worker in local affairs involving the duties of good citizenship. In the community in which he resides he is highly respected and has won and holds the confidence of a wide circle of friends and acquaintances.



**WALLACE R. HOLDERMAN**, residing four miles south of Valley, Stevens county, has been blessed with a satisfactory amount of prosperity in this community.

A native of the Buckeye state, he was born in Ross county, February 18, 1863. Francis and Elizabeth (Hosler) Holderman were his parents, born and raised in Pennsylvania. Until the decease of Francis Holderman, they lived in Ross county, where the father followed the occupation of a farmer. He died in 1865. The mother now resides in Chicago. Rhoda, wife of Elihu Patrick, of Ohio; Florence, wife of W. D. Trainer, of Chicago; and Wallace R. the subject of this sketch, are their children.

Until the age of eighteen the latter was educated in the public schools of Chillicothe, Ohio. At the age of twenty-one he engaged in the business of a butcher in Adelpia, Ohio, and at the conclusion of four years he followed various pursuits until 1889 when he came to Spokane, Washington, and was, until 1890, in the livery business in that city. In that year he came to Stevens county, engaged for awhile in freighting, and then purchased three hundred and twenty acres of land. From 1893 until 1902 he leased meadow land; then bought one hundred and sixty acres, three fourths of which are under cultivation. He now has a good orchard, substantial farm buildings, and a fair bunch of stock.

Mrs. Holderman was, formerly, Clara Horner, daughter of Hoziel Horner, of Michigan. She lost her mother while yet in infancy, and has since been called to mourn the loss of one sister, Annette. She has one sister, Minnie,

residing in Michigan, and three half brothers, Benjamin, Thomas and Arthur. She is a devout and consistent member of the Congregational church.

Two children have blessed the union of Mr. and Mrs. Holderman, Leroy and Stanley, at present residing with their parents. He is prominent in Masonic circles. Good and bad fortune have been encountered by the subject of this article, but he now bids fair to become one of the substantial business men of Stevens county as he is, at present, one of the most highly respected and influential.

---

GEORGE HERZNER. Among the well-to-do and enterprising German farmers who are a credit to the state of Washington is the subject of this biographical mention. Only eight years have elapsed since his advent in the commonwealth, but those years have been improved by him in every possible manner, and it is not too much to say that he has been rewarded with unqualified success.

George Herzner was born in Bavaria, Germany, February 5, 1852. His parents were Joseph and Annie (Beck) Herzner, who followed agricultural pursuits until their death. The children of the family were nine, Valberg, Valentine, Mary, Feronica, Joseph, Annie, Mathias, Floran and George. The scholastic career of George was confined to the common schools of Bonsal, Germany, terminating at the age of fifteen, when the boy began life on his own account. Until the age of twenty he worked industriously on a farm, and then came three years' service in the German army. During the following eight years he pursued the life of a farmer, and in 1883 emigrated to the United States. He appears to have at once pushed on from the Atlantic coast to Stevens county, Washington, where he located the homestead upon which he now resides. He has a fine quarter section of land, sixty acres of which are under cultivation, entirely fenced, with a substantial house, two good barns and other building facilities convenient for the stock business.

Ottolie, the daughter of John and Fannie Camara, natives of Germany, became the wife of George Herzner, in 1892. She is a native of Germany where her parents followed farm-

ing until their death. She had one sister and three brothers, Joseph, John, Peter and Hannah.

Five children have blessed the union of George and Ottolie Herzner, Mary, Fannie, Rosa, Frederick and Joseph, all of whom at present reside with their parents and assist in the cultivation of the farm. Politically, Mr. Herzner is by no means a strong partisan, he being what can appropriately be termed a liberal in his sympathies and affiliations. The interest which he manifests in local politics is strictly from the view point of a non-partisan, though deeply interested citizen. Theologically he is a member of the Catholic church. During his residence in Stevens county Mr. Herzner has won the respect and confidence of the community, and is recognized as an active and industrious worker and self-respecting citizen.

---

JOHN C. DAWDY. That the gentleman whose name introduces this article has achieved success in his agricultural venture, the result of only eight years' residence in the state, is attested by his fine and well-cultivated farm lying one and one-half miles southwest of Gray, Stevens county. He is still a young man, having been born in Greene county, Illinois, July 5, 1869. His parents were Jesse and Mary J. (Cox) Dawdy, natives of Illinois. In the pioneer days of this state they located in Greene county, where they followed agricultural pursuits and lived the lives of well-to-do farmers until called from earth, the mother in 1900, and the father in 1902. They were the parents of twelve children, nine of whom survived them: William M.; Newton; Mary M., married to James Watt and residing in Illinois; James; Henry; Charles H.; Norman; Anson, and John C., our subject.

The excellent district schools of Greene county, Illinois, provided the education with which John C. Dawdy began his successful career. At the age of twenty he began farming in Illinois, at which occupation he continued until 1895, when he came west to Washington, and located in Stevens county. Here for the period of two years he was employed in a saw mill, but in 1897 he purchased eighty acres of railroad land, upon which he now resides. Forty acres of this he cultivates, all of which

is fenced, together with a substantial house, commodious barns and out-houses. He cultivates a small orchard and has fifteen head of cattle.

His marriage to Miss Florence Morrell occurred in 1894. His bride was the daughter of Bassell and Martha (George) Morrell, natives of Illinois. They, also, removed to Washington in 1895, and secured a farm in Stevens county where they at present reside. They have six children, Richard, Florence, wife of our subject, Wesley, Jesse, Willie and Lulu.

Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Dawdy, William A., now living with his parents, and Annie E., deceased. Fraternaly Mr. Dawdy is a member of Springdale Camp, Modern Woodmen of America. His political sympathies are with the Republican party, and his interest in local politics is that of all public-spirited citizens. Perseverance, industry and judicious application to business are the secrets of Mr. Dawdy's success in Washington. He has earned the respect of the community in which he lives, and may be classed as one of the prominent and reliable citizens of Stevens county.

---

E. E. HAFER. Without the adventitious aid of elementary works on the modern science of "Success," excerpts from which are so frequently found in newspapers and magazines, our subject has certainly attained it. Endowed with pluck, patience, and business sagacity, he has conquered difficulties and turned favorable circumstances to the best account.

His postoffice address is now Lind, Adams county, in which locality he has a homestead, but he owns, also, a fine ranch two and one-half miles west of Chewelah, Stevens county, consisting of three hundred and twenty acres, two hundred and twenty of which are under cultivation, devoted to general farming and stock-raising. He was born August 10, 1871, in Henry county, Illinois, son of G. W. and Eliza (Mead) Hafer, and one of thirteen children. His parents were natives of Pennsylvania, subsequently residing in Illinois and Iowa, in which latter state they died. The family of children comprised J. W., now in California; Annie, married to George Will, of Colorado; Cathrine, deceased; E. E.; Lucinda, wife of R. S. Henderson, residing in Iowa;

H. W., living in Missouri; Martha, married to Martin Gleason and living in Iowa; William; Lewis; Bert and George, twins, deceased; Ralph, and George, deceased.

The foundation of an excellent practical education was laid in the public schools of Iowa, and at the age of twenty-one he began life for himself. Two years were passed in various employments, and in 1893 he removed to Nebraska where he engaged in farming which he continued until 1895. The following five years were passed in various lines of employment in the states of Utah, Idaho, and Montana, and with variable success, and in 1900 he located in Adams county, Washington, where he engaged in land speculation for a period of two years, meeting with unqualified success.

In 1892 Mr. Hafer purchased a half interest in two hundred and forty acres of land, lying two and one-half miles southwest of Chewelah, two hundred acres of which were under cultivation. The same year he bought eighty acres, sixty of which were improved, and engaged in stock-raising. Previous to this he had entered a homestead claim of one hundred and sixty acres in the vicinity of Lind, Washington.

The political sympathies of Mr. Hafer are with the Democratic party, and he takes an active and earnest interest in local affairs, devoid at times of all political partisanship. He is a member of the I. O. O. F., and of the M. W. A.

---

CHARLES WAITT. That Washington is fast passing from the list of frontier states is attested by the constantly increasing number of native sons, arrived at man's estate, and engaged in conducting the business and political affairs of the commonwealth. Of this number is the young gentleman whose name initiates the article.

He was born on a farm two miles northwest of Valley, Stevens county and upon which he now resides, April 2, 1875. His parents were George and Josephine (Pelker) Waitt. In 1852 George Waitt went to California by way of the isthmus. He was one of the earliest settlers of Washington, while it was still a territory, locating in Colville. In 1873 he settled on the farm where our subject was born. In

1863 he had been united in marriage to Miss Josephine Pelker, and they were the parents of five children, viz: Louise, wife of J. Snyder, residing in Stevens county; Emma, married to John Campbell, of Valley; Maud, married to Basil Brown, of Chewelah; Vina, married to Fred Lovering, of Spokane, and Charles. The education of the latter began in the common schools of his county, and was completed at the academy in Colville, where he graduated with honors.

On gaining his majority he began farming, and this he has continued up to the present period, and quite successfully. He has two hundred and forty acres, fenced, one hundred and eighty of which are under cultivation. The ranch is stocked with one hundred head of fine cattle.

Mr. Waitt comes of a family of pioneers, his maternal grandfather, Solomon Pelker, having been one of the earliest settlers of this country. Politically he affiliates with the Democrat party, and though liberal in local affairs, he takes a patriotic interest in them, and is highly respected by a large circle of acquaintances, socially and in a business way. He is a member of Valley Lodge No. 87, A. O. U. W., and a consistent and earnest member of the Catholic church. The financial success that has attended the efforts of Mr. Waitt is the result of well-directed application to his agricultural and business affairs, coupled with a sagacity far above the average. He has unbounded faith in the future of Washington, and is justly proud of his nativity.

◆◆◆

JOSEPH THOMPSON. To be classed with the makers of American history are the pioneers of the Klondike country. Among the earliest of these courageous explorers of the Arctic El Dorado was Joseph Thompson, at present a successful farmer and stock-raiser, four miles south of Chewelah, Stevens county. He was born at Hartford, Connecticut, January 13, 1857, son of Joseph and Jane (McNear) Thompson. They were natives of Scotland, coming to the United States in early life and locating in Connecticut. For thirty years the father was an engineer in the employ of the Hazzard-Black Gunpowder Works. In 1879 the family removed to California where he followed his profession until his death in

1900. His wife survived the loss of her husband but one week. During his residence in Scotland, Joseph Thompson was recognized as an eminent vocalist. They were the parents of ten children, all of whom reached maturity, viz: Christina, wife of Frank Cotda; Jeanette, wife of James Howell, both of San Francisco, California; Alexanda, living at Forty-Mile river, Alaska; Maggie, wife of Alexander Howell, Rosalia, Washington; John, deceased; Joan and James, twins; Charles; Jane, wife of George Bradford, Hartford, Connecticut, and Joseph, the subject of this sketch. James and Charles were lost at sea, having been wrecked on the schooner Alaska, from Golivan Bay, with a load of ore. No tidings were ever recovered of the vessel or her crew of sixteen men.

The elementary education of our subject was obtained at Hazzardville, Connecticut, and at the age of sixteen he began life for himself, going to California in 1873. For two years he followed lumbering at Santa Clara, going thence to Humboldt county, where he remained in the same line of work until 1879 when he engaged in mining. He prospected in various parts of the state until 1889, when he went to Yukon, Alaska, via the Chilcoot pass. On this expedition he paid fifteen dollars a hundred pounds for freight packed by Indians to the headwaters of the Yukon. His claim on Forty-Mile river proving a disappointment, he joined a prospecting party of young men, but after suffering incredible hardships, he returned to his claim where he wintered. Subsequently he went to Copper river, Alaska, in the schooner Ada, where he passed the following winter and returned to San Francisco.

Nothing daunted by his unsuccessful expedition, Mr. Thompson returned to the Klondike country in the spring of 1893, and joined the stampede to Circle City where he remained until 1897, and then mingled with another rush to Dawson. The spring of 1899 found him back in San Francisco, and in the fall he visited his old home in Connecticut, remaining there through the winter. On his return to San Francisco he determined to invest what money he had in stock and ranch land. In 1900 he came to Stevens county, Washington, and purchased one hundred and sixty acres of partly improved land, seventy acres being in hay. He now has seventy head of cattle, four head of horses, his land is all fenced, with substantial



buildings and many conveniences. He has, also, the range of two hundred and ten acres of school land, and annually puts up one hundred and fifty tons of hay.

In 1902 Mr. Thompson was united in marriage to Miss Nellie Richmond, daughter of William Richmond, of West Virginia. With the patriotic interest of a good citizen in national and local politics, Mr. Thompson affiliates with the Republican party. Fraternally he is a member of Chewelah Lodge, No. 176, I. O. O. F., and of the Pioneer Society of the Yukon Country. His wife is a member of the W. R. C. of Chewelah.

PETER ANDERSON, who resides seven miles south of Chewelah, owns one of the finest farms in the Colville valley. The well-tilled fields, perfect order, general thrift and prosperity that are apparent in every portion of the premises, demonstrate Mr. Anderson the careful and wise farmer that he is. He was born in Wollsjö, Sweden, on August 28, 1873, the son of Anders and Hannah (Nelson) Johnson, natives of Sweden, where they now reside, being prosperous farmers. They are the parents of the following named children: Bessie M.; Hansen, in Minnesota; Nelse, deceased; Peter; Alma N. Anderson, of Sweden; Albert, deceased; Louise, with her parents; Nelse G., in Stevens county; Anna, in Spokane, and Albert with his parents. Working on the farm during the summers and attending the public schools during the winter months, our subject passed the first fourteen years of his existence. Then, it being 1888, he came to Minneapolis and worked for one entire year to pay for his ocean passage. Following this, he attended school two years and in 1890 we find him in Spokane herding cows. The following year Mr. Anderson took land on the Couer d'Alene reservation, and while holding this he labored on the Great Northern as well as in the Palouse harvest fields, remaining on and improving the land during the winters. During the fateful year of 1893 he received for his wages in the Palouse harvest fields a cow and calf. The next year he labored at Spokane, and the year following in Mullan, Idaho. In the fall of 1895 he bought a number of cows and started a dairy at Spokane, which he operated with good success until 1901. In that year he sold out and

came to Stevens county, purchasing the farm where he now resides. Among other excellent improvements of this estate Mr. Anderson has the mountain spring water piped into his buildings, which is a great convenience. He is an active and progressive Republican and at the present time is a member of the school board and president of a literary society. Mr. Anderson is also one of the chief officers in the I. O. O. F., at Chewelah.

AUGUST KRUG. Eventful and prosperous have been the past twenty years in the life of Mr. Krug. In 1883 he arrived in the United States, a German lad of nineteen, yet eager to grapple with the problems of the new and hustling country to which he had directed his steps.

He was born in Germany, May 2, 1864. His parents were Edward and Henrietta (Elbel) Krug, natives of Germany, the mother having descended from the eminent German statesman, Elbel. They passed away, the father at the age of sixty-three, the mother at fifty-seven. They were the parents of nine children, viz.: Ida, Robert, Karl, Lina, Richard, Erdmann, Hulda, Otto, and the subject of this article. The latter received the groundwork of an excellent education in Germany, which he has considerably improved in this country. At the age of fourteen he took the first steps in life for himself, and began a career which has been eminently successful. He at first learned the saddler's trade, and subsequently traveled extensively throughout Germany, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, returning home for the purpose of serving in the military of his native country. From this, however, he was destined to escape, coming to the United States and locating first at St. Joseph, Missouri. Following this he went to Montana where he worked two years at his trade. Familiarizing himself with the topography of Montana, Idaho and Washington, he located in Colville in 1885, in which vicinity he prospected, and also in British Columbia. During this period, Mr. Krug located some fine properties, bought a residence lot in Chewelah and built a house thereon. Subsequently he secured mineral holdings in Hartford, Helena, Lake Shore and Aurora, and also in British Columbia. In 1890 he purchased two lots in Chewelah and erected a

large store building in the heart of the city. At present he is the owner of two corners, and three inside lots on the main street of Chewelah, aside from considerable valuable mining property.

Politically Mr. Krug is a Democrat, takes a lively interest in local affairs, and is highly esteemed by a large circle of friends and acquaintances. While devoted to business, he is a man of broad and liberal views, and a most popular citizen. He is a member of the German Lutheran church.

HENRY R. JENKIN. Like most of the people who come to us from the shores of England, the subject of this article is a substantial, capable and progressive man. He was born in Cornwall, England, on June 8, 1872, the son of Thomas and Susanna (Roberts) Jenkin, natives of England. The father came to America in 1884 and located in Montana where he mined until 1893. In that year he came to Stevens county, rented a farm and two years later bought a quarter section where he now resides. The mother's people are one of the wealthy and prominent families of England. Mr. Jenkin had followed mining in Cornwall previous to coming to the United States. Nine children were born to this couple, three of whom lived, Henry, Thomas and Joseph. Our subject was well educated in the schools of his native place, and when sixteen began the practical work of mining in the tin properties of England. For two years he followed the art there, then came to Montana to join his father, who owned a fourth interest in the Mac mine. After three years of work in that property, he came to Stevens county, Washington. Mr. Jenkin then bought eighty acres of railroad land about three miles east of Valley and since that time has devoted himself to farming and raising stock. Fifty acres of the estate are laid under tribute to produce crops and good buildings and other improvements are in evidence.

On February 7, 1899 Mr. Jenkin married Miss Matilda A., daughter of John and Susan Jones. Mrs. Jenkin was born in Wales, on April 4, 1870, where also she received her education. In 1894 she came to Wayside, Washington to dwell with her brother. Mr. Jenkin is a very active and influential Republican,

while in fraternal relations he is affiliated with the I. O. O. F. and at the present time is serving his second term as noble grand. Mr. Jenkin is a very enthusiastic and hard worker in this order and is highly esteemed by all. He and his wife are members of the Methodist church.

JOHN INKSTER. Among the first white men to come to the Pacific coast, we mention the subject of this article, who has been a real pioneer and whose worthy labors have accomplished very much toward opening the way for others to follow for settlement. John Inkster was born in the seagirt Orkneys, on February 1, 1827, the son of George and Jane (Marwick) Inkster, also natives of the same islands. They were tillers of the soil there and remained on the old homestead until their death. Five children were born to that worthy couple, but our subject is the sole survivor. He was educated in his native place and when he had attained his majority came to America and the same year, 1848, crossed the Rocky Mountains and entered the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company. For seven years he wrought in this capacity, then resigned his position and came to the Pend d'Oreille mining regions. For two years he wrought there, then farmed for thirteen years, after which, in 1869, he located his present place, two miles north from Valley. For thirty-five years Mr. Inkster has tilled the soil and reaped the crops from this estate and is known as one of the substantial and good citizens of the valley. In addition to farming he raises about thirty head of stock.

In 1877 Mr. Inkster married in this valley and to this union five children have been born, four of whom are named as follows: John, with his father; Margaret Jacobs; Janes Abrahamson, and William; at home with his parents.

THOMAS TAIT. About nine miles southeast from Chewelah one comes to an estate of one-half section which is owned by the subject of this article. Mr. Tait acquired title to half of it by homestead right and to the other half by purchase. He is known as one of the industrious farmers and stock raisers of the valley and has done good labor in improving

the estate. Thomas Tait was born on November 19, 1844, in Canada, the son of Samuel and Nancy (Church) Tait, natives of Scotland. They came to America in 1837, and settled as they supposed in the United States, but found that they were across the line in Canada. They removed later to Illinois. They were the parents of eight children: William; Samuel, deceased; Thomas; Mary and John, deceased; Jane Weed; David, and James. Our subject was educated in McHenry county, Illinois, at the common schools. At seventeen he left his school life and worked on the farm for his mother until twenty-one years of age. He then went to Montana and worked in the mines, continuing at it for four years. Then he spent one year in Washington lumbering, and in 1872 landed in Nevada, where he delved in the mines for one and a half years. After this he mined in California, Arizona, Wyoming, Idaho, Utah, again in California, and in eastern Oregon. He also followed merchandising in California and farming in Oregon. In 1889 Mr. Tait came to Stevens county, secured the ranch as mentioned above, and in addition to handling that has been raising stock.

In October, 1883, Mr. Tait married Mrs. Elizabeth Gorley, a native of Salt Lake City, where also she was reared and educated. By her former husband, Mrs. Tait has one son, LeRoy, now in the Philippine Islands. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Tait, James E. and Ethel, both with their parents. Mr. Tait is a member of the A. F. & A. M., and is active for the welfare of the community. It is interesting to note that when Mr. Tait came west he drove an ox team all the way from the Missouri valley to Montana.

M. ELSIE TARBLE. The commendable labors of Mrs. Tarble in the Colville valley have demonstrated to all who know her the excellent qualities with which she is possessed. She is dominated by sound wisdom and discretion, guided by integrity, and impelled by a firm purpose to follow the right in all her ways. She has manifested excellent business judgment and executive ability and it is with pleasure that we incorporate a review of her career.

M. Elsie Tarble was born in Alto, Fond du Lac county, Wisconsin, on July 22, 1853, the

daughter of John and Katherine (Nickleson) Hardy, natives of Scotland and Canada, respectively. In the budding time of youth the father came to seek his fortune in the new world and located in Wisconsin, where he remained until the time of his death in 1884. He was then aged seventy-six. The mother died in 1877. They were the parents of seven children, five of whom are now living, Sarah Tarble, Nelson A., Florence Westover, M. Elsie, and Enos. Mrs. Tarble was educated in her native place and remained with her parents until twenty-seven. Then she married Edward Tarble, and in 1883 moved to Butte, Montana. In July of the following year, she came to Stevens county and took a homestead, about two miles north of Valley, to which she added one hundred and twenty acres by purchase, having now a valuable estate of which one hundred and thirty acres produce crops annually. She has excellent buildings, handles about forty head of stock, raises one hundred and fifty tons of hay annually, and maintains a fine orchard. In the management of this large business Mrs. Tarble has shown excellent skill and she deserves a great deal of credit in that she has secured so fine a home, maintains such a valuable estate and has, unaided, reared her five children, who are named as follows: Edward A., J. Hardy, Olive E., Robert S., and Walter. They are all at home with the mother at the present time.

FRANCIS M. JARVIS resides about three miles northeast from Valley upon land which he bought from the railroad company about 1885. The quarter section has been well improved by Mr. Jarvis and he is one of the substantial farmers of the place. In 1901 his entire buildings and contents were destroyed by fire, a very serious blow financially. However, Mr. Jarvis did not lose courage but has gone forward steadily in his labors with good success. In Madison county, Illinois, on March 4, 1865, the subject of this article was born to J. C. and Indiana (Ridgway) Jarvis, natives of Illinois and Ohio, respectively. In Henry county, Missouri, Mr. Jarvis had the good fortune to meet the lady who afterwards became his wife. They resided in Henry county until the war broke out when they removed to Illinois. In 1866 they returned to Missouri where they were prominent

and prosperous citizens until 1884. In that year they fitted out mule teams and crossed the plains by the old emigrant trails which had been marked out forty years before by the beloved Whitman, and which is monumented in every mile by bleaching skeletons. They selected a farm two miles south of Jump Off lake in Stevens county, being the first settlers in that section. Two years later, 1887, Mr. Jarvis moved to where Valley is now located. Mrs. Jarvis died in 1899. The following children were born to them, John F., Francis M., Dora J., Collins, George H., deceased, Herschel V., Laura, deceased, Mary, deceased, Josephine, deceased, Pearl, deceased, Charles, Missouri and Washington, twins, and Arton.

Our subject was educated in the common schools of Henry county and in 1884 crossed the plains with his parents. For a time after coming here he followed freighting then bought a steam baler, which he operated until 1889. In that year he sold this and bought a logging outfit, which he operates at the present time. In addition to this, Mr. Jarvis has been handling his farm as stated above. He has a nice bunch of stock and his place is well improved.

In 1883 Mr. Jarvis married Miss Mary J., daughter of Washington and Marietta (Baughker) Bennett, natives of Missouri. The father was killed in the Civil War but the mother still resides in Richhill, Missouri. Mr. Jarvis is an only child. To Mr. and Mrs. Jarvis eight children have been born, seven of whom are living named as follows: John W., Jessie A., George V., Frankie, William, Ola and Claud. Mr. Jarvis is a Democrat and always manifests a keen interest in the welfare of the community and in educational affairs. He is a member of the A. O. U. W.

ALBERT BROWN. The fact that we now find located in many portions of Stevens county prosperous men and leading citizens, who own this as their native place, indicates to all that the pioneer days of the Colville valley are well passed and it is one of the old and well established sections of the great state of Washington. The subject of this article is enabled to claim the distinction of having been born in beautiful valley of the Colville. The day when it was announced to Thomas and Jane (Mo-

watt) Brown that a son was born to them was February 15, 1865. Thomas Brown is a native of Canada, while his wife was born midst Scotia's rugged hills. She was a relative of Lord Cummings, and comes from a very prominent family there. When young she came to Canada and there met and married Mr. Brown and in 1854 they took that most unique of all journeys, the trip across the plains to the Pacific coast. In 1900 she was called to the world beyond. Mr. Brown, who was a leading carpenter and farmer in the valley since coming here, has now retired from active labor and is enjoying the competence secured by a life of industry and is spending the golden years of his life in Chewelah. Our subject received his education in the Colville valley, and being ambitious he commenced the more important duties of life at the age of fourteen. He very wisely learned thoroughly the carpenter trade from a skillful father and since perfecting himself in that art has devoted his attention almost entirely to it.

In 1887 Mr. Brown married Miss Annie Stuck, whose parents were natives of Germany.

P. JOSEPH NETT. The castled hills of classical Coblenz on the banks of the winding Rhine are very familiar scenes to the subject of this article, for he was born there July 1, 1851, the son of Anna and Micheal (Klas) Nett, natives also of Germany where the father died. The mother still lives in the old home place. The eight children of this worthy couple are mentioned in this volume elsewhere. The pub-schools of his native place gave to Joseph his education and until 1880 he served with his father as a dutiful son. Then being thirty years of age, he came to Stearns county, Minnesota, believing that the open fields of the new world offered better opportunities for young and vigorous blood. Two years later we find him in Spokane county, and on Division street, four miles north from the center of Spokane, he took a homestead, which property he still owns. Five years later he went to Stevens county, and settled on a homestead owned by his wife, where they now live.

The estate is well improved and Mr. Nett does general farming and stock raising.

In 1890, Mr. Nett married Miss Elizabeth,

daughter of Jacob and Barbara (Keim) Dietrick, natives of Germany. They came to the United States in 1843 and located in Sullivan county, New York, where they remained thirty-eight years. Mrs. Nett was born on April 29, 1866, and has the following brothers and sisters, George M., John S., Maggie Schroder, and Mary Lotz. One child, Eva J., has been born to Mr. and Mrs. Nett. Mr. Nett is a Democrat and a school director, while he and his wife are members of the Catholic church. In addition to the property already mentioned, Mr. Nett has some mining interests which are very promising. He is considered one of the substantial and capable men of the community.

**JOHN S. DIEDRICH.** Six miles north from Chewelah, on an estate which bears on every part the marks of thrift and industry of the proprietor, which are indisputable even to the casual observer, resides the subject of this biographical review. John S. Diedrich was born in Bavaria, Germany, in 1857. His parents were natives of the same country, and came, in the year of the birth of this son, to the United States, locating in New York city. There the mother died, leaving the following children: John S., George, Marrie Schrader, Mary Lotz, and Lizzie Nett. Later the father married a second time and now resides in Jeffersonville, New York. To this second marriage two children were born.

The public schools in New York furnished the educational training of our subject and at the age of eighteen he assumed the responsibilities of life and began his career by working on the farm. After this he went to New York city and wrought in the mills until 1876. Two years later he journeyed to Lake City, Minnesota, and one year after that to Glencoe, in the same state. He also resided in Polk county, and in later years at Millbank, South Dakota. The year 1881 marks the date of his emigration to Stevens county, and since then he has been one of the prosperous and industrious builders of this commonwealth. In 1899 Mr. Diedrich erected fine barns, a good residence, and has made valuable and important improvements upon his estate.

The marriage of John S. Diedrich and Miss Doretta Miller was solemnized in 1885.

Her parents were natives of Germany and to them were born nine children. Mr. Diedrich is an active and well informed Democrat and has served for many years on the school board, while also he has given much of his time as road supervisor. Fraternaly he is affiliated with the W. W.

**ABE POTTER** has manifested a commendable zeal in at least two different lines of industry since locating in Stevens county some time since. In addition to doing general farming and stock raising wherein he has achieved a good success, he has devoted much time and energy to prospecting. In this worthy line of activity he has shown good ability and personally has inspected the various mining regions adjacent to the Colville valley, while in his tours he has located various properties and now owns some promising claims.

Abe Potter was born in Washington county, Arkansas, on December 4, 1864, the son of David and Nancy (Maberry) Potter, natives of Kentucky and Tennessee, respectively. They were married in the good old Blue Grass state and then journeyed on to Missouri when they were young. Later they sojourned in Iowa and Nebraska, finally coming to Benton county, Arkansas, where the mother died in 1868. The father then repaired to Holt county, Missouri, and later went thence to Kansas, where he died in 1877. During the Rebellion he was active as a scout and spy in the union army. Our subject has four brothers and sisters, Christian, deceased, John, Thomas, and Permelia, deceased. In the schools of Leavenworth, Kansas, our subject dug out the educational training that fitted him for life's battles and at the tender age of thirteen grasped in his own hands the helm of life's boat which was to bear him over the unknown seas of future journeys. After an initiation on the farm, he turned to the free and vigorous life of the cowboy. In 1878, he went to California, thence to Oregon, later to Idaho, and once again the Webbfoot state claimed him. 1884 marks his advent to Stevens county and for four years Mr. Potter was engaged in prospecting. Then he located his present homestead and he has since devoted much of his time to stock raising and producing the fruits of the field. He is

deeply interested in the broad principles of socialism and is a progressive man. Mr. Potter has never left the quiet joys of the celibatarian's life to try the uncertain seas of matrimony and as a good jolly bachelor he is known by the citizens of his community.

EMANUEL S. HARTILL is one of the energetic and bright young men of the Colville valley. He has manifested an integrity and uprightness which have commended him to all who have the pleasure of his acquaintance, and we are gratified to be privileged to grant a review of his career.

Emanuel S. Hartill was born in Pine City, Washington, on June 6, 1884, the son of Enoch and Jane (King) Hartill, who are mentioned elsewhere in this work. Our subject came to Stevens county in 1889, with his parents and in Chewelah was favored with a good education. At the age of eighteen he began to work for himself and owns in his own right forty acres of land well cultivated. In addition to that Mr. Hartill is cultivating a quarter section with his brother and besides the bounteous crops which they handle annually he raises much stock. Mr. Hartill is a man of public spirit and liberal views and is ever found allied with those measures which are for the advancement of the country. He is a rising young man of promise and has hosts of friends.

C. F. WILLIAM PAHL. Our glorious country has no more substantial citizens, braver defenders of the flag or stauncher supporters of our free institutions than the substantial and worthy people who come hither from the Fatherland. The subject of this article is one of the leading residents of the Colville valley, who have chosen this as their foster country, and it is with pleasure that we are enabled to grant him representation in the volume of his country's history. He was born in the province of Pomern, Germany, on April 19, 1863, the son of Ferdinand and Amalia (Micheals) Pahl, natives of Germany. In 1865 they came thence to Dodge county, Wisconsin, and six years later removed to Goodhue county, Minnesota, where they now reside, being tillers of the soil.

They are the parents of the following children: C. F. William, Louisa Stephens, Albert, Minnie Summerfield, Augusta, Herman, John, Edward, Louis and Fred. Our subject began his education in Wisconsin and completed the same in Goodhue county, Minnesota, being well instructed in both the German and English languages. He was an obedient son in service to his father until he had reached the age of twenty-two, then did business in the lumber woods for three years. Following that he farmed until 1890, when his adventurous spirit led him to the west. One year was spent in Spokane and Whitman county and in 1891 he located on the quarter section where he now lives, five miles north from Chewelah. He has since purchased one hundred and sixty acres more and his thrift and industry are manifest in the valuable improvements which he has placed on his estate. He handles a good bunch of cattle, has a fine orchard, first-class buildings, and is a prosperous and substantial man.

In 1892 Mr. Pahl married Miss Caroline Seibotd, a native of Bavaria, Germany, and an immigrant to this country in 1889. Mr. Pahl is an active Republican and takes great interest in school matters. He is a member of the M. W. A., while he and his wife belong to the Lutheran church.

JESSE HARTILL. Among the younger agriculturists of the Colville valley it is very fitting to mention in our volume the subject of this article, who, although just beginning life as it were, has already achieved a nice success in gaining a good property holding. He resides about four miles north from Chewelah on a farm owned in his own right which he bought in 1901. Thirty-five acres of the eighty are already under cultivation, and ten acres are devoted to a fine orchard. A fine large barn has just been added to the estate by Mr. Hartill, which beautifies the place as well as gives it value.

Jesse Hartill was born in Pine City, Whitman county, Washington, on November 9, 1880, the son of Enoch and Jane (King) Hartill, of whom we have spoken elsewhere in this volume. Jesse is one of twins, his brother being David. He received his primary training in the schools of Pine City and then with

the family came to Chewelah in 1889. Here he completed his education and when a score of years had passed after his birth he began the responsibilities of life for himself. He has ever manifested, together with thrift and industry, an uprightness and integrity which mark him as one of the substantial young men of the county.

---

JOSEPH M. HARTILL, who is one of the prosperous, wide awake farmers of the Colville valley, resides about four miles north of Chewelah, on an estate which he purchased from the railroad company and has improved in a manner becoming a thrifty young American citizen. He was born in Portland, Oregon, August 12, 1867, the son of Enoch and Jane (King) Hartill, a more detailed account of whose careers is to be found elsewhere in this volume. In 1878 our subject came with the balance of the family to Pine City, Washington, where he completed his educational training that had been begun in the Willamette valley. At the time the family came to the Colville valley in 1889 our subject came with them, and here bestowed his labors with his father until he had arrived at the age of twenty-two. There he wrought for wages in the surrounding country and bought the quarter section where he now resides, the year of the purchase being 1899. In addition to general farming he devotes much attention to fruit raising and is a prosperous man.

On December 10, 1901 occurred the marriage of Joseph M. Hartill and Louisa, daughter of David and Matilda (Wilson) Wooley, pioneers of Washington. Mrs. Hartill was born in Kansas in 1882, and came with her parents to Chewelah when quite young. In the latter place she was educated in the public schools. To Mr. and Mrs. Hartill two children have been born, Walter and Lilly. Mr. Hartill is an active and well informed Republican and is ever found in the field for progressive development.

---

DAVID HARTILL. Although the subject of this article has not passed his entire life in Stevens county, yet the major portion has been spent here and so thoroughly has he identified himself with the country that he deserves to be ranked with the native sons of Stevens

county. David Hartill was born in Pine City, Washington, on November 9, 1880. His parents, Enoch and Jane (King) Hartill, were natives of England and came to America when they were young.

Our subject was educated in the schools of Chewelah, and at the age of twenty assumed the responsibilities of life for himself. He gave himself to farming and has followed it closely since. He now owns two hundred acres of land in his own right, and in company with his brother Emanuel, farms eighty acres of the old homestead with as much more adjoining. Mr. Hartill is an active and stanch Republican and manifests a keen interest in all that is for the welfare of the community.

---

ELIJAH A. VANSLYKE, who lives two miles northeast from Chewelah is an active and industrious farmer. He also devotes considerable time and attention to mining and has various mining interests through the country. He was born in Crown Point, Lake county, Indiana, on March 20, 1854, the son of John and Matilda (Brundage) VanSlyke, natives of Canada and Ohio, respectively. The father's grandfather and a Mr. VanNess settled on the Mohawk river in very early days. The father's father departed from his home when very young and located in Canada, following the sea. Our subject's father settled in Indiana and in 1854 returned to Canada, whence in 1863, he journeyed back to Indiana and five years later went thence to Kansas. The mother died in Indiana in 1865, leaving the following children: Alfred, who was second lieutenant in the Second Indiana; Levi, deceased; Edward, who perished in the war; Monroe, Darius, Elijah A., Willard, Suphrona Shepler, Corinthia, John W. and Lydia, twins, the latter married to J. P. Smith. Our subject was educated in various places where his parents lived during his minority and at the budding age of sixteen he went to Kansas and remained for five years. At the time of his majority he located in Iowa and in 1874 went again to Kansas. The Indians being very thick and hostile they had much trouble with them. During these years Mr. VanSlyke had paid considerable attention to studying and also taught some. While in Kansas he was assistant postmaster and in 1890 he came

to Washington, locating in Chewelah. Later he went to Spokane and worked in the post-office, after which he moved to Utah and there in 1893 he was called to mourn the death of his beloved wife. Three years later, he returned to Chewelah, took his present place as a homestead and has continued here uninterruptedly. The date of Mr. VanSlyke's marriage was 1888, and his wife, Stella M., was the daughter of S. A. and Lovern Manley, natives of Michigan and Illinois, respectively. Mr. Manley lives now in Stevens county, but his wife died some years since. Mr. VanSlyke has two children, Letea and Leland M., both with him on the farm. In political life, Mr. VanSlyke supports the principles of Socialism.

---

PERRY D. STORY is one of the promising young men of Stevens county, who can claim the distinction of having been born in the fertile Colville valley. The date of this event was May 5, 1884, and the place Chewelah. Joshua and Rhoda (Lucas) Story, prominent people of the Colville valley, who are specifically mentioned in another portion of this volume, are the parents of our subject. Perry D. has five brothers and sisters: Edith, deceased; Ada, deceased; Mathew, Herbert and J. W. The common and high schools of Chewelah are the scene of young Story's early studies. After completing his education he secured a diploma for teaching, but never gave attention thereto. He continued with his father until 1902, and then with his brother and cousin, both of whom are especially mentioned elsewhere in this volume, our subject engaged in the sawmilling business. He was a practical sawmill man, having had much experience with his father, who was a skilled manufacturer of lumber. A good success is rewarding the labors and skill of Mr. Story and he bids fair to be one of the leading men of industry in Stevens county. Fraternaly he is affiliated with the M. W. A. in Chewelah and is a popular young man.

---

JOHN W. STORY has the distinction of having been born in Chewelah, Washington, which fact indicates that this portion of Washington is no longer a frontier section, but is

becoming to be one of the old settled states. The date when Mr. Story began life was November 3, 1882. He is the son of Joshua and Rhoda (Lucas) Story, natives of Canada and Kansas, respectively. The father came first from Canada to Kansas and then in 1882 settled in Stevens county, where he now lives. A more extended mention of him will be found elsewhere in this work. Our subject has the following brothers and sisters: Edith and Ada, deceased; Perry, Mathew and Herbert. From the schools in Chewelah John W. received his education and at the age of nineteen he assumed the responsibilities of life. In 1902 Mr. Story associated himself with Claud Stolp and together they erected a fine sawmilling plant about a mile north of Chewelah, and since the completion of the mill they have done a good business in the manufacture of lumber and lumber product. They have two hundred acres of good timber land adjacent to the mill and are doing a good business now.

Mr. Story is a member of the Royal Highlanders in Chewelah.

---

CLAUD STOLP. The enterprising young gentleman whose name appears above is a member of a firm which is conducting a sawmilling plant about one mile north of Chewelah. Although he is not a native of Stevens county, still nearly his entire life has been spent here, and he is a son in which the county may take a pardonable pride.

Claud Stolp was born in Medicine Lodge, Kansas, on November 11, 1879, the son of M. C. and Ida J. (Lucas) Stolp, who are mentioned in another portion of this work. Claud was brought to Stevens county when he was four years old and at the public and high schools in Chewelah he was trained in educational matters. He also received excellent training from his judicious and wise father and for years assisted him in the sawmilling business, where he gained a practical knowledge of the same that can not be had in any other way. In 1902 he entered into partnership with John W. Story and Perry S. Story, and together they constructed the plant which they are now operating. In addition to this Mr. Stolp owns a half interest in two hundred acres of fine timber land. He has a good plant, and it



is conducted in a first-class manner. Politically Mr. Stolp is a good active Democrat, while fraternally he is affiliated with the Maccabees and Good Templars. He is also a member of the Christian Endeavor society.

---

JAMES SPENCE was born July 29, 1875, in Alamakee county, Iowa, son of J. P. and Mary A. (Welsh) Spence, natives of Illinois and Ohio, respectively.

Mr. Spence received his education in a country school in Spokane county and at the early age of seventeen started for himself. In 1896 he came to Stevens county, but for four years previous to this he had been doing business on his own responsibility. After arriving in Stevens county Mr. Spence not only labored with his father, but has done considerable timber and lumber work for himself. He is a young man of promise and stands well in the community. It is very pleasant to see stalwart young Americans, like the subject of this article, rising to take the places of those worthy pioneers who are all too fast disappearing in the Colville valley.

---

JAMES POLK SPENCE. Although the subject of this article has not resided in Stevens county as long as the earlier pioneers, nevertheless his industry, energy and identification with the interests of the county have been so patent that it is fitting for us to grant a representation of him in this volume.

James P. Spence was born in Mercer county, Illinois, on April 6, 1844, the son of John L. and Nancy (Denham) Spence, natives of Tennessee and Kentucky, respectively. They were married in Missouri, whence they moved to Illinois where the father died when our subject was but nine months old. Through the misfortune of sickness the mother lost nearly all her property, but in this time of need her people came to her assistance. Later she married J. R. Read, and they moved to Washington, and at Cheney she was called away by death in 1895. The grandfather of our subject was a soldier under General Jackson in the early Indian wars of this country. In the district schools of Alamakee county, Iowa, our subject received his education and when eighteen rented a farm

where he remained for ten or twelve years. In 1889 he came to Washington and for seven years remained in Spokane county, then he came to Stevens county and took his present place as a homestead. In the improvement and cultivation of this Mr. Spence has been engaged since. He has a good residence, three barns, and other buildings, and handles considerable stock.

On October 7, 1863, was celebrated the marriage of Mr. J. P. Spence and Miss Mary, daughter of Peter and Ann (Lyons) Welsh, natives of Ireland. Mrs. Spence was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, and received her education in that place and in Iowa. To this marriage ten children have been born, seven of whom are living, as follows: Annie E., wife of Charles Clink, in Spokane; Nancy, wife of A. Dragoo, in Kansas; James; Rosa; Thomas W.; Alexander and Margret. The last five are living with their parents. Mrs. Spence is a member of the Catholic church. Mr. Spence is a man of good standing, and enjoys the good will of all.

---

LAWRENCE LAMBERT, who resides about one mile northeast from Chewelah, where he devotes his energies to farming and stock raising, was born in Vina, Austria, July, 1852, the son of John and Mary Lambert, natives of the same country. They were prosperous farmers and remained there until the day of their death. The grandfather of our subject was an officer in the Austrian army. Mr. Lambert has one sister, Mary, married and living in Austria. Lawrence was not favored with opportunities to gain an education in his youth, consequently his learning has been entirely accomplished through his own personal research, but, however, it may be said to the credit of Mr. Lambert, that he has so well embraced every opportunity that he is a well-informed man. When eighteen he left the parental home and four years later came to America, locating in Minneapolis. He soon removed to St. Cloud, Minnesota, and there remained twelve years. In 1890 Mr. Lambert came to Washington and for some time was engaged in contracting ties. He located a homestead at the place he now lives and has improved it in a good manner.

In 1876 occurred the marriage of Lawrence Lambert and Miss Maggie Cook, a native of

Germany, and the following children have been born to them: Henry, Mollie, Catherine, wife of R. M. Thomas; Mary M., wife of Harry Benson, in Chewelah; Annie, wife of Micheal Gillan, in Ferry county; Maggie, and Blanch. Mr. Lambert is a member of the Maccabees, while he and his wife belong to the Catholic church.

---

EPHRAIM A. KYES, the present genial and accommodating incumbent of the postoffice at Chewelah, is a man of broad experience and has displayed both integrity and sterling worth in his walk among us in Stevens county. He was born in Wood county, Ohio, May 22, 1838, the son of Albert and Mahala (Powers) Kyes, natives of Massachusetts and Vermont, respectively. Their families removed to Ohio in 1816 and there they met and were married. In 1832 they moved to Wood county, where in 1838 the father died. The mother struggled on, raising a family of seven children, who are named as follows: Hiram A., deceased; Augustus P., Samuel H., Philetus, Mallissa, deceased; Caroline, and Ephraim A. Our subject was educated in the district schools and at thirteen left his books for more vigorous exercise. In 1861 he enlisted in company I, Twenty-first Ohio, under Colonel J. S. Norton and Captain J. K. Seamn. On July 12, 1861, he had his first experience in the battle, the same being Scary Creek, West Virginia. Then he was at Charlestown, West Virginia, and was mustered out on August 13, 1861. He went home and remained for a year, then re-enlisted in Company G, First Ohio Light Artillery. The train which bore him was the last on the great trestle at Nashville, before it burned. Soon after his enlistment he was sent to the hospital for six weeks, then joined his company and fought at Stone River. He participated in the battle of Murfreesboro and was in very active campaigning all over Mississippi, Alabama, Kentucky, Tennessee and Georgia. During these times he fought Bragg, and was in the battles of Lookout Mountain and Missionary Ridge. In various ones of his campaigns they met overwhelming numbers, but were enabled to hold the enemy at bay until reinforcements arrived. After these arduous campaigns his company was sent to Nashville to recruit.

Again they were sent out in active service and chased and retreated before Hood on various occasions. Mr. Kyes participated in the battle of Chickamauga, Spring Hill and Franklin, Tennessee; was at the fight at Nashville, and at Greeneville, Tennessee, he heard of Lee's surrender and of Lincoln's death. On June 13, 1865, he was mustered out at Nashville, glad enough to lay down the soldier's equipment for the civilian's industry. In the fall of the same year he came to Colorado and farmed and mined there and in the valley until 1889. In this last year he came to Washington and in 1890 located at Chewelah. In December, 1899, Mr. Kyes married Mrs. Ella Slee, widow of J. W. Slee. The principles of the Republican party are those held by Mr. Kyes and his activity and influence are ever manifested in the campaign. In 1897 he was appointed postmaster at Chewelah, and has given entire satisfaction in that position. He is a member of the G. A. R. and the K. O. T. M. Mrs. Kyes is a member of the L. O. T. M. and the W. R. C.

---

HARRY R. DENN resides about one mile northeast from Chewelah upon land which he bought from the railroad company. He was born in Chase county, Kansas, on July 27, 1875, the son of Samuel and Lovern (Manley) Denn. The father was a farmer and stock raiser and after the birth of our subject he went to Colorado, later to Arizona and finally, after traveling to New Mexico, he came to Spokane in 1888. The next year he settled in Stevens county and devoted himself to farming. In 1894 the people believed that Mr. Denn was the man to represent them in the state legislature and accordingly he was nominated on the Populist ticket and received prompt election. Mr. and Mrs. Denn were the parents of five children, three of whom lived: William, Lottie Hubbard, and the subject of this article. When Harry R. was seven years old his mother died, and after that he lived with his sister and his uncle, receiving his training as best possible from the district schools. When very young he commenced to do for himself, his first venture being herding cattle. In 1887 we find him working on the railroad near Spokane, following which he took a position in a grocery store and in 1889 he came to Chewelah. He

labored for wages in various callings until 1896, then took up a homestead which was afterward sold and a piece of railroad land was bought. He sold the latter land and rented, after which he bought his present place and has given his attention to general farming and raising stock.

On October 24, 1897, Mr. Denn married Miss Delta, daughter of A. V. and Frona (Van Slyke) Sheppler, and a native of Stevens county. Three children have been born to his household, Ralph, Edward and Lovern. Mr. Denn is a liberal thinker, and a man of broad and comprehensive views.

**WILLIAM W. DICKSON.** Scarce a decade has passed since the subject of this article located in Springdale in the mercantile business, and so closely and wisely has he devoted himself to his interests that he is at the present time conducting one of the best commercial establishments in the Colville valley. He is located in Chewelah, where he has wrought incessantly and has manifested such integrity and ability that the people have called him to the highest office of the town.

William W. Dickson was born in Reynolds county, Missouri, on December 1, 1856, the son of Thomas M. and Elizabeth (Chitwood) Dickson, natives of Tennessee. When young they migrated to Missouri and there remained until 1883, in which year they removed to Garfield county, Washington. They are still living there and are the parents of the following children: Addie Gerhardt, Louisa Key, Hiram Joel, Minnie Bishop, Neosha and Rosa. The public school contributed the educational training of our subject and when twenty-one he came to Garfield county. He took land, later returned to Missouri for his bride, and then continued in farming until 1895. As mentioned above, he then came to Springdale, and since he has been identified with the business interest of the Colville valley.

The marriage of Mr. Dickson and Miss Mary C. Reed, of Shannon county, Missouri, was solemnized on April 26, 1883. She has two sisters, Sina, deceased, and Jura Harris. Mr. Dickson is an active and well informed Democrat and is always on hand in the campaigns. He is a member of the school board, was the first mayor of Chewelah, which posi-

tion he holds still, and has always been a leader in development and progression. He is a member of the A. F. & A. M., of the M. W. A., of the K. O. T. M., while his wife belongs to the R. N. A. They are both worthy adherents of the Congregational church, and among the people of the valley they are highly esteemed and are the recipients of confidence and good will.

**HENRY POMEROY** has so managed his business enterprises since coming to the Colville valley in 1889, that at the present time he is one of the leading property holders of Chewelah and is considered by all as a first class business man, while it is his good fortune to enjoy the best of standing in the community. He was born in Fulton county, Illinois, on January 17, 1862, the son of Dwight W. and Mariah (Harden) Pomeroy, natives of New York. When young they came to Illinois and there farmed until 1882, when they journeyed to Kansas and there died, the father in 1887, and the mother in 1902. For a time the father was cashier in a bank in Illinois. They were the parents of the following children: Deforest, Theadore, Helen Kelly, Ella Griffin, Theadosia Noell, Caroline Tubbs, Alvin, Fannie, deceased, Henry, who is our subject, and Elmer. The common schools furnished the training of our subject in books and when he had attained his majority, he started in life for himself. Nine years were spent in farming in Kansas, and in 1889, he came to Washington. One year was spent in the sawmill, and then he engaged with James Monaghan, where he continued for five years, after which he rented the large estate of Mr. Monaghan for five years. He is still handling that estate, but also is raising stock for himself and in addition thereto Mr. Pomeroy has been in business in Chewelah. In 1892 he bought a livery stable and one year later rented it and erected a business block. In 1892, Mr. Pomeroy built a hotel, the finest in the town, and after conducting it for a period he leased it. He still owns all this property mentioned, and also handles much stock of his own, besides having other property interests.

In 1884, Mr. Pomeroy was united in marriage with Miss Mary E. Smith, whose parents were natives of Indiana. In 1897, they removed to Stevens county and two years later

they were both called hence by death. Mr. Pomeroy was satisfied with the Republican principles until 1896, when he enrolled himself with the Democrats and since that time has been in that party fold. He is quite liberal in his views and manifests no small amount of independence in handling and deciding the questions of local import and national importance. Mr. Pomeroy has always been a leader in bettering educational facilities and is now serving on the board. His wife is a member of the Catholic church.

**JOSHUA STORY.** In the two occupations, sawmilling and farming, the subject of this article is engaged at the present time. He resides about one mile north of Chewelah upon land which he has improved and transformed from the wilds of nature to a beautiful and valuable farm. Joshua Story was born in Kent county, Ontario, on August 26, 1838, the son of John and Catherine (McGarven) Story, natives of Canada. The mother's people are natives of Ireland, and are members of one of the wealthy and prominent families, whose estates are being adjudicated there at the present time. They were the parents of eleven children: Susan Bently, Michael, deceased; Thomas, Mary, deceased; Morris, deceased; Lemmick, John M., Nathaniel, deceased, Joshua, Maria, and P. J. Our subject was educated in the excellent schools of Ontario, and when twenty-two he stepped forth from the parental roof, and his first enterprise was to learn that king of all trades, blacksmithing. For fifteen years he beat the anvil to the tune of merry industry, and in 1882 came west to Stevens county. For ten years he worked steadily at his trade, but has of late devoted himself to farming and sawmilling. In 1889, with his brother-in-law, M. C. Stolp, he erected a sawmill on their land which they are now operating. Mr. Story is a man of great industry and skill, and has the respect and esteem of all who know him.

In 1878 Mr. Story married Miss Rhoda A., daughter of Dennis F. and Rhoda (Langford) Lucas. Mr. and Mrs. Lucas are more particularly mentioned in another portion of this work.

To Mr. and Mrs. Story have been born five children: John W., Perry D., Mathew D., Herbert, and Ada, deceased. In the political camp,

Mr. Story is liberal and in favor of all that advances the general welfare. He is a member of the I. O. O. F., the Maccabees, and the M. W. A., while Mrs. Story belongs to the L. O. T. M.

**PETER KING,** deceased. The old Peter King estate, which lies about three miles north of Chewelah, is one of the earliest settled places in Northern Washington. It was well known to all the old timers and was pointed to as one of the land marks of the early days. Peter King, who secured the same from his wife's father, was one of the earliest men to press into the wilds of this western country and make settlement here. He was born in Quebec, in 1820 and found his way to the Colville valley when still quite young. He was a blacksmith in the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company for several years and settled on this farm about 1851. From that time until the day of his death, 1887, he devoted his attention to farming and raising stock. To Mr. and Mrs. King, eleven children were born, five of whom lived, as follows: Sophia, wife of Charles Regney; Mary, wife of C. F. Conraddy, in Colville; Julia M., wife of Frank McCloud, in Montana; Louise, wife of Randolph Roberts, in Stevens county; Martina, living with her mother; those deceased are: William, Patrick, Louis, Henry, Eliza and Marshall. Mrs. King is the daughter of Patrick and Mary Finley, natives respectively of Ireland and Washington. Mr. Finley came to Colville in 1820 and dwelt with the Indians. Mrs. King survives her husband and now dwells on the old homestead, to the management of which she devotes her attention. She belongs to the Catholic church and is now aged seventy. She could recite many tales of thrilling adventure and of the settlement and development of this county which would be intensely interesting to all.

**ALPHONSO V. SHEPLER** resides one mile northeast from Chewelah where he devotes himself to farming and mining as well as operating a real estate business in Chewelah. He was born in Peoria, Illinois, on June 2, 1850, the son of Samuel J. and Hester (Fry) Shepler, natives of Pennsylvania. They are de-

scendants of the colonists who came to this country with William Penn. The father served on transports during the Civil War under Generals Thomas, Grant and Banks. After the war he owned and operated steamboats for three years. Subsequent to this he conducted a saw mill in Kansas and was probate judge and clerk of the county for six years. Then he opened a real estate office and in 1886 was called to the world beyond. They were parents of seven children: Alphonso V., Thomas F., Eunice A., Bell, John H., deceased, Mary Lytle, and Nora T., deceased. Our subject was educated very thoroughly and continued to labor with and for his father until he was thirty years of age. He came to Sprague in 1882 and rail-roaded for a time. His next venture was to conduct a bakery in Moscow, and in 1888 he came to Stevens county and bought the quarter section where he now resides. In addition to his real estate Mr. Shepler owns considerable mining property, among which may be mentioned the Widow's Mite, Madderhorn, in the Chewelah district and others on the reservation. In 1903 Mr. Shepler opened up a real estate business which he has followed together with his other enterprises ever since.

In 1880 Mr. Shepler was married to Sophronia Vanslyke, whose ancestors came from Holland. She had ten brothers and sisters; Alfred, Levi, deceased, Edward, Franklyn, all have been prominent in military circles, Darius, Austin E., Williard E., Cyrintha, Liklie A., and John W. Mr. and Mrs. Shepler are parents of three children: Delta, wife of H. R. Denn, of this county; Hester N., deceased; John H. P., with his parents. Mr. Shepler is an active Democrat. In 1890 he made the race against Fred Sherwood and lacked only a few votes of gaining the day. He has been justice of the peace for six years and takes great interest in the progress of the country. Mr. Shepler is a member of the A. F. and A. M. and his wife is a member of the W. R. C.

HENDERSON P. GARRISON. The rich resources of Stevens county are varied, and the sources of revenue also represent numerous industries, but perhaps none among them are greater producers of wealth than agriculture. A worthy class of citizens have followed this all

important art for many years in the valley, while of later years newer blood and younger hands have come in to advance further the power of development and progress. Among this latter number may be mentioned the subject of this article, who was born in Lee county, Virginia, on February 6, 1870, the son of Andrew J. and Martha (Daugherty) Garrison, natives of Virginia and Kentucky, respectively. They were the parents of eight children: Mary E., deceased; James F., Samantha McConnell, Henderson P., General M., Andrew J., Caledonia, Laura L. In his native place our subject was educated in the great Alma Mater of the people, the district school, and the first twenty years of his life were spent with his parents. Following this he was occupied one year on the farm and then three more in the pursuit of higher education. Then he took up the responsible work of the educator, and until 1900 was numbered among the most capable teachers in this vicinity. He then located in Stevens county, purchasing a quarter section where he now resides, four miles west of Chewelah. He has made comfortable improvements, and in addition to some farming land his estate includes about one million feet of fine saw timber.

In 1899, Mr. Garrison married Miss Bell, daughter of Hiram and Lucinda (Smith), Dixon, natives of Kentucky but emigrants to Newtown, Virginia. They are the parents of six children: Mary J. Hahnshell, Emma Mullins, Bell, Campbell, Zion, Ballard. Three children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Garrison: Mattie L., Cordie, Orba L. Mr. Garrison believes in the principles and doctrines of socialism, and is an intelligent expounder of the same.

SAMUEL P. CECIL. The subject of this biographical review is one of the industrious and stirring agriculturists of the Colville valley, and the work that he has wrought here is manifested in the good showing on his estate. He resides four miles west from Chewelah and in addition to general farming does logging and lumber work during portions of the year.

Samuel P. Cecil was born in Lee county, Virginia, on August 4, 1857, the son of Michael and Marl (Penington) Cecil, natives of Virginia. They were of English and Irish ancestry and remained until their death in Virginia,

that of the former occurring on April 6, 1886, and of the latter on February 6, 1900 and their remains lie in the old home cemetery in Lee county. They were the parents of twelve children, nine of whom are living, as follows: Wilk, Elisabeth Mente, Susan Sutler, Marther Ollinger, E. W., Catherine Flannery, Z. M., W. L. and Samuel P. The common schools furnished the educational training of our subject and he remained with his father until twenty-five years of age, then he married and began farming for himself. In 1885 he removed to Missouri, and four years later came thence to Medical Lake, Washington, where he followed the basic art for one year, then removed to Walla Walla, but returned to Medical Lake. In 1892 he settled in the Colville valley and bought his present place. The improvements were very scanty but by careful management and constant industry, Mr. Cecil soon gained a start, and now he has one of the fine places of the valley. In 1901 he erected a commodious residence and other good buildings.

On November 14, 1882, Mr. Cecil married Miss Gemimah, daughter of David and Louisa (Bartha) Cox, natives of Kentucky and Virginia, respectively. Mrs. Cecil has the following brothers and sisters: Katherine Graham, Elizabeth Rogas, Alice Barker, Tine, deceased, Charlie Gaynor, Dollie, Joey. Our subject and his wife are parents of four children: Ornie, Clarence, Claude, and Orby, deceased. Mr. Cecil is a Democrat and a member of the M. W. A. He is one of the intelligent and thrifty men of the valley and their valuable home place is conducted in a manner befitting an intelligent and up-to-date farmer.

**HENRY SEABRANDT.** Like most of those who find their way to the United States from the Fatherland, the subject of this article is a man of thrift and good substantial qualities. He resides on his generous estate of one-half section about one mile south of Blue Creek postoffice, and his skill in the art of agriculture as wrought out on his farm, is a good object lesson to any man. On March 23, 1851, in Hanover, Germany, Henry Seabrandt was born to Herman and Margret (Gestraing) Seabrandt, also natives of the Fatherland. Eight years later the lad was left motherless, and he

soon learned the ways of the world in hardships and the attempts to support himself. The summers were spent in herding cows and the winters in working for his board and attending school. In 1865 he came with his father to Cook county, Illinois. One brother, the only other living child of the family, came with them. Farm work occupied Henry until 1878 when he went to Minnesota and bought a farm. For a decade, he was numbered among the leading agriculturists of that state. He then came to Spokane and lived five years. After that Mr. Seabrandt took a homestead where he now lives, which was augmented later by the purchase of another quarter section. Good buildings and substantial improvements make the estate valuable and a desirable place to live.

In 1878 occurred the marriage of Miss Maggie, daughter of John and Lizzie (Haunsnan) Atrops, natives of Germany, and the subject of this article. Four children have come to bless the household: Lizzie, Fred, Herman and John. Mrs. Seabrandt's parents came to Minnesota, where she was born in 1857. She has eight brothers and sisters: Caroline, Annie, Jerry, Henry, Lena, Lizzie, Sebilla, and John. Mr. Seabrandt is very active in the advancement of educational facilities and gives his time for service on the school board. He is a member of the W. W. and his wife of the circle. They both belong to the Lutheran church.

**HENRY T. COX.** Three miles east from Blue Creek, on land which he bought from the railroad company, resides one of the prosperous young men of Stevens county. And he has gained his holdings by virtue of his own thrift and industry. The birth of the subject of this article occurred in Elliott county, Kentucky, on January 18, 1871. He is the son of John and Rebeka Cox, natives of Lee county, Virginia, who moved to Kentucky in 1868, but twelve years later returned to Lee county, where they now reside. They are the parents of six children: Henry T., William, Sallie Corner, Nellie Hurley, Adeline Gibson, and Dora. Lee county is the place where Mr. Cox gained his instruction and he then being twelve, went to live with his grandfather. Four years later he assumed the responsibilities of life for himself, and wrought at various employments until 1897,

when he came to Washington and bought the land where he now resides. Among other improvements on his farm he has erected good buildings and is handling considerable stock.

In 1892 Mr. Cox married Miss Minnie, daughter of Henry and Dollie (Willis) Johnson, also natives of Lee county, Virginia. The grandfather of Mrs. Cox was John Johnson, a captain in the confederate army. Three children have been born to our subject and his wife: Carr, Marie and Henry Harrison. Mr. Cox is a good Democrat and a member of the W. W.

---

WILLIAM J. CAPLIN settled in Stevens county about the time of the opening of the Colville reservation and since that time has given his attention to improving his homestead, which he took then, and to mining. His farm is located about eight miles west of Orient and is an excellent piece of land. A portion of it is natural meadow land and valuable. In addition to the farm, Mr. Caplin has several valuable mining claims, among them the Eagle, the Eagle Number Two, and the Monte Carlo. They are all in one group, and show first class values. He has three thousand feet of tunneling done and is pushing the work rapidly. William J. Caplin was born in Syracuse, New York, on May 10, 1852, the son of John and Maria (Stanton) Caplin, natives of England. The parents came to the United States when young and were married in Watertown, New York, whence they returned to Syracuse, where they spent the balance of their lives. The father was a brick layer and plasterer by trade, and was a prosperous man. They were the parents of the following named children, William J., Charlotte, deceased, Sarah, Emma, Charles, deceased, Hattie, Ethel, and Ella.

Our subject was educated in his native town and followed his studies to the age of seventeen. At that time he began to learn the lather's trade and became skillful in plastering. He followed these related occupations until 1869, then went west to California. For a time after arriving in the Golden state he was occupied in railroading and then turned his attention to mining until 1887, having in the meantime located and sold many valuable claims. At this time he went to San Diego, and followed his trade during the building boom there for one year, then came to

Tacoma, Washington, where he wrought at his trade for three years. Next he was at Monto Christo mining again where he continued until 1901, when he came to Stevens county and entered the employ of the Hester Mining Company where he remained for one and one-half years. He took a homestead at the same time and after completing his services with the last mining company mentioned has given his attention to his own farm and mining claims.

At Chicago, in 1883, Mr. Caplin married Mary Malott, a native of New York. Politically, Mr. Caplin is a Socialist and takes great interest in the principles of his party. Fraternally he is a member of the Eagles, being a charter member of number one lodge of Seattle. He and his wife are members of the Episcopalian church and are people who have the esteem of all who know them.

---

PETER TETRO lives about a mile east of Blue Creek postoffice where he devotes himself to farming and raising stock, having manifested a becoming thrift and industry in the enterprises which he has followed. Peter Tetro was born in the province of Quebec, Canada, on November 2, 1853. His parents, Louis and Mary (Jacqua) Tetro, were natives of France and Canada respectively and remained in the latter place until their death. They were the parents of ten children: Nelson, Napoleon, Jerry, Antone, Eusebe, Fred, Peter, Exelda, Delina, deceased, and Madelin. The education of our subject was gained partially in the public schools and later in private study. In 1870 he left his native land and came to the United States and two years later he was crossing the plains to the mining regions of Nevada. He delved for the hidden treasure there, then in California and later in Mexico and Arizona, after which he returned to California. In 1883 he contracted on the Canadian Pacific and followed various other employments in British Columbia until 1885 when he selected his present place and settled down. He has good buildings a pleasant farm of one-half section and is a prosperous and wealthy farmer.

In 1894 Mr. Tetro married Miss Annie, daughter of Basil and Eva (Ludwick) Richfeu, natives of France and Germany, respectively. To Mr. and Mrs. Tetro, three daughters have

been born: Lilly, Mollie and Nellie. The family are adherents of the Catholic church. In political matters and in questions of local import, Mr. Tetro manifests an interest becoming a good citizen, and his best judgment inclines him to be enrolled as one of the Republican party.

---

HENRY E. COSNER. Among the young and substantial men of Stevens county, it is our pleasure to mention the subject of this article as a man of excellent standing, real worth of character, and influence. In Grant county, in the far away state of West Virginia, Henry E. Cosner first saw the light in 1871. His parents, Daniel and Matilda (Tucker) Cosner, were natives of that same state and were the parents of these children: Joseph, Fannie, Henry E., Havlock P., Memphis A., Newton J., Cora E., Flora S., and Homer P. They were prominent people there and the mother's father was one of the wealthiest farmers of the state. He owned and tilled nearly three thousand acres of land. At the age of ninety-six, in the year 1896, he passed to the world beyond, full of days and honors. The primary education of our subject was attended to in his native place, but in his eleventh year he was brought by his parents to Stevens county where he completed his studies. In 1892 his parents went to Nez Perces county, Idaho where they live at the present time. At the age of twelve Henry began his career of labor, regularly depositing each month, his wages with his father, by whom they were used in the support of the family. This continued until he was twenty-one, then he went to do for himself, purchasing the farm where he now lives, three miles west of Chewelah. He has comfortable buildings and manifests good wisdom and ability in handling his estate.

On April 9, 1902 Mr. Cosner married Miss Ethel Goss, whose parents were natives of England. She was born in August, 1870. Before her marriage, Mrs. Cosner was one of the successful and leading teachers in her vicinity. She and her husband are now members of the Methodist church and good supporters of the faith. Politically, Mr. Cosner is a staunch Republican and always takes a keen interest in the affairs of the day.

JOSEPH A. KOONTZ, who now resides four miles south from Chewelah and who is one of the most prosperous men of the valley, blessed with good holdings, has manifested in his labors in this county, a tenacity of purpose and energy which are quite rare. In 1883 he selected the place where he now lives and thither he brought his wife and seven children. When they finally arrived after the trying journey, which was full of hardships, they found themselves on a wild tract of land with snow over a foot deep, no human habitation within reach, and night coming on. They camped as best they could. In addition to all this, the fact that Mr. Koontz had not a penny in his pocket nor an allowance of cash from any source makes us a picture that would have discouraged and disheartened the ordinary man, without doubt. Mr. Koontz went to work and he has kept at it from that time to the present and he has the happy faculty of dispelling his labors with a wisdom and skill which makes them count to the best advantage. He now has a nice band of stock, well improved estate, and a competence for the days to come.

Joseph A. Koontz was born on June 9, 1844, in Henry county, Ohio, the son of Henry and Elizabeth (King) Koontz. They remained in Ohio until the time of the death of the father in 1853. Four children were born to them: J. A. William, deceased, John, and Rebekah, deceased. Joseph was educated in the district school but on account of his eyesight failing he was unable to pursue his studies farther. At the age of nineteen he began to work for wages and in 1862 he crossed the plains to Portland. The following spring he and his brother opened a merchandise establishment in Umatilla where they operated for twelve years. The next twelve years were devoted to mining and in 1883 he came to Stevens county as mentioned above.

In 1871 Mr. Koontz married Mrs. Elizabeth Fobb, the widow of Calvin Fobb. She was born in Warsaw, Missouri, February 29, 1848, and her parents were natives of Kentucky. The father died in 1850 and the mother moved to Colorado in 1853, where she now lives. Mr. Koontz is a Democrat and holds the offices of road supervisor, constable and school director.

To Mr. Koontz and his wife the following children have been born: William H., Hattie, and Mattie. The last two are deceased.



PETER HALEY, who resides about six miles south from Colville, is one of the sturdy pioneers who opened this western country for the ingress of civilization. He is now quietly passing the golden years of his life on his estate, where he devotes himself to general farming and stock raising. He has won the esteem and good will of all who know him in this county and so successfully has he manipulated the resources of the country that he is comfortably fixed financially, and, in addition, is one of the substantial citizens of the county.

Peter Haley was born in historic Killarney, county Kerry, Ireland, the date being June, 1833. His parents, Donald and Catherine (Merl) Haley, were of old Irish stock and were foremost citizens of their section. The father was engaged in transporting merchandise from Cork to Killarney. When our subject was a very small child, his father died, whereupon the mother with her children came to the United States. They landed in New York; but soon made their way to South Weymouth, Massachusetts, where Peter attended school until he was eleven. At that age he stepped forth to assume the responsibilities of life for himself. He followed stage driving in northern Massachusetts for some time and when fourteen accompanied his uncle across the plains to Oregon. For two years his lot was cast with this uncle in the Willamette valley, and then he took up steamboating on the rivers. Later he farmed in the Web-Foot State and then journeyed to Walla Walla. At the time Governor Stevens was corraled by Indians and called for volunteers to carry a dispatch to the soldiers at The Dalles, Peter Haley was the first man to offer his services. He started on the perilous journey, assured of the danger that awaited him, but determined to reach the soldiers or lose his life in trying to assist his fellows. He traveled as fast as horse flesh could carry him and when his steed finally fell dead beneath him, he made the balance of the way on foot. So completely exhausted was he when he arrived with his call for help to relieve the Governor and his people, that he was unable to travel. For thirty days, the physicians nursed him back to strength sufficient to travel to Portland, where for three months he was under the care of medical men. After spending some time in Portland, he returned in 1868 to Walla Walla.

WILLIAM BOYD. It is very interesting to note in the case of such men as Mr. Boyd, the labors performed and the trying questions met and solved in opening up this fertile valley of the Colville for the ingress of civilization. As an instance of what is required of the pioneer farmer, when Mr. Boyd first came here, he threshed seven hundred bushels of grain with a flail. Such marked labor as that indicates beyond doubt the energy and stamina of the man of whom we speak. But such was only one of many trying things to be accomplished, and suffice it to say that in everything which presented itself to be done or solved, Mr. Boyd never failed to find a way. Then again we notice that the pioneers who stand so badly in need of the various appliances for farming are obliged to pay a double price for everything, and Mr. Boyd well remembers that his first farm wagon cost him about one hundred and fifty dollars. Provisions were also very high. Sugar cost him twenty-five cents a pound, and other things in proportion. All these things but brought forth in our subject the corresponding increase of energy to overcome and accomplish as he had planned. Dame Fortune could not resist such wooing as that and the result is as it should be, that Mr. Boyd is to-day, one of the leading and prosperous men of northern Washington. Reverting more particularly to a detailed account of his career we note first that Mr. Boyd was born in Granville county, Canada, on March 16, 1846, the son of Joseph and Mary (Maloney) Boyd, natives of Ireland. The fact that his parents came from the Emerald Isle, opens to us the secret of Mr. Boyd's energy and capability. They came to Ameroca when young and located in Canada where they remained for fifty-five years; they went into the wild forest and with their own hands built a home, cleared a farm and became wealthy. The paternal grandfather of our subject was a great sportsman and owned many fine horses and dogs in Ireland. The humble little frontier home in Canada that afterwards became the headquarters of a prosperous farmer, was the birthplace of seven children, including our subject: Mary, Ellen, Sarah, Thomas, Tamer, Joseph and William. Our subject was reared and educated in his native place and continued faithfully and industriously assisting his parents until he had reached the

age of twenty-eight; then he came west to Colorado and afterwards mined in Nevada, Idaho, Arizona, New Mexico and California. He returned again to Arizona and in 1878 came to Stevens county. He first selected a farm near Spokane but sold that and came to his residence four miles south of Chewelah where he has remained ever since. Like his father in Canada, he took hold with his hands, staked out the wild farm, fenced it, built a cabin and began bringing it under tribute to crops. He now has two hundred acres, nearly all under cultivation, and about seventy-five cattle.

In November, 1885, Mr. Boyd married Miss Elizabeth Wade, whose parents were natives of Illinois, she, herself, being born in Cass county of that state in 1853. Four children have been born to this union: John, William J., Thomas, and Theodore, all with their parents. Mr. Boyd is a good, active Republican and a man of substantial quality and worth; he and his wife are members of the Congregational church.

GEORGE A. MOWATT, who resides about two miles west from Chewelah where he devotes himself to general farming and stock raising, is one of the earliest settlers of the Colville valley, his father being among the very first pioneers of this section. Buffalo, New York is the birthplace of our subject and June 16, 1861 is the date of that important event in his life. He is the son of Andrew and Clara (Palmer) Mowatt, natives of Scotland and Canada, respectively. The father came to America when a boy and for six years was in the employ of the Hudson's Bay Company, during which time he traveled all over the northwest. When he first came to Buffalo, it is interesting to note, that he bought a tract of one hundred acres, which now lies in the heart of the city, for one hundred dollars. But it is more surprising to learn that he sold the same for eighty dollars, thus manifesting a depreciation of real estate. This was about 1831. The father came early to Stevens county and remained here until his death on February 28, 1893. The great-great-grandfather of our subject was king of the Orkeney Islands. The early education of our subject was rather brief, but careful occupation has made him a well informed man since. At the tender

age of nine years he began to work on the farm for himself, continuing for three years. In 1869 he landed in the Colville valley and in 1872 took up land. He now has nearly a half section which is very productive land as his crop last year amounted to one thousand bushels of grain, one hundred and sixty tons of hay, seventy-five bushels of timothy seed as well as other productions. In addition to general farming Mr. Mowatt raises considerable stock.

On May 16, 1884, Mr. Mowatt married Miss Ellen, daughter of Norbert and Betsy (McCloud) Dupuis. Mrs. Nowatt is a native of the Colville valley and was born in Chewelah, on April 22, 1870. Six children have been born to this household: Ivy, George, Myrtle, Peter, Andrew and Ralph, all at home with their parents. Mr. and Mrs. Mowatt are members of the Methodist church, while he belongs to the M. W. A. Politically he is allied to the Democratic party.

GEORGE F. CARROLL lives thirteen miles east from Orient, where he has a fine homestead, to the improvement and cultivation of which, together with blacksmithing, he devotes himself. He is a man of good standing, has achieved good success in his labors and receives, as he is entitled to, the esteem and respect of all who know him.

George F. Carroll was born in Terre Haute, Indiana, on January 22, 1863, the son of Patrick and Margaret (Irbin) Carroll, natives of the Emerald Isle. They came to America when young, locating in Columbus, Ohio, where they lived for thirteen years. Then they removed to Terre Haute, remaining in that place until their death. They were the parents of the following named boys: Thomas P., James, George, deceased, William, George F. and John. George F. was educated in the public schools and at the age of fifteen began to learn the trade of blacksmithing. Realizing the need of better fortification along educational lines, he studied and attended night college for five years, receiving a well-earned diploma at the end of that time. When he arrived at man's estate, he left the home roof and came west to Kansas, residing in that state three years. At that time he returned to Indiana, where he was married and then came west to Tacoma. Four years were spent in that city, when he was called home by

the death of his father. He remained there for two years and then came to Spokane, arriving in that city in 1893. He wrought at his trade for a time and then went to Missoula, Montana, thence to Hamilton, later to Anaconda, finally returning to Spokane, having done blacksmithing all the time he was absent. In 1898, Mr. Carroll landed in Bossburg, and for four years operated a shop there. Then he took his present homestead and since then has devoted himself as stated above. He has a good band of stock and is prospered well.

In 1886, Mr. Carroll married Miss Elizabeth, daughter of Even and Catherine (Davis) Jones, natives of Wales. Mrs. Carroll is one of nine children. To Mr. and Mrs. Carroll, there have been born five children, William, Joseph, Charley, George, and Hanna. Mr. Carroll is a liberal independent in political matters and does his own thinking. He is a member of the I. O. O. F. and the K. of P.

SAMUEL STONE is one of the prosperous farmers of Stevens county located about ten miles north from Marcus, where he has a fine estate of four hundred acres, one hundred and forty of which are under cultivation. He has wrought faithfully here for more than a decade and deserves mention among the leading citizens of the valley.

Samuel Stone was born in Centre county, Pennsylvania, on November 5, 1849, the son of William and Elizabeth (Bowes) Stone, natives of Pennsylvania. They were the parents of seven children. The father was manager of the Kerton iron works and upon the outbreak of the Rebellion enlisted in the Forty-fifth Pennsylvania and was killed in the battle of Antietam. The mother remained on the homestead until her death. Our subject was educated in the public schools of his state and when fifteen enlisted in the One Hundred and Forty-eighth Pennsylvania Volunteers, Company H, and served seventeen months until the war closed. He fought in the battles of the Wilderness, Cold Harbor, Spottsylvania, North Ann, Poe River, Deep Bottom and other smaller ones. He was present at the surrender of the southern troops under Lee and also participated in the grand review in Washington. He was finally mustered out on July 9, 1865, and returned to the duties of private life. In 1873, Mr. Stone

was handling an eight mule freight team into the Black Hills and followed it until 1879, when he journeyed to Texas, whence in 1890, he came to Stevens county. For two years he prospected and then selected his present estate and secured title partly by government rights and partly by purchase. Since that time he has devoted himself to general farming and stock raising and is prosperous and well to do.

In 1892, Mr. Stone married Miss Julia A. Paul. They settled on their farm and have since shown themselves to be substantial and respected citizens. To them, three children have been born, two of whom are living, as follows: Albert and Herman. Mr. and Mrs. Stone are devout members of the Catholic church and are staunch supporters of their faith. Mr. Stone is an active Republican and manifests a keen interest in political affairs.

WILLIAM P. DRUGAN is one of the men who have given their labors wisely to develop the Colville valley and the showing he has made is a credit to himself as well as a benefit to the community. His estate is located five miles west from Chewelah and consists of a good farm well improved and of a large marble quarry. The quarry is owned by the Washington Marble Company and Mr. Drugan also owns another quarry, and it produces some of the finest stone yet uncovered. Mr. Drugan devotes much of his time to the labors incident to the development of the quarry as well as to general mining, having some excellent marble and iron claims. His farm is located with beautiful surroundings and among other attractions has a fine lake known as Brown's lake.

William P. Drugan was born in Roxbury, Massachusetts, September 13, 1846, the son of William and Mary (Mcguire) Drugan, natives of Ireland. They came to Massachusetts in 1844, and remained until their death, the father dying in 1861, and the mother in 1897. The ancestors of our subject were titled land owners in Ireland and people of prominence. Mr. Drugan has one sister and one brother, John and Mary. In the schools of Boston, William received his education and when thirteen, shipped on board a merchantman and for seven years labored before the mast. In 1876, he ceased this career and gave his attention to farming, settling in Iowa. In 1886, he went to Dakota and

in 1889 removed to Washington. After a year's stay in Spokane, he came on to Stevens county and located a pre-emption where he now lives. In 1895 he bought another quarter section. In 1892 Mr. Drugan began to locate marble land and he has a very excellent showing. He has made a study of the business and is quite expert in developing and preparing the products of the quarry. Mr. Drugan is a very active, enterprising citizen and in political mat-

ters is allied with the Republican party. In religious persuasion, he is an adherent of the Roman Catholic church.

It is interesting in connection with Mr. Drugan's history to note that the estates owned by his grandparents were confiscated by England, and then given to British army officers. Mr. Drugan's cousins have been paying rent for it, but now will soon have title again.